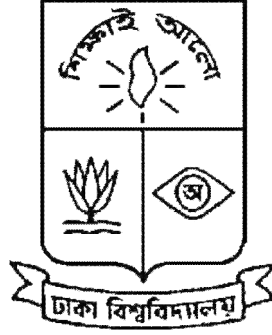


**ଓପେନିଂ ଟିକିଟ୍ ବାବୁଲିଂ ଫର ଡିପ୍ଲୋମା ଇ
ଇନ୍ ଡିପ୍ଲୋମା ଇନ୍ ଡିପ୍ଲୋମା**



**Gg. idj wVM j vfi Dti tk Dc - vncZ
Awfm` f©**

ZËyeavqK

**W. nvdR gRZvev ni Rv Avngv`
Aa`vcK, Bmj vngK ÷ vWR vefvM
XvKv vekpe``vj q, XvKv|**

MteIK

Gnmvbj nK

Gg. idj MteIK

Bmj vngK ÷ vWR vefvM

XvKv vekpe``vj q, XvKv|

ti vRt bs- 63/2011-2012

**XvKv vekpe``vj q, XvKv
tmtp`f, 2017 Bsti vR
Awkp, 1424 e1/2ã**

mvi mstȳc (Abstract)

Gg.wdj MteI Yvi wkȳivbvg

**Ōevsj vt` ȳk i vewfboBmj vgx msMVb I
i vRbwiZȳZ Zvt` i fvgKvŌ**

ZËveavqK

W. nwdR gRZvev wi Rv Avngv`

Aa`vcK

Bmj vvgK ÷ vWR vefvM

XvKv vekȳe` ȳj q, XvKv |

MteIK

Gnmvbj nK

Gg.wdj MteIK

Bmj vvgK ÷ vWR vefvM

XvKv vekȳe` ȳj q, XvKv |

ti wRt bs- 63/2011-2012

mvi mstȳc (Abstract)

AvqZtb ŷi^a nĵj I RbmsL^{vi} w̄ K t_ĵK evsj vt^ĵ k GKUJ enr gmnij g t^ĵ k | mvsweawbKfvĵe
Gi ivóàg[©]Bmj vg | Bjmvx `yboqv ev gmnij g weĵkĵi AvšR[©]ZK msMVb ōI AvBwmōi I Ab^ĵZg
m^ĵ m^ĵ ivó^ĵ | Gme w̄ K weĵePbv Kĵĵ evsj vt^ĵ k Bjmvx ivRbxwZ weKvĵki cUfvg itqĵQ |
ivRbxwZĵZ Bjmvx ivRbxwZ ev ag^ĵ ivRbxwZi wKQ^ĵ nĵj I Ae^ĵ vb A^ĵ Kvi Kivi tKvbB
mĵhvM tbB | cŌq beŷB f^ĵM gmnij ĵgi G^ĵ k ag^ĵ ŪZv-R^ĵ xev^ĵ thgb Zxe^a NY.vi mvĵ^ĵ t^ĵ Lv nĵq
ĵĵK; ĵZgwb ag^ĵ F^ĵ ĒK msMVb ev Bjmvx ivR^ĵ wZK `j ĵĵvi cŌZi t^ĵ kĵi RbĵMvōxi GKUv
Astki %wZK Ges mivmwi mg^ĵ ōI itqĵQ |

G^ĵ k Bjmvĵgi AvMgb NĵUĵQ wef^ĵ b^ĵ vĵe | Bjmvx c^ĵ Pvi K^ĵ i gva^ĵ t^ĵ g thgb Bjmvĵgi AvMgb
NĵUĵQ, ĵZgwb ivR^ĵ wZKfvĵeI G^ĵ k Bjmvĵgi AvMgb nĵqĵQ | Bjmvĵgi AvMgĵbi wQ^ĵ t^ĵ
Avĵiv wKQ^ĵ weI qI m^ĵ ú^ĵ | Zĵe ivR^ĵ wZKfvĵe Bjmvĵgi we^ĵ ĵZ G^ĵ k Bjmvx ivRbxwZ
weKvĵki c^ĵ AĵbK^ĵUv mĵMg KĵĵĵQ | Avevi ivó^ĵ ŷgZv t_ĵK Agmnij g Z^ĵ v Bjmvx weĵi waĵ^ĵ i
mivĵZ wMĵq thme c^ĵ tȳc MŵY Kiv nq, tmme c^ĵ tȳci dĵj Bjmvx ivR^ĵ wZK `ĵj i
Awef^ĵ nq; weK^ĵ vK NĵU Bjmvx ivRbxwZi | wef^ĵ b^ĵ eMYZw^ĵ šK Ges Ab^ĵ vb^ĵ ivR^ĵ wZK `ĵj i
e^ĵ Z^ĵ vi mĵhvMI G^ĵ k Bjmvx ivRbxwZi wKQ^ĵUv weKvĵki KviY nĵZ cvĵi | BjmvĵĵK cY^ĵ %
Rxeb e^ĵ v wnt^ĵ mĵe gĵb Kĵi ag^ĵ ŪY gmnij g^ĵ i GKUJ Ask Bjmvx ivRbxwZ MŵY Kĵi |
ag^ĵ ŪY gv^ĵ bĵj Rĵbi GKUv Astki KvĵQ ZvB Bjmvx ivRbxwZi wKQ^ĵUv nĵj I we^ĵ ĵZ NĵU | me
wgvĵ ĵq evsj vt^ĵ k Mĵo I ĵV wef^ĵ b^ĵ eBmj vgx msMVb |

weĵUK weĵi wa Av^ĵ vĵ ĵb gmnij g RbĵMvōxi Ae^ĵ vb thgb wQ^ĵ ĵv; ĵZgwb G AĀĵj i Bjmvx
msMVb Ges Avĵj g-Dj vgv^ĵ I fvgKv wQ^ĵ ĵv | AĵbK Avĵj g ag^ĵ F^ĵ ĒK msMVĵbi e^ĵ vb^ĵ i B^ĵ ĵi R
weĵi wa Av^ĵ vĵ ĵb AskMŵY KĵĵĵQ | Avevi AĵbĵK Ab^ĵ tKv^ĵ bv ivR^ĵ wZK Av^ĵ vĵ ĵb kwgv
nĵq B^ĵ ĵi R weĵi wa Av^ĵ vĵ bĵK teMevb KĵĵĵQ | BwZnm ch^ĵ ĵj vPbvq t^ĵ Lv hvq th, Avĵj g-
Dj vgvB G^ĵ k weĵUK weĵi wa Av^ĵ vĵ b mPbv Kĵĵb Ges G Av^ĵ vĵ b Zi wšZ Kĵĵb | B^ĵ ĵi R

weþiwa Avt`vj tb þkl chšf mdj Zv Avmtj I Avtj g-Dj vgv cþivcvi Gi dmj Nti Zj þZ cvþibmb |

evsj vt`þki Bmj vgcwšMY 1947 t_þK 2017, weMZ GB 70 eQti tKvþbv mgqB ivR%bwZK gj tbZþZi AvmtZ cvþibmb | GB `xNcmgtq GLb chšf Zviv RbMtYi enr Astki mg_þ Av`vtq e`_þ Bmj vtgi cþZ þ`þki tenki fvM gvþþli `þþZv _vKþj I AwaK msL`K gvþþ Bmj vgx ivRbwZi cþZ SþKub | mvaviY gvþþ Avtj g-Dj vgvþK fvþj vevmtj I Zvt`i `j þK mg_þ Kþibv | RbMtYi eo AskwU Bmj vtgi cþZ `þþ nI qv mþÉj Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j þj vi cþZ gvþþli GB Awbnvi AþbK þj v KviY iþqþQ |

eZþvb weþk Bmj vgcwšiv KwB ev`éZvi mþþLxb | Bivb Ovov cw_exi tKvþbv þ`þk tKvþbv ivR%bwZK `j Bmj vg Kvþqg KiþZ cvþibmb | Aek` Zjþ` GLb Bmj vgcwšiv ýgZvq | wKš` Zviv Bmj vg Kvþqg t_þK `þi AvþQ | Ziþ`i Bmj vgcwš` ýgZvmbþ` i G gþWj ōZþK%gþWj ō wntmte cwþwZ tctqþQ | evsj vt`þki Bmj vgcwš` i D`vi AskwU KvþQ ōZþK%gþWj ō AþbK tenk cQþ` i ntj I Bmj vgcwš` i gj tbZþZi gþ` GLþbv G vbþq tbB tKvþbv fvebv |

evsj vt`þki Afí`þqi AvþM I cþi Bmj vgx msMVb þj vtK mvsweawbK eva`-evaKZv tgvKvþej v KiþZ ntqþQ | dj kþwZþZ wevfþemgtq GLvþb Bmj vgx ivRbwZ wþwL × wQj | weþkl Kþi 1971 mvþj i iþýqþ gwþ msMþtgi gva`tg evsj vt`þki Afí`þqi ci ciB Bmj vgx ivRbwZ KwB ev`éZvi mþþLxb nq | eZþvb hw` I Bmj vgx ivRbwZ wþwL × bq; Zvici I Bmj vgx `j þj vtK tek wKQmvsweawbK eva`-evaKZv tgþb Pj þZ nt`Q |

evsj vt`þk Avtj g-Dj vgv OvovI mvaviY wkwýZþ` i I GKUv Ask Bmj vgx msMVþbi mvþ_ RþwZ | tKvþbv tKvþbv Bmj vgx msMVþbi kxl`chþq i þqþQb mvaviY wkwýZiv | Avevi tKvþbv tKvþbv msMVþbi cþiv tbZZþ mvaviY wkwýZþ` i nvþZ | Zþe tenki fvM Bmj vgx msMVb tKej Avtj g-Dj vgv Avi gv`þmv wkwýZþ` i vbþq | evsj vt`þk wevfþemgtq Mþo I Vv Gme Bmj vgx msMVb ev agþq ivR%bwZK `þj i cwþPq, eZþvb Ae`vb, ivRbwZþZ Zvt`i fvþKv- Gme Zþj aivi þþv-B G MþelYvi Dþí`k | fvþKv I Dcmsnwmn tgvU cwþwU Aa`vtq Zv Zþj aivi cþþvþv Pj vtþv ntqþQ |

fvgKv

côv: 8-10

c0g Aa''vq

Bmj vgx i vRbxiZ Ges evsj vř` řk Bmj vgx i vRbxiZ weKvřki cUfvg

côv: 11-46

Bmj vgx i vRbxiZ: cwi řcřZ evsj vř` k

côv: **47-60**

ZZxq Aa''vq

Bmj vgx i vRbxiZ I eZgřv weřki řcřvclU

côv: **61-85**

PZl ©Aa''vq

evsj vř` řki i vRbxiZ Ges Bmj vgx i vR%wZK `j

côv: **86-127**

cÂg Aa''vq

RbMY I Bmj vgx i vRbxiZ Ges Bmj vgx i vR%wZK `řj i mdj Zvi cř_ Ařřivq

côv: **128-222**

Dcmsnvi

côv: 223-224

Gg.wdj MtelYvi vk̄ivbv̄g

Ūevsj v̄t̄ k̄i vewfbaBmj vgx msMVb | i vRbwwZ̄t̄Z
Zv̄t̄ i fvgKv̄Ū

ZĒyeavqK

W. nwwdR gyRZven vi Rv Avngv̄

Aaiv̄cK

Bmj w̄gK ÷ wWR vefvM

XvKv vek̄tē v̄j q, XvKv |

MtelK

Gnmvbj nK

Gg.wdj MtelK

Bmj w̄gK ÷ wWR vefvM

XvKv vek̄tē v̄j q, XvKv |

ti wRt bs- 63/2011-2012

XvKv vek̄tē v̄j q, XvKv

†m†P††, 2017 Bst̄i wR

Awk̄p, 1424 e½vã

cĹqb cĪ

GB gġgġqb Kiv hvġQ th, Gnmvbj nK, ġZv: kġdKj nK, Mġg: eġpYMġg, WvK: gġmbKMÄ evRvi ,
KvbvBNvU, ġġġU- ġm Avgvi Awatb GKRb Gg.ġdj MġelK | Zvi Gg.ġdj Gi ġi ġġRġġkb bs-63,
ġġġvel. 2011-2012 | Zvi Gg.ġdj MġelYvi ġġġivbg: ġevsjvġġki ġevfbae Bmj vgx mMVb I
ivRbġZġZ Zvġi fġgKvġ |

ġm ewYġ ġelġq MġelYv Kġi GB Awfmġ fġZix KġiġQ | Awġ Bnv cġivcġx cġovQ Ges ġġLġQ | Avgvi
ġġġZ GUv cġivcġi ġK AvġQ | Avgvi RvbġġZ G ġelġqi Dci BġZvcġeAbġ ġKv_vl ġKD MġelYv
Kġivb | GB Awfmġ fġKsev Gi Askġetkl BġZvgġaġ ġKv_vl cġKvk cvqġb | GB Awfmġ fġGg.ġdj
ġġġi Rbġ ġetePbvq ġbvq ġġZ cvġi |

W. nġġdR gRZvev ġi Rv Avngvġ

AaġvcK

Bmj vġgK ÷ vġVR ġevfM

XvKv ġekġeġġvj q

KZÁZv cĀvk

Avj nvg&wj j ŋn | gnvb Avj ŋn Zvqj vi GKvšĀ AbMŋn GB MtelYv Kg[©]m^úv` b Kiv m^æe ntqtQ | Ōevsj vt` tki weifbæBmj vgx msMVb | ivRbwiZtZ Zvt` i fvgKvŌ kxlĀ MtelYv Kg[©]m^úv` b KitZ wMtq wlv` ō mgtqi PvBtZI GKUz teuk mgq tj tM tMtQ | e^w3MZ | cwii ewi K e⁻Zv Ges Avtiv weifbæ Kvi tY GB vej ^α | vej t^αn t j | tkl chšĀ GUv m^úv` b Kiv m^æe ntqtQ- GRb` Aevtiv Avj ŋn Zvqj vi i Kwi qv Av` vq KiwQ | KZÁZv cĀvk KiwQ vekpe` vj q KZ[©]t^yi cĀZ GB vej w^αZ mgqUKz Gg.wdtj i GB w⁻mm Rgv tbi qvi Rb` weŋPbv Kivi Rb` |

GB MtelYv m^úv` b KitZ wMtq mhZæZĒyeavb Kti tQb XvKv vekpe` vj tqi Bmj vngK ÷vWR wefv tMi Aa`vcK W. nwdR gRZvev wi Rv Avngv` m`vi | m`vi weifbæmgq weifbæfvte MvBW-j vBb w` tqtQb, weifbæfvte mnthwMZv Kti tQb GB Awfm^α f[©]m^úv` b KitZ | Awng m`v t i cĀZ weŋkl fvte KZÁ | ZĒyeavqK m`vi AZ`šĀ mnthwMZvi gb-gvbwKZv wbtq ZĒyeavb Kti tQb | GRb` Avj ŋni `iev t i m`v t i Rb` t` vqv Kwi |

GB MtelYv Kg[©]m^úv` b KitZ Avtiv weifbæfvte hv` i KvQ t⁻tK mnthwMZv tctqŌ- Zvt` i cĀZ | KZÁZv cĀvk KiwQ | Zvt` i gta` hv` i tK weŋkl fvte `šĀ Y KiwQ- kvnRvj vj Bmj vgx e`vstKi wmbqi Kg[©]Z[©]eo fvB Rbve tnvmvBb Avng`, Zvbwhgj D^αšĀn K`vtWU gv` ŋmvi wk^yK nvt dR gv l j vbv wRj j ingvb, XvKv Ktj tRi wĀ tQvU fvB AveŋKi tPšajx, XvKv vekpe` vj tqi tQvU fvB AvRv` j ingvb | tMj vg tgv`bv | weŋkl Kti AveŋKi Gi K⁻v D^tj t KiwQ, hvi mnthwMZv tctqŌ i iæ t⁻tK tkl chšĀ | Avgvi mnaing[©] ZvRgp bnvvi tēMg (Rvdwi b) weifbæfvte mnthwMZv Kti tQ | G w⁻mm PevšĀ KitZ weifbæmgq ZwM` w` tqtQ; w` tqtQ Drm^vn-DĀ xcbv | mevi cĀZ KZÁ | Zvt` i mevBtK Avj ŋn DĒg Rvhv[&]` vb Ki dK |

mvPcÎ

fvgKv	8-10
cŰg Aa`vq	
Bmj vgx i vRbwnZ Ges evsj vř` řk Bmj vgx i vRbwnZ weKvřki cUfvg	11-46
i vRbwnZ Kx?	11
i vR%bnZK `j	12
Bmj vgx i vR%bnZK `j	13
Bmj vgx i vRbwnZ	13
Bmj vgx i vRbwnZi kwiãK Drm I avi Yv	14
i vRbwnZi Zvrch®I msÁv Ges Bmj vgx Avř` vj b	15
Bmj vgx i vRbwnZi vřvĚ	17
Bmj vgx i vRbwnZ I kvmb e`e`vi DřÍ k`	19
Bmj vgx kvmb I gvnwj g kvmb	22
evsj vř` řk Bmj vgx i vRbwnZ	22
evsj vř` řk Bmj vřgi AvMgb	22
Dcgnvř` řk gvnwj g kvmb	23
gvnvrř` web Kvmtřgi vniZweRřqi dj vdj	25
Bmj vgx i vRbwnZ weKvřk gvnwj g kvmb	27
gvnwj g kvmtřbi Aemvb	28
`vnaKvi Avř` vj řbi mPbvq Avřj g mgvR	29
Bmj vgx i vřóř cŰZôv I evj vřKvU hřx	31
vZZvřřgi i msMŰg	35
divřqvr Avř` vj b	36
1857 mvtj i gnvvet` řn	38
Avřj gř` i wece DEi fvgKv	39

˘vi aj Dj yg t`le> cŃZŃv I Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi weKvfk fvgKv	40
t`le> gv`mvi cŃve	41
˘vfb ˘vfb Bmj vgx wkyv tK>`a	41
welUk wci qfW gmnj gt`i wewfbaemsMVtbi Afz`q	42

vŃZwq Aa`vq

Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ: cwi tcyZ evsj vt`k	47-60
evsj vt`tki RbmsL`vi agffwEK wefvRb	47
gmnj gt`i wewfbaagq tMvŃx	48
Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi weKvk	51
evsj vt`tki cŃg msweavb I Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ	51
evsj vt`tk Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ I mvsweavbK e`et`Q`	52
Ab`vb` t`tk agffwEK ivRbxwZ I mvsweavbK e`et`Q`	57

ZZwq Aa`vq

Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ I eZŃvb wetkŃi tcyvclU	61-85
wek kZtki Bmj vgx Avt`vj b	61
agffwEK ivRbxwZ t`tk t`tk	61
gmnj g wetkŃi mgm`v I Bmj vgx `ybcvq Avf`šli xY tKv`j	62
agq tdi Kv	64
wgmŃi Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ I BLI qvbj gmnj gxb	64
Zj t`Bmj vgx Avt`vj b	65
Bt`vfbkqvq Bmj vgx Avt`vj b I mi KvŃi AskMŃY	68
Avie emš I gmnj g wekŃ	69
gmnj g wetkŃi eZŃvb agq, mvgwRK I ivR%wZK tcyvclU	71
gmnj g wetkŃi i vŃ I Bmj vtgi m`uK©	79
ivR%wZK e`e`v I gmnj g wekŃ	82

PZz ©Aa`vq

evsj vt` fki i vRbwnZ Ges Bmj vgx i vR%bnZK `j	86-127
wbePb Kwgkfb wbeWÜZ evsj vt` fki Bmj vgx i vR%bnZK `j mgr	86
evsj vt` k RvgvqfZ Bmj vgx	90
RwgqfZ Dj vgvfz Bmj vg	106
fLj vdZ gRwj m	112
Bmj vgx Avf` vj b evsj vt` k	113
fbRvfg Bmj vg cwl©	115
evsj vt` k fLj vdZ Avf` vj b	118
Bmj vgx HK` Avf` vj b	120
Bmj vgx HK`fRvU	120
wnhez Zvni i	123

cÂg Aa`vq

RbMY I Bmj vgx i vRbwnZ Ges Bmj vgx i vR%bnZK `fj i mdj Zvi cf_ Ašl vq/ **128-222**

1. RbMY I Rb`v`_P weI q DfcrjZ	130
2. fbZv-Kgff` i gvS RbevÜe Pwi fT i Abjcw`wZ	137
3. cwi Rb-câZfwnk I mgvfRi mvf_ weW'Qbzv	142
4. mvgvwRK KgmPxfZ AskMöfbi KgnZ	148
5. kgrxne I tgnbnZ gvbyl msukó KgmPxi Abjcw`wZ	150
6. Ávb, KvwLZ _Y I fhvM`Zvi NvUwZ Ges K`vni qvfi i câZ D`vmbZv/152	
7. MöbthvM` tbZv, fweI`Z tbZZj Ges mvsMvwbK fhvM`Zvi NvUwZ/153	
8. GKvEfi i g ³ hyx Bmj	156
9. e ³ e` mWKFvfe Dc`vcfb e`_Zv	158
10. câZKj wgvWqv Ges cPvi I wgvWqvq Aefnj v	161
11. bvi xi câZ AeÁv I bvi xf` i gvS KvRi Abjcw`wZ	168

12.	msL`vj Nt` i wel tq KgmPxi Abjcw`wZ	173
13.	MVbZš;I mvsMVvbK KvVvtgv MYivRbxwZi cčZKj	176
14.	AwZgvÎvq tMvcbxqZvi bxwZ	178
15.	Rbkw³i Dci mvsMVvbK Kv†Ri Awk Pvc	178
16.	agŕq †di Kv I tOvtUvLv†Uv wel tq gZwetiva	179
17.	iÿYkj Zv	182
18.	HvZnvimK I ,iaZcyŕgjtZŕfj imÜvšMthY	185
19.	wetkIÁ, tckvRwve I ep×Rwet`i Abjcw`wZ Ges gj`vqtbi Afve/187	
20.	mjbw`ŕ I tgqv`x cwí Kí bvi Abjcw`wZ Ges †Kškj cbweŕv†mi Afve/187	
21.	KU%bwZK cij imi Abjcw`wZ	189
22.	ˆelkK cčZKj Ae`v	189
23.	A%k Ges Nb Nb fvOv-Movi †Lj v	191
24.	Aw`i Zv, c`†j vf, cwí evi Zš;Ges `†j i Af`š†i MYZš;PPŕ Afve/196	
25.	ep×epĚK msKU	199
26.	mvinZ` I mvs`wZK †ÿ†Î cŕvrc` Zv	202
27.	wEÁvb I M†elYvq `xbZv	205
28.	Z`-cŕy³†Z `xbZv	206
29.	Av†j g-Dj vgví mg_ŕ bv`vKv	209
30.	ivR%bwZK `j`wkZv I mÿ†cŕvix`wófv½i Afve	209
31.	AMŕaKv†i i cwí Kí bv I KgmPi Abjcw`wZ	210
32.	gvb†I i ˆelwqK `†_ŕPš† I A_%bwZK KvíY	211
33.	ga`cš† I mnRcš† Mŕ†Y Awbnv	212
34.	Dbž `bwZK Pwi††i NvUwZ Ges K_v I Kv†R wgtj i Am½wZ	213
	Dcmsnvi	223-224
	MšcivÁ	225-231

0evsj v`tki wewfbaBmj vgx msMVb I ivRbxwZtZ Zv` i fvgKv0

fvgKv

evsj v`k gynyj g wefki GKw t`k | msvweavibKfvte Gi iv0ag0Bmj vg | evsj v`tki ivRbxwZtZ Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ ev agf ivRbxwZi wKQlv ntj | Ae`vb A`xKvi Kivi tKvbB mthvM tbB | Gt`tk Bmj vtgi AvMgb NtUto wewfbaBfvte | Bmj vg cPvi Kt` i gva`tg thgb Gt`tk Bmj vtgi AvMgb NtUto, tZgwb ivR%bwZKfvte | Gt`tk Bmj vtgi AvMgb ntqtQ | Bmj vtgi AvMgtbi wQtb Avtiv wKQz weiqi m`u,3 | Zte ivR%bwZKfvte Bmj vtgi we`lvz Gt`tk Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ weKvtki c_ AtbKuv mJg Kti tQ | Avevi iv0YgZv t`tk Agynyj g Z_v Bmj vg wefiwat` i mivtZ wMtq thme c`tyc M0Y Kiv nq, tmme c`tytci dtj Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj i Avefve nq; weKvk NtU Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi | wewfba MYZwSjK Ges Ab`vb` ivR%bwZK `tj i e`Zvi mthvMI Gt`tk Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi wKQlv weKvtki Kvi Y ntZ cvti | Bmj vtgK cY% Rxeb e`e`v wntmte gtb Kti ag0Y gynyj gt`i GKw Ask Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ M0Y Kti Ges wewfbaBmj vgx msMVbtK mg_0 Kti |

evsj v`tki tcvctU agfveK ivRbxwZ ej tZ Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ Ges agfveK `j ej tZ mvaviYZ Bmj vgx `j -B eSv`bv ntq _vtK | tKbbv, GLb chSj Ab` tKv`bv atgP agfveK `j mJqfvte Gt`tki ivRbxwZtZ AskM0Y Kti w | Gt`tki msL`vMwi 0 gvb | Bmj vg atgP Abjvix | ag0Y gvb | Rtbi GKuv Astki Kvto ZvB Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi wKQlv ntj | we`lvz NtU | me wgvj tq evsj v`tk Mto I tV wewfba Bmj vgx msMVb |

c0q beYB fivM gynyj tgi G t`tk ag0Zv-R/2xev` thgb Zxe0 NYvi mv`_ t`Lv ntq _vtK; tZgwb agfveK msMVb ev Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j _tjvi c0ZI t`tki GK wekvj RbtMv0xi %bwZK Ges mivmwi mg_0I itqtQ | AvqZtb evsj v`tki Ae`vb cW_extZ 90Zg ntj | RbmsL`vi w`K t`tk evsj v`tki Ae`vb cW_extZ A0g | Ab`w`tk, gynyj g wefki RbmsL`vi w`K t`tk evsj v`k w0Zxq enEg

gynwj g t`k wntmte cwi vPZ | Bmj vgx `yboq ev gynwj g wetkji AvšR@ZK msMVb ŌI AvBwmŌi | Ab`Zg
m`m` i vó`evsj vt`k | Gme w`K wetePbv Ki tj G t`tk Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ weKvtki cUfng i tqtQ |

gynwj gMY wewfbæmgq G AĀj kvmb Kti tqb | Avevi Ab`ivl kvmb Kti tqb | weUk weti wia Avt`vj tb
gynwj g RbMvŌxi Ae`vb thgb wQj v; tZgwb G AĀtj i Bmj vgx msMVb Ges Avtj g-Dj vgvMŌYi |
fngKv wQj v | AtbK Avtj g agwFwĒK msMVtbi e`vbvti Bsti R weti wia Avt`vj tb AskMŌY Kti tqb |
Avevi AtbtK Ab` tKvtbv ivR%wZK Avt`vj tb kwngj ntq Bsti R weti wia Avt`vj btK teMevb
Kti tqb | BwZnm chŌj vPbvq t`Lv hvq th, Avtj g-Dj vgv MYB Gt`tk weUk weti wia Avt`vj b mPbv
Ktib Ges G Avt`vj b Zj wšZ Ktib | weUkt`i Ptj hvl qvi cŕ`chšZuiv G Avt`vj btK wewfbæmgq
wewfbævte Ae`vnZ ivLb | Bsti R weti wia Avt`vj tb tkl chš mdj Zv Avmtj | Avtj g-Dj vgvMY
cŕivcŕi Gi dmj Nti Zj tZ cvtibwb |

evsj vt`tki tčŕvctU Avtj g-Dj vgviv cZ`yfvte ivRbxwZtZ AtbK cti Avmtj | G f-LtŪ Bmj vgx
ivRbxwZi BwZnm Avtiv cŕivtbv | Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ Gt`tk Avtiv AtbK AvM t`tK Ptj AvmtQ |
Avtj g-Dj vgv QrovI mvaviY wkwŕyZt`i | GKUv Ask Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i mvf_ mŕqfvte RwoZ |
tKvtbv tKvtbv Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i kxl`chŌq i tqtQb mvaviY wkwŕyZiv | Avevi tKvtbv tKvtbv
`tj i cŕiv tbZZB mvaviY wkwŕyZt`i nvtZ | Zte tenki fvM Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j tKej Avtj g-
Dj vgv Avi gv`ŕmv wkwŕyZt`i vbtq |

evsj vt`tk wewfbæmgq Mto | Vv Gme Bmj vgx msMVb ev agŕq ivR%wZK `tj i cwi Pq, eZŕvb Ae`vb,
Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi AZxZ | eZŕvb cŕivcŕi Ztj aivi tPŌv-B G MtelYvi Avmj Dŕi k` | Gme Bmj vgx
ivR%wZK `tj i j`y`-Dŕi k`, Zvt`i KgŕPx | Kgŕšr Ges eZŕvb mgq Zvt`i wewfbæKvhŕug Ztj
aivi meŕZK cŕPŌv Pvj vtbv ntqQ GLvtb | wewfbæcŕvctU wewfbæ`tj i AvZcKvk NtU Ges ŕgweKvk
nq-- tm cUfng, AvZcKvk Ges ŕgweKvtki Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqQ GB MtelYvq | wewfbæBmj vgx

msMVtbi eZgvb Ae-vb cwi-vi Kivi cvkvcvuk Zvt-i KgRvd LjR tei Kivi cPón AvtQ G Awfm>`tf

eZgvb wetk|Bmj vgcwšiv KwWb ev-éZvi mšj_xb| Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ tKv_vl ev wbl x, tKv_vl ev Avevi wetk| tKv_tbv Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ev tMvôx KwWb cwi-wZ tgvKvtej v KitQ, tKv_vl ev ygZvq AvtQ; Avevi tKv_vl ev ygZvq Gtm ewi cwi-wZi mšj_xb nt"Q wKsev ygZvq GtmI we`vq wbtZ nt"Q| mgmvvqK ivRbxwZ, Bmj vgx `wbqvi Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ, mviv wetk| Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi eZgvb Ae-v, %wkkK tçyvcU cvkvcvuk evsj vt`tki tçyvcU Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi ev-éZv wbtq Avtj vPbv Kivi we`lwi Z cçym itqtQ G Mtel Yvq|

evsj vt`tki Afz`tqi AvtM I cti Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tj vtK mvsweavbK eva"-evaKZv tgvKvtej v KitZ ntqtQ| dj kãZtZ wevfbaemgtq GLvtb Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ wbl x wQj | wetk| Kti 1971 mvtj i i³yqx gw³ msMôgi gva`tg evsj vt`tki Afz`tqi ci ciB Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ KwWb ev-éZvi mšj_xb nq| eZgvtb hw I Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tj vi KvHçug wbl x bq; Zvici I Bmj vgx `j ,tj vtK tek wKQz mvsweavbK eva"-evaKZv tgbt Pj tZ nt"Q| G mšj_k`vek` weeiY Ztj aivi tPón Kiv ntqtQ|

Bmj vtgi cãZ t`tki tenki fvM gvbtI i `pçZv _vKtj I AwaK msL`K gvbt| Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi cãZ StKwb| mvavi Y gvbt| Avtj g-Dj vgvtk fvtej vevtj I Zvt`i `j tK mg_ç Kti bv| tKv_tbv GKw Bmj vgx `j thgb t`tki enr msL`K RbMvôxi mg_ç Av`vq KitZ cvtiwb, tZgwb me ,tj v Bmj vgx `tj i Rbmç_çbi thvMdj I GKw enr ivR%bwZK `tj i mgvb bq| weUk, cvkK`vb Ges evsj vt`k Avgtj GLb chšI tKv_tbv Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j 5% tfvUI cvqwb| Aek` RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx GKevi GKUz tenk tfvU tctqQj | me wgvj tq Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tj v th mdj - tm K_v tKv_tbv fvteB ejv hvtebv| Bmj vg wç G Rbc` Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tj vi tKbB ev G Ae-v- Gi DËi tLwRvi tPón Kiv ntqtQ GB Mtel Yvq| Ges Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tj vi mvdj "-e`Zv wbi actYi tPónI Kiv ntqtQ GLvtb|

ivRbxwzi Dch[®] msÁv₃tjvi Avtjv[†]K Avgiv ej[†]Z cwi, ivRbxwz ntjv Ggb wbgg I KvR hv w[†]q gvbemgvtR meRbxb b[†]vqc[†]Zôv I kvmK-kvmt[†]Zi m[†]uK[†]Mto[†] †Zvj v hvq |

ivR[†]wzk `j †Zv Avi me mgq ivó[†]ygZvq Avmxb nqbv, kvmK-kvmt[†]Zi gta[†] m[†]uK[†] [†]wcZ Ktib| Avevi A[†]bK ivR[†]wzk `j Av[†]Q hviv ivó[†]ygZvq w[†]mq b[†]vq c[†]Zôvi cwi et[†]Z[†]Ab[†]vq c[†]Zôvi Kv[†]R wj B_†v[†]K | †m wnt[†]te Dctiv³ msÁv Avgiv wKfv[†]te c[†]q[†]M Kitev? GB [†]wó[†]KvY †_†K wetePbv Kitej ivRbxwzi msÁvq Avgiv ej[†]Z cwi, ÔivRbxwz[†] ev ÔPolitics[†] ntjv Ggb GKwU c[†]q[†]v hvi gva[†]tg wKQy e[†]w³ ev e[†]u msL[†]K e[†]w³ i mgš[†]q MwZ †Kvb †Mvôx w[†]Uvš[†]MôY Kti |

ivR[†]wzk `j

†Kv[†]bv w[†]w[†] K[†]g[†]ev D[†]í[†]k[†] n[†]w[†]tj i Rb[†] wKQze[†]w³ i msMwZ ev mv[†]g[†]wóK Ae[†]v[†]b[†]K `j ej v n[†]q _†v[†]K | †m wnt[†]te ivR[†]wzk `j ej[†]Z tev[†]Svq, ivR[†]wzk j[†]ÿ-D[†]í[†]k[†] n[†]w[†]tj i Rb[†] Ges ivR[†]wzk K[†]g[†]Px cwi P[†]vj bv I ev[†]evq[†]bi Rb[†] †Kv[†]bv e[†]w³ m[†]g[†]wó i msMwZ Ae[†]v[†]b, †mUvB ivR[†]wzk `j |

GWgd ev[†]K[†] g[†]Z, ivR[†]wzk `j Ggb GK msNex Rbmgwó, hviv KZ_†tjv bxwzi w[†]f[†]v[†]E[†]Z RbKj[†]vY mvab Ki[†]Z B[†]QK, thme bxwzi e[†]v[†]cv[†]i Zviv GKgZ | Aa[†]v[†]cK †R.Gm. m[†]u[†]Uvi etj b, ivR[†]wzk `j GKwU RbmsN, hvi m[†]m[†]MY ivR[†]wzk ygZv [†]L[†]tj i c[†]Z[†]thw[†]MZvq HK[†]ex[†]fv[†]te KvR Ktib | (A Party is a group whose members propose to act in concert in the competitive struggle for political power)² Aa[†]v[†]cK j w[†]w[†] g[†]b Ktib, ivR[†]wzk `j n[†]†[†]Q w[†]ev[†]f[†]b[†]ev[†]†[†] GKwU mgevq Ges B[†]nv †mme [†]†[†]†[†] m[†]v[†]†[†] w[†]b[†]†[†]Ri bxwzi h[†]v[†]m[†]ev[†] mgš[†]q mva[†]†[†]bi †Pón Kti | wZwb [†]†[†]ev[†]†[†] c[†]av[†]Z: A_†wzk [†]†[†]†[†] e[†]v[†]b Ges etj b, A_†wzk w[†]f[†]v[†]E Kti `j xq Kv[†]h[†]R[†]jvc cwi P[†]wj Z nq | (Every party is, to degree, a federation of interests to which, as best as it can, it will seek to accommodate its policy. But that granted, the main basis of its operations in the economic basis.)³

Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi kwāK Dm I aviYv

Ōmqvvnō ev Ōmqvvnō nṡ"Q evsjv ŌivRbxwZō ktāi Avie cōZkā | Ōmqvvnō ev Ōmqvvnō kāw
mvmv/BqvmnywqvevPK (verb) †_†K Dmwi Z | kā_tjvi avZwZ Dm I cōPxb e'enwv K ^vb nṡ"Q
†Nvovi cōZcvj b, e'e^vcbv (husbandry) | cōk¶Y (training) | GB e'enwv K ^vb †_†K 'vmqvvn'
ifcK nṡq mgvR | ivó^cwi Pvj bvi ¶¶† G†m†Q Ges Kv†j i mṡ xN^hvŶvq GK ch¶q ifcKZv ev Dcgv
^sz j q-cōß nṡq†Q | Zte vmqvvi aviYvi ifcZv AvZ cōPxb Avie bq |

Avie AĀ†j DU I †LR†i Avief†ei Kv†j gybe emwZi Dc†hvMx ^v†b ifcvš†i Z nq | †LRj I DU
GB ^ß Dcv^vb Ggb †h, G_tjvi Dci wfwĒ K†i ^qs-m^úY^ (independently) Rxeb aviY m^ē
nq^5 | †mB cōPxb Kv†j Av†ei giæ wKbvivi wewfbæAĀ†j gvbj evm KiZ | Zviv DU I †LRj, A_Ŵ
Rxeb avi†Yi ^qsm^úY^ Dcv^vb_tjv †c†q giæ ^v†b Ges GB f-Af^š†i i Dc†hvMx ^v†b Av†^†Av†^†
RbemwZ M†o Z†j | †mB cōPxb Kv†j D†Ui m†_ cvno-cv^† †k wKQy†fovi wēPiYI Av†m Ges gvbe
emwZi m†_ m†_ †fovi Ges Acivci wKQycōYxi †cv†Y i iæ nq | ivmj j w (mv.) Gi mgq chš††Nvov,
†fovi I DU cv†qv †m†j I, †Nvov wQj abx †kōxi Ges w†kl K†i †hv^v†^ i e'eüZ cōYx | †fovi Avi DU
abx^† i AwaKv†i _vK†j I †m_tjv me†vavi†Yi AwaKv†i I wQj | Avie†^† i ivLwvj Dcgv ZvB
me†vavi†Yi cvw† Z Rš^†_†KB G†m†Q |

†fovi I DU ^jex cōYx | G_tjv A_ŴwZK cōYx | G†i PviY-K†g^ cōvb kāvej x nṡ"Q
ivŌAv/BqviAv, ivwq^qvn A_Ŵ ivLwvj Kiv, Ges †h e^w^ GB KvR K†i †m nq ivBb ev ivLv
(shepherd) | ^jxq cōYx n†qv†i Kv†j cōKwZ RM†Z †Nvov-cvj, †fovi-cvj I DU-cv†j i m^† nq;
GKuV Rš^†bZZi †^q | KL†bv †Kv†bv Rš^†^jxq AvPiY j ½b Ki†j m^† Rš†U j w_ w^†q †ei K†i
†^q | Zvici †m w††i G†m ekxfZ AvPiY †^Lv†j Avevi ^†j ^vb †^†qv nq | GB ai†bi †kwó^ gvbj
cōKwZ RM†Z Aetj vKb K†i†Q | Zvici Zv†^† i w†R†^† i ^†_hLb GB cōKvi Rš† i ivLwvj i iæ K†i†Q
ZLb ivLv†j i Dci cōKwZ †_†K cōß Ges w†R†i ^†_†¶†_†A†bK ^wqZ; m††hw†RZ nṡq†Q | ivLv†j Zvi
^wq†Z; e^_††j Rš^†_†jvi ¶wZ nq | GLvb †_†KB Avie iv Zv†^† i ^wq†Z; A_†S w†q†Q |

ivLvŧj i KvR nŧ"Q Zvi `wqŧZji AvÄvg ŧ`qv | Gŧŧŧŧ i vmj j ŋn (mv.) Gi AŧbK evYx iŧqŧQ | gŧb ivLv
`iKvi, ivLvŧj i `wqZj; ŧhgb DU ev ŧfov ŧcUvŧbv bq, eis Iŧ`i cwi Ph®Kiv, ŧndvRZ Kiv; ŧZgub
GKUy Mfŧŧi bRi w`ŧj ŧ`Lv hvŧe GB cwi mŧii ev`emK `wqŧZji gj K_v nŧ"Q wbi vcËv weavb,
e`e`vcbvi mŧŧy AvÄvg | GB wclq wetePbvq wŧŧj GLvŧb AŧbK ŧgŧŧj K Kvhpŧg cvl qv hvŧe, ŧhgb
GWwgvbŧ ÷ kb; cwi Kí bv BZ`w` Avŧ`Í Avŧ`Í Avi I `wqŧZji w`K `úó nŧe |

Avie mgvŧR wmqvmv n ktāi e`envi wQj | ŧhgb ej v nq ŧmvl qvmvúj KvI gŧ A_ŧŧ ŧMvŧ ev KvI g ZvŧK
wmqvmvŧZi `wqZj; w`ŧqŧQ, Zvŧ`i wclq-Avkq cwi Pvj bvi `wqZj; w`ŧqŧQ | AgjK e`w³ŧK AgjK ŧMvŧŧi
e`e`v cwi Pvj bvi ŧmvBmŧ Kiv nŧqŧQ, A_ŧŧ Zvŧ`i wmqvmvŧZi `wqZj; ŧ`qv nŧqŧQ, Zvŧ`i e`vcvŧi
cwi Pvj K Kiv nŧqŧQ⁶ | nvw`ŧm GB kãwŧi e`envi GŧmŧQ |

Aviŧei bexiv ivLvŧj KŧiŧQb | ivm j j ŋn (mv.) I ivLvŧj KŧiŧQb | wZwb eKwi PivŧZb⁷ | ivm j j ŋn (mv.)
ŧ_ŧK `iia Kŧi Ab`vb` bexMY ivLvŧj `wqZj; cvj ŧbi mgŧq ŧmLvŧb gy³ cKwZŧZ Zvii v cŧYxi wewfbc
AvPiY bxiŧe Ges GKvŧŧŧ j ŧŧ KŧiŧQb, Gŧ`i bvbvb GK_ŧqwg AvPiY mn` KŧiŧQb, Ges Gŧ`i
ŧndvRZ KŧiŧQb, GB KvŧRi mvŧ_ msuKŧ mKj `wqZj; enb KŧiŧQb | ZvB GB cwi mi ŧ_ŧK, A_ŧŧ AwZ
cŧ_wgK (rudimentary) ŧj ŧfj ŧ_ŧK, bMi Rxeb I ivŧŧŧ ivLvŧj Kivi aviYv fvj Kŧi Abŧveb
KŧiŧQb |

ivRbŧŧZi Zvrchŧ msÁv Ges Bmj vgx Avŧ` vj b

wmqvmv n ktāi Drm I kwãK Aŧ_ŧŧ wŧkŧŧŧY wmqvmv ev ivRbŧŧZ m`úŧK®GKUv aviYv cvl qv hvq |
wmqvmv nŧ"Q Ggb GK cwi Pvj bv e`e`v hvi gva`ŧg RbMYŧK Zvŧ`i `ŧŧ_ŧŧ I Kj `vŧY cwi Pvj bv Kiv
nq⁸ | Bmj vg GKwŧ meRbxb Rxebe`e`v | gvbj ŧK wbi vc` my`i Rxeŧbi mŧvb w`ŧqŧQ Bmj vg | mi vmi
Kj Avb-nv`ŧm Bmj vŧgi ivŧŧŧZK wewa-weavb, AvBb-Av`vj Z, Rbubi vcËv I gvbewaKvi BZ`w` wclq
Dc`wcz nŧqŧQ | G ŧ_ŧK cŧZxqgvb nq th, Bmj vŧgi ivRbŧŧZi e`vcvŧi w`K-wbŧ`Rbv iŧqŧQ | Bmj vg
GKUw cwi cY®Rxeb-weavb wŧmŧe Aek`B Bmj vŧg ivRbŧŧZ AvŧQ | Avj ŋn etj b, ŧAvR Avwg ŧZvgvŧ`i

Rt̄b̄ ̄Zvgv̄t̄ i ̄xb̄t̄K cwi cȲK̄ti w̄ j vg, ̄Zvgv̄t̄ i c̄Z Avgvi AbM̄h̄ m̄úȲK̄ij vg Ges Bmj vgt̄K ̄Zvgv̄t̄ i ̄xb̄ ḡt̄bv̄bx̄Z Kij vg⁹ | 0

Bmj vgx ivRbx̄w̄Z I kv̄mbēēv̄ m̄úȲK̄i Avb-nv̄ x̄tm̄ eȲb̄v̄ Kiv nt̄qt̄Q | 0Zvḡ w̄K Zv̄t̄ i c̄Z j ̄j̄ K̄ti w̄b, hviv avi Yv̄ K̄ti th, ̄Zvgvi c̄Z hv AeZxȲnt̄qt̄Q Ges hv AeZxȲnt̄q̄w̄t̄j v ̄Zvgvi c̄ēZrc̄Z Zviv w̄ek̄lm̄ K̄ti, A_P Zviv w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄ i t̄gv̄K̄I gv̄ kqZv̄t̄bi w̄b̄KU w̄b̄t̄q̄ th̄Z Pvg, h̄w̄ I Zv̄t̄ i t̄K Av̄t̄ k Kiv nt̄q̄w̄t̄j v th̄b Zv̄t̄K Aw̄ek̄lm̄ K̄ti Avi kqZvb̄ t̄Zv̄ Pvg th, Zv̄t̄ i t̄K m̄t̄Z̄ i c_ t̄t̄K eū̄ t̄i w̄b̄t̄q̄ w̄w̄t̄q̄ w̄ēá̄v̄š̄I K̄ti t̄dj t̄e¹⁰ | 0

mgvR I iv̄t̄ō^a Bmj vgt̄K c̄Z̄ôv̄ Kivi Rb̄ A_v̄[®] mgvR I iv̄ōt̄q̄ w̄el̄q̄w̄ Bmj vgx w̄ēw̄a-w̄eav̄t̄bi Av̄t̄j v̄t̄K cwi Pw̄j Z Kivi Rb̄ th Av̄t̄ v̄j b̄ tm̄Uv̄B Bmj vgx ivRbx̄w̄Z | Bmj vgx ivR%w̄w̄ZK `j ̄t̄j vi ivRbx̄w̄Z nt̄"Q Bmj vgx ivRbx̄w̄Z | Bmj vgx ivR%w̄w̄ZK `j ̄t̄j v Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j b-B K̄ti _v̄t̄K | Avi GB Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j b-B nt̄"Q Bmj vgx ivRbx̄w̄Z |

c̄ôdmi W. BDm̄ȳd Avj Kvi hv̄fx̄ Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j t̄bi ms̄Áv̄ w̄ t̄qt̄Qb̄ Gf̄v̄t̄e, 0Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j b̄ ej t̄Z t̄eSv̄q̄ Rb̄M̄t̄Yi 0viv ms̄M̄w̄Z m̄vḡw̄ôK c̄ôP̄óv̄ hv̄ mgv̄t̄Ri t̄b̄Z̄t̄Z; Z_v̄ Rxēt̄bi mēŸ̄t̄I Bmj vgt̄K Pw̄j Kv̄ kw̄³ w̄nt̄m̄te c̄Ÿ̄tc̄ôZ̄ôv̄ Ki t̄Z Pvg¹¹ | Zui ḡt̄Z 0ēvc̄K Rb̄M̄t̄Yi w̄ēt̄k̄I Z ḡv̄b̄t̄I i ^D̄t̄ v̄M̄ I M̄fxi w̄ek̄lm̄w̄f̄w̄ĒK m̄úw̄ Z Kgē̄ôP̄óv̄B nt̄"Q Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j b¹² | 0mē w̄KQi Av̄t̄M̄ Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j b̄ nt̄"Q GK KḡZrci Zv, w̄bi š̄I K̄t̄Vi c̄ôP̄óv̄0 | 0Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j b̄ t̄Kej Avj w̄ni m̄š̄w̄ó̄i Rb̄ nt̄j I Zv̄ GKw̄w̄ ms̄M̄w̄Z I mḡt̄eZ c̄ôP̄óv̄¹³ |

iv̄ōkw̄³ Aw̄Z ̄īǣZc̄ȲGKw̄w̄ w̄b̄q̄vḡK | GKgv̄Ī hvi ḡvāt̄ḡB m̄vḡw̄RK w̄ech̄, aŸsm̄v̄Z̄K̄ Kv̄h̄ēj x, mḡī i Kḡ c̄vc̄v̄Pvi GK K_v̄q̄ iv̄ōt̄q̄ f̄v̄z̄b̄ t̄i va m̄ē | Bmj vgx iv̄ō^a c̄Z̄ôvi Rb̄ `j ex̄f̄v̄t̄e t̄P̄óv̄ ms̄M̄ôtḡ AskM̄ôb̄ Kiv | Avi Ḡt̄KB̄ ej v̄ hv̄q̄ Bmj vgx Av̄t̄ v̄j b̄ ev̄ Bmj vgx ivRbx̄w̄Z |

G chᵀl cvl qv avi Yv Abjvqx wmqvmvZ Av ivRbxwZ Bmj vg einfᵀ tKvᵀbv wRwbm bq | GB wmqvmvZ ivóhᵀšj mᵀ_ RwoZ GK ᵀiæZcyᵀwielq | chwKnMYᵀ` i (AvBbwē`) KvᵀQ Bmj vgx ivᵀóí Aw`Zi Avᵀm Avj wni B`Qvi (Zvi Avᵀ`k wᵀlᵀtai) ev`évbq NUVᵀbvi ōgva`gō wᵀmᵀe | Avj wni AvBb, Zvi ū`y BZ`w` A_ēn nqbv hw` ᵀmᵀjv ev`évbᵀbi ivóᵀq ᵀlgZv bv `vᵀK; hw` mvgwRK cōZōvbw` , wKᵀv, wēPvi Ges AvPvi -AvPiY ᵀmB ᵀlgZvi Avl Zvfyᵀᵀ bv nq | Bmj vg nᵀ`Q GKwU agᵀGes ivóí (Islam is a religion and a state) | Gi GKwU AciwU ᵀ_ᵀK Avj v`v Kiv AKí bᵀq | gvbᵀl i Rxeb l Zvi Kᵀgᵀ Dᵀí k` nᵀ`Q Avj wni gwngv KxZᵀ Kiv | bv¾avi etj b ᵀh, GB avi YwU Beb ZvBwgqv eYᵀvi ᵀᵀq Ab` ᵀKv_vl Awak mᵀPvi aᵀfc e`³ nqwb | wZwb K_wU Beb ZvBwgqv ᵀ_ᵀK Gfvᵀe D×Z Kᵀi b, ōIt is a duty to consider governorship (imara) as an act of religion, and as one of the acts by which man draws near God; for to draw near God through the exercise of power, i.e., by obeying Him and His Apostle, is the most excellent form of drawing near God.ō A_ᵀr Beb ZvBwgqv etj b, ōi vócwī Puj bvi (Bgvī Z) KvRᵀK agᵀq KvR wēᵀPbv Kiv GKwU KZᵀ | GwU GgbB GK KvR hvi gva`ᵀg gvbᵀl Avj wni wᵀKUeZᵀnq, ᵀKbbv ᵀlgZvi e`envᵀi i gva`ᵀg Avj wni wᵀKUeZᵀnq, ᵀhgb Gᵀᵀᵀ Avj wni l Zvi ivmᵀj i AvbᵀMZ` nᵀ`Q Avj wni %bKU` j vᵀfi , AwZ DbZgvᵀbi GK Aeᵀ ᵀb¹⁴ | ō

wmqvmᵀK Beb KvBwᵀg `ᵀ fvᵀM fvM Kᵀi b: wmqvmv Rwj gvn ev Rwj g wmqvmv Ges wmqvmv Aw` j vn ev b`vqcivqY wmqvmv | cō_gwU Bmj vgx kvi xōAvq A%ea Ges wōZxqU %ea, b`vq l mᵀvmb cōZōvi KvᵀR e`ēüZ nq | Bmj vgx mwᵀnᵀZ`, wēᵀkl Kᵀi Bmj vgx AvBᵀb wōZxqUᵀK wmqvmv kvi xōAv ev kvi xōAv-mᵀSZ wmqvmv etj AvL`wqZ Kiv nq |

Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi wfvᵀ

mᵀv gwq`vni 44-50 chᵀl mvZwU AvqvᵀZ Avj wni Zvqvj v nhi Z gmv (Av.), nhi Z Cmv (Av.) l nhi Z gmvᵀᵀ (mv.) Gi kixqZ wᵀq Avᵀj vPbv KᵀiᵀQb | wēPvi Kvᵀcwī Puj bvi e`vcvᵀi Bmj vgx ivᵀóí `wqᵀZi K_v Avᵀj wPZ nᵀqᵀQ | ivᵀóí Rb` Kā Avb cwPwU Acivᵀai kw`l`ᵀs wᵀw` ᵀ l wbaᵀwī Z KᵀiᵀQ¹⁵ | GLvᵀb

Bmj vgx ivtói Avtiv wKQz`wqfZji K_v weeZ ntqfQ| A_ŕ, G mvZwU AvqvtZi gj K_v nt"Q, wZbwU
kixqfZi thš_ weavb Avj uni f`qv wbbqg Abjhvqx dvqmij v I gvgvsmv Ki fZ nte| Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi
wFwE wZbwU gj bxwZi I ci `wvZ-- 1. Zvl nx` 2. wi mvj Z I 3. fLj vdvZ|

Zvl nx`

Zvl nx` i A_©ntjv, Avj un meiwKQj míoKZP, cvj bKZP I gwj K| cFZi, kvmb I AvBb cŕqfbi
AwAKvi GKgvĀ Zvi B| Zvi mEÿ, ýgZv, Ÿvewj I AwAKviti Kvтив fKvfbv AswK`vi Zi fbB| mveFŠg
ŕlgZvi AwAKvix wZwbB| Zvi Avt`k-wbfa gvbfi I BnKuj xb Kj`vY I ci Kuj xb gw³i Rtb` GKgvĀ
AvBb| e`w³, fMwô, mgvR, cwievi, `j, RvWZ Kvтив AwAKvi fbB Zvi AvBtb fni fdi Kiv ev mvsNwl R
AvBb iPbv Kivi |

wi mvj vZ

Avj uni G AvBb gvbfi I KvтQ th gva`g ati Gtm fcsŕQfQ Zvi bvg wi mvj vZ| KLfbv G AvBb wKZvej un
AvKviti Avi KLfbv mpeZ ivmj AvKviti Avgvt`i mvgtb nwiRi nq| Avj un Zvi wKZvte thfvte th
weavtbi eYŕv w`tqfQb, ivmj (mv.) KtgŕŕĀ Zv ev`evqb Kti GKwU cwicY©e`e`v %Zwi Kti
wMfqtQb|

wLj vdvZ

wLj vdZ gvtb cŕZwbwZi| Avj uni Rvgtb gvbfi Avj uni cŕZwbw| cŕZwbw etj B: 1. fm Rvgtbi gwj K
bq, 2. gwj fKi f`qv Avt`k-Dct`k Abyviti fm RvgtbK e`envi Ki te, 3. gwj K KZR`ŕKZ
`vaxZv Ges `vaxZvi mxgvi fZti f`fKB Kvhwewi Pvj bv Ki fZ nte, 4. gwj fKi Dfi k` ev`evqb
Ki fZ nte|

GB cŕ_extZ gvbfi fK Avj un metPfq ghP verb I `wqZkxj Kti cwMfqtQb| wZwb gvbfi fK ŕLwj dvnŕ
AwfvnZ Kti fQb| Avj un etj b, ŕGes tm mgfqi K_v `ši Y Ki, hLb fZvgvi cŕZcvj K tdfi kZvt` i
ej fjb, cŕ_extZ Awg Aek`B Avgvi Lwj dv ev cŕZwbw mŕó Ki tev¹⁶|ŕ

th Df'f k" Avj m gvby tK cW_extZ cWtqtQb tm Df'f k"i cYev'evqb nq ZLb, hLb gvby Avj mni cÖZwba wntmte wLj vdvZ cÖZövi `wqZi cvj b Kti | Bmj vtg wLj vdvZ LpB _iaZcY©GKWU avi Yv | Bmj vtgi ivR%wZK e'e'vq Gi Df'f k"i c'fve itqtQ | AtbK Bmj vgx `j itqtQ, hviv wLj vdvZ cÖZövtK Zvt` i KgmpPi Ask Kti wbtqtQ | wLj vdvZi wZbwU cäv w`K itqtQ |

%wZK I Ava'wZK w`K t`k wLj vdvZ A_©ntj v, cW_extZ me gvby Avj mni Lwj dv ev cÖZwba | me gvby hw` I Avj mni Lwj dv; Zte Zvt` i AtbtKB bvbv ai tbi cvtc hy³ nq Ges Lwj dvi gtZv KvR Kti bv¹⁷ | GuU ntj v Bmj vtg wLj vdvZi Ava'wZK w`K |

Bmj vtgi ivR%wZK e'e'vqI wLj vdvZi GKwU A_©itqtQ | GuU ntj v wLj vdvZi metPtq tekK Atj wPZ w`K | ivmj (mv.) Ges Zvi mrvnet` i cÖZwöZ ivR%wZK e'e'vi Ask Ges ivóiq e'e'vcbv wntmte wLj vdvZö cÖZövi Kiv ntqmQj ¹⁸ |

wLj vdvZi ZZxq w`K nj , Gi gva'tg Bmj vtg mi Kvti i ai YtK eSv'bv nq | AtbK Avtj g-Dj vgvv gZ th, GLbKvi ivócwZ kvimZ ev msm` xq e'e'v Bmj wvg ivR%wZK ZÉ; KvVvtgvi mv`_ mvgÄm`cY©

Bmj wvg ivó^aGes wLj vdvZ, hw` I wKQlv mv`k" ivtL, Avmtj eü %amv`k" itqtQ G `Ötqi gta" | Bmj vtg Avgxi aj gygbxtbi úKgZtK tLj vdZ ej v nq¹⁹ | wnkó gvmj g wPš'w` i wnk` wi `v etj wQtj b, wLj vdvZ cpivq cÖZwöZ Kiv Amæe, hvi Kvi t b Zvii mxiqZ AvKvti i wLj vdvZi avi Yv tqt b wbtqtQb, th avi Yv Ktj vbx DEi hfMi RwiZivótk `xkwZ t`q Ges öBmj vgx ivóö Gi avi YvtK mvgtb wbtq Avtm | Bmj vgx ivtóf ZÉw gj Z RwiZ-ivótk `xkwZ t`q Ges mgMögyvj g wetkji ivR%wZK GKÎxKi tYi BDtUwvcqv avi YvtK Z`wM Kti²⁰ |

Bmj vgx ivRbwZ I kvmb'e'vi Df'f k"

Bmj vgx kvmtbi Df'f k" m'útk©cweÎ Kj Avtbi KtqKwU `vtb Avtj vKcvZ Kiv ntqtQ | Ki Avt b ej v ntqtQ, òAvwg Avgvi bext` i mý úó w'avbmn cWtqtQ | Zvt` itK w`tqmQ wKZve I gxhvb, hvZ gvby

mjePvi cÖZÖv Ki†Z cv†i | Avng tj ŠnI w`tqWQ, G†Z i†q†Q weivU kw³ I gvb†Ii Kj`vY²¹ | Ó Avq†Z
mjePvi cÖZÖvi R†b` WKZve I gxhvb bwhj Kiv c††½ tj Šn bwhj Kivi welq R†o w`tq ivókw³i cÖZ
Bw½Z Kiv n†q†Q | ivókw³i mv†_ kw³ cÖqvM Ges gvb†Ii Kj`vY mva†bi welqW i†q†Q | G Avq†Zi
e`vLvq ejv n†q†Q, ÔHkx WKZve I cqM†† tcÖ†Yi Avmj D†í k` gvb††K b`vq I mjePv†i Dci
cÖZwÖZ Kiv²² |

Bmj vg Øxb I `ybqv me WKQ†K Ki Av†bi wfvE†Z M†o †Zvj vi wb†`R w`tq†Q | Ki Av†b ejv n†q†Q,
ÔG†`i hw` Avng fctô KZŠ;`vb Kwí Z†e Zviv bvgvR h_viwZ Av`vq Ki†e, hvKvZ †`te Ges fv†j v
Kv†Ri Av†`k I g>` KvR †_†K eviY Ki†e²³ | Ó GLv†b hviv ivóÿgZvq Avmxb n†e Zv†`i `wq†Zi
wel†q ejv n†q†Q | Bmj vgx iv†ó† kv††Ki Kx Kx `wqZi i†q†Q tmUv ejv n†q†Q GLv†b | GB AvqvZ
g`xbvq wnRi†Zi Ae`einZ c†i ZLb AeZxY`nq, hLb g†nj gvb†`i †Kv_vI ivó†q ÿgZv wQj bv | WKŠ'
Avj wn Zv†`i m†ú†K`c†eB etj w`tj b th, ivó†q ÿgZv jvf Ki†j Zv atg† D†j wLZ `iaZcy`Kv†R
e`q Ki†e²⁴ | G AvqvZ Ab†hvqx GKwU Øxb-wfvEK Bmj vgx mgvR cÖZÖv Kiv g†nj gvb†`i KZ` n†q
`wovq | GRb` †MvUv ivó`e`v†K Bmj v†gi Av`†k† Av†j v†K M†o †Zvj v Qvov GKvR WKQ†ZB m†e n†Z
cv†i bv | Ab`w`†K Bmj vgx Av`k`e`ZxZ Ab` †Kv†bv Av`k`cÖZwÖZ Kivi ivRbwZ†K Bmj vg †Kvbfv†eB
mg_ß K†i bv | Avj wn etj b, Ô†Zvgiv m†e†Eg RvwZ, gvb††Ii Kj`v†Yi R†b` †Zvgv†`i mwó Kiv n†q†Q |
†Zvgiv mr Kv†Ri wb†`R †`te, cvc †_†K tj vK†`i weiZ ivL†e Ges Avj wni I ci Cgvb Av†e²⁵ | Ó
Avq†Z Avj wni I ci w†k††mi cvkvcw†k mvgvwRK b`vqwePvi cÖZÖv, fv†j v Kv†Ri c_ m†Mg Kiv I g>`
Kv†Ri c_ eÜ Kivi K_v ejv n†q†Q | Ab` Avq†Z ejv n†q†Q, ÔwbÖqB Avng Avcbvi cÖZ mZ` WKZve
AeZxY`K†i wQ, hv†Z Avcbv gvb††Ii g†a` dvqmvj v K†i b²⁶ | ÓGi e`vL`vq Bgvq Rvmmvm etj b, b`vqwePvi
cÖZÖvi welqW Kj Av†bi wb†`R Avmvi Av†MB w†e††Ki Av†j v†KB Acwi nvh`Qj |

G†_†K Avgiv e††Z cwii th, ivmj †cÖ†Yi D†í k`B wQj Zviv gvbe RvwZ†K e`w³MZ I mvgvwRKfv†e
b`vqwePv†i I ci cÖZwÖZ Kiteb | GKw`†K gvb† Avj wni Av†Kvi, wb††Ri Av†Kvi I Ab` gvb††I
Av†Kvi †R†b Zv Av`vq Ki†e Ges cieZ†Z mgv†Ri w†e†-w†e†v Ggbfv†e wbg†Y Ki†e †hb mgvR I

ivt^o tKv^tbv Rj g, Ab^vq-AvePvi bv _v^tK | G AvqvZ^u t^jvi Aš^tbⁿZ Zvrch^o I ivm^tj i Kg^oxwZ
ch^oj vPbv Ki t^j t^l Lv hvq t^h, GK^uU ivó^kw³ Qovov mgv^tRi mKj Ast^k mgvb^fv^te b^vqvePvi c^oZw^oZ
nt^Z cv^ti bv | GRb^o ivm^tj j^on (mv.) Bmj vgx ivó^a c^oZ^ovi Rb^o c^oYcY t^póv K^ti t^ob | G t^póv^tK ej v nq
ivRb^wZ | t^póv Qovov t^hgb f^vt^Zi t^j vKgvUv ch^oš^l g^tL t^l qv hvqbv, t^Zgwb t^póv c^oP^ov Qovov Bmj vgx ivó^a
c^oZ^ov n^l qv m^ae bv |

Be^tb ZvB^wgqv g^tb Ki t^Zb t^h, mr Kv^tRi Av^t k I Lvⁱvc Kv^tR v^bt^la Kivi gZ Bmj vgx v^wqZⁱ cvj b
Kiv m^ae bq Bmj vgx ivt^oí Aw^oZⁱ bv _v^tK^tj | GQovov^l cⁱcv^Pvi I Avj^oni Aeva^oZⁱ veⁱat^x vRⁿv^o,
Bmj vgx AvB^tbi c^oqvM Ges mvgw^oK v^wqZⁱ t^hgb mvgw^oRK b^vqvePvi v^bw^oZ Kivi Rb^o I ivó^hšⁱ I
v^lgZv c^oqvRb | t^htⁿZyag^o AvBb-Kiv^bt^k ev^o t^e c^oqv^tMi Rb^oB Bmj vgx ivó^a Acwⁱ nv^h,^o ZvB Bmj vgx
ivt^oí c^oZ^ov^tK ag^o v^wqZⁱ etj vZ^vb hv³ c^ov^b K^ti b | c^te^p Ab^ov^o Bmj vgx v^pš^ove^o t^hgb Avj
dvⁱvexi g^tZ, òivR^owZK DrK^lZ^ovi Rb^o ag^o Áv^b c^oqvRb^o Gi v^ecix^tZ Be^tb ZvB^wgqv gZ t^l b t^h,
òag^o DrK^lZ^ovi Rb^oB ivR^owZK v^lgZv Acwⁱ nv^h²⁷ |

Avj^ogv BKe^vt^j i g^tZ, Bmj vgx ivó^a nt^j v g^mvj g^t i Ava^owZ^k veK^vt^ki c^oK^ov, hv v^k-bv Rxe^tbi mKj
v^o K I ve^fv^tM, Ggb^owK ivRb^wZ^tZI DrK^lZ^ovi v^bt^q Av^tm | vZ^vb Bmj vgx ivó^tK g^mvj g^t i cwi c^YZ^v
mva^tbi m^te^p ve^o y Ges Avj^oni B^ovi c^oZ mgc^o v^wnt^me vetePbv Ki t^Zb | vZ^vb Bmj vgx ivó^tK
g^mvj g^o e^o m^oEy I Bmj vgx m^fz^ovi v^oš^o v^oct^obi gva^o g^tb Ki t^Zb | gv^l j v^bv gl^o v^o Bmj vgx ivó^tK
v^pš^o Ki t^Zb Av^o k^ov^o x GK^uU c^oZ^ov^b v^wnt^me, t^hw^o cw^o ext^Z òAvj^oni mve^of^oš^ogZ^o c^oZ^ov Ki t^e²⁸ |
gv^l j v^bv gl^o v^oxi g^tZ, Bmj vgx ivt^oí D^tí k^o nj, Avj^oni úK^gt^k ev^o v^owqZ Kiv, Ges GUv Kiv n^te
kix^oAv^tK f-L^túI AvB^tbi D^rm v^wnt^me c^oqvM Kivi gva^o t^g | gv^l j v^bv gl^o v^oxi Ges Avj^ogv BKe^vj
D^ft^qB Bmj vgx ivt^oí f-L^oUMZ mxg^ov^ti Lv^tK t^gt^b v^bt^qt^ob, t^hw^o D^oš^oni v^ow^oKZv Z^tÉ^o v^ecix^Z Ges
Zvⁱv MYZš^oKI v^kQycwⁱ eZ^o cwi ea^o m^vt^o t^o t^gt^b v^bt^qt^ob | Avj^ogv BKe^vt^j i g^tZ, hvⁱv i^oay^tgav,
gbb I Áv^tb AM^ov^ogv Zv^o i g^ta^oB MYZw^oš^o v^wx^ov^oš^o M^ot^oYi fvi Aw^oz Kiv hv^te | Avi gv^l j v^bv
gl^o v^oxi g^tZ, MYZš^ont^Z n^te kix^ovi Ab^ov^ogv | m^oš^o t^o c^o ej t^Z t^o t^o j, Zvⁱv MYZw^oš^o c^oqv^tK t^gt^b
v^bt^j I MYZw^oš^o t^pZv^tK t^gt^b t^bvb^o |

Bmj vgx kvmb I gynyj g kvmb

gynyj g KZK kvmb e-vi cwi Pwj Z ntj B th GUv Bmj vgx kvmb ntq hvq, weiqw Ggb bq | Bmj vgx kvmb I gynyj g kvmb GK bq | cKZ K_v GUVB th, tLvj vdvq ivtk`xtbi ci GKgvI nhi Z I gi web Avaj AwrtRi kvmbKvj Qvov Aewko kvmbKvj tK cY% Bmj vgx kvmb ej v hvqbr²⁹ | Kvi Y, gynyj gi v hv wKzKti Zvi meiwKQB Bmj vg bq |

evsj vt`tk Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ

vaxb evsj vt`tki Afiz`q 1971 mvjt ntj I G f-LtU RbemwZ Ges mgvR e-e-vi BwZnm Avtiv eu AvtM | KtqK nvRvi eQtii BwZnm-HwZn` itqtQ | hw` I gynyj g ivRbxwZ I Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ GK weiq bq; Zvici I gynyj g ivRbxwZi mvf_ Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi GKUv thvMmF` itqtQ G Dcgnvt`tk | GLvtb Bmj vg GtmtQ etj gynyj g ntqtQb AtbtK | gynyj gt`i emwZ Mto Itv etj GKUv mgta gynyj g ivRbxwZ I gynyj g kvmb e-vi cWZwZ nq GLvtb | Avi gynyj g ivRbxwZ I gynyj g kvmb e-vi ga` w`ta gynyj gt`i ivRbxwZi c_ wekwkZ nq | Ab`w`tk Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi gva`tgI Gt`tk Bmj vtgi I gynyj gt`i we`hZ NtUtQ | gynyj g kvmb e-vi gva`tgI Gt`tk gynyj gt`i we`hZ NtU |

evsj vt`tk Bmj vtgi AvMgb

Gt`tk Bmj vtgi AvMgb I we`hZtZ Aviet`i fvgKv metPtq tenk | G f-LtU meE_g Bmj vg cek KtitiQ Avie ewYKt`i et`SjtZ, ivmj`wn (mv.) Gi BtSkvtj i ci ciB; mvnvt`i c_g hM | Avie ewYKiv GLvtb GtmtQ, ewYR` Kivi cvkvcwk Bmj vtgi c`nti KvR KtitiQ | Avevi KLtbn Avie ewYKiv e`emvi cQvRtb `xN`mgq GLvtb emevm KtitiQb | GB mgta AtbK ewYK GLvtb wetq Ktibi Ges Zvt`i esk we`hZ nq | Gfvte Bmj vtgi c`nti Avie ewYKt`i fvgKv itqtQ |

tenki fvm weeiTY cvl qv hvq th, GLvtb meE_g Bmj vtgi AvMgb NtU mvnvt`i c_g hM | tKD tKD etj b, GB Dcgnvt`tk Bmj vtgi Awefve ivmj`i g`x hM t`tKB³⁰ | fvi Zxq Dcgnvt`tki c_g gynyj g wQtj b fvi tZi eZgvb tKivj v AA`tj i tci`gvj mvrtR`i tkl ivRv OtPivgvb fvi gv tci`gvj O |

wZwb ivmj j on (mv.) Gi e'vcvṭi Avie ewYKṭ`i KvQ ṭ_ṭK RvbṭZ ṭcti Bmj vg Kej Kṭib Ges g°vq
ivmj j on (mv.) Gi mvṭ_ ṭ`Lv KiṭZ hvb | cL'vZ HwZnvmK Bvgv Zvevwi Dbvi Ūndi`vDmj wvKvgŌ-G
Dṭj L Kṭib, ṭciagvj 17 w`b ivmj j on (mv.) Gi mvṭ_ wQṭj b | wZwb ŪZvRDīxbŌ Dcvwa jvf Kṭib
ivmṭj i KvQ ṭ_ṭK Ges mvrnve gwij K Beb w`bvi (iv.) ṭK mvṭ_ Kṭi ṭKivjv ṭdiZ Avmvi cṭ_ wZwb
gvi v hvb³¹ |

Avie ewYK Qvovl Bmj vṭgi cṖvi-cānvṭi i KvR avivevwnKfvṭe hṭM hṭM Ōṭbi `vqx, gṭevj M, Ges
Avl vj qvṭq ṭKivṭgi gva`ṭg nṭqṭQ | i'ayBmj vg cṖṭi bq; Bmj vgx wkjv ve`ṭṭi l Zviv Ae`vb ṭiṭL
ṭMṭQb | GK mgq ṭMvUv fvi Zel`gynj gvbiv Rq Kṭi ṭdj ṭj G f-LŪl gynwj g kvmbē'e`vi Avaṭb Pṭj
Avṭm | gynwj g kvmbvṭj Bmj vṭgi ve`wZi c_ Avṭiv mṭMg nq | Ōṭbi `vqx, gṭevj M Avi cxi-
gLvṭqLṭ`i cṭkvcwk gynwj g kvmbē'e`vi Bmj vṭgi ve`wZṭZ fvgKv ivṭL |

Avieev Gṭ`ṭk ewYwR`K mṭĪ thvMvṭhvM `vcb Kiṭj l Av`k°cṖṭi i gnvb eṭZ, gṭ³ l kwšli c_
wbṭ`R, mṭf`Zvi Avmj wKvbwq gvbṭṭK ṭcṭṭQ ṭ`l qvi gungwšZ wṭkṭb AvṭZwrmM°Kṭib | GUv
Avieṭ`i `ZŠ;`ewkō` | BwZnm ṭKej Avie ewYKṭ`i K_v-B eṭj bv, BwZnm G AĀṭj Avṭiv vewfbcē
ewYwR`K `ṭj i AvMṭṭbi K_v eṭj | l j>`vR, cZMR Avi BṭiRṭ`i K_v ṭK bv Rvṭb | wkš'
Ab`vbṭ`i gṭZv Avieṭ`i ewYR` ve`li, ivR` `Lj Ges `v_ṭšṭvq gĒ nṭZ ṭ`Lv hvqwb | Zviv ewYR`
KṭiṭQ Ges mṭeṖZfvṭe Gṭ`ṭki gvbṭṭl i Kṭi vṭYi cṭ_ Avnṭvb RwbṭqṭQb | Bmj vṭgi cṖvi-cānvṭi KvR
KṭiṭQ wōvi mvṭ_ | Aek` Ab`vb` RvwiZi gṭZv Avieiv ewnivMZ n l qv mṭĒj l GB AĀṭj gynwj g kvmb
cŪZōv Kṭi wKsev gynwj g kvmb cŪZōvq fvgKv ivṭL | wkš' BwZnm Avieṭ`i jṭgZvṭj wv wKsev j ṭUiv
wṭmṭe AvL`wqZ Kṭiwb | eis gṭ³`vZv l kwšli `Z wṭmṭe kōvfṭi `ṭji Y Kṭi |

Dcgnvṭ` ṭk gynwj g kvmb

660 wL³-vṭā nhiZ Avj x (iv.) Gi mgq nwiim Beb gjiv Avj -Avev` wṭṭ`i KvṭQi wKQyAĀj `Lj
Kṭi wQṭj b³² | nhiZ gṭvweqv (iv.) l ṭPōv Puj yṭi ṭLuQṭj b, wkš' mdj nbwb | Aeṭkṭl, 710 wL³-vṭā

Lwj dv I qvwj ` web Avāj gwj K Gi mgq 17 eQti i Ziāy thv×v gnvāšy` web Kvimg wūz weRq Kti gnvwj g kvmtbi tMvovcĒb Ktib| Zvi gZyi cti 871 wLā-vā chŚi fvi†Zi wewfbaeAĀj Rq Pvj y _v†K| mi vmi AveŸvmxq wLj vdv†Zi Avl Zvaxtb ūKgtZ ki xŌAv cŌZwōZ wQj G AĀtj ³³|

wLj vdvZ ZrKvj xb fvi Zix kvmKt` i wewfbaeDcwa w`†quQj | thgb, mj Zvb key³wMb Gi Rb` Ōbvmi Av` `vDj vŌ Ges mj Zvb gvingy` Gi Rb` ŌBqwigb Av` `vDj vŌ Ges ŌAvngb Dj wjg wZŌ| 1211 †_†K 1236 wLā-vā mgq chŚi kvmK wQ†j b mj Zvb Bj ZyZwgk, whwb AveŸvm wLj vdv† †_†K `†KwZ cvl qvi Ab†iva Rvbtq Lwj dv gšwhi wej wni Gi KvQ †_†K Ōmj Zvb-G-AvhgŌ Dcwa †c†quQ†j b| wZwb gŸ † Pvj y Kiv i iæKti wQ†j b, th_†j vi GK cv†k _vK†Zv K†j gv Ges wLj vdv†Zi bvg Avi Ab` cv†k _vK†Zv Zvi w†Ri bvg Ōbvmi-G-Avngi Dj gvgbxbŌ UvB†Uj mn| Lvj wh mj ZvbvZ Gi ci ZNj K mv†R`I wLj vdv†Zi mv†_ mshy³ wQj | gnvāšy` web ZNj K (1325-1351) Zvi Av†Mi kvmKt` i mgv†j vPbv Kti AveŸvm Lwj dv Avj -gy`†Kwd wej wni mv†_ thvMv†hvM Kti `†KwZ †bb Ōmj Zvb Avm-mvj wZbŌ w†m†e| w††ivR kvn ZNj K Zvi eB ŌdyZnvZ-B-w††ivRkwnŌ †Z D†j † Kti wQ†j b th, ZrKvj xb Lwj dv Zv†K ŌwLj vZŌ (robes of honor), e`vbi, wi s BZ`w` cvw†quQ†j b `†KwZ w†m†e| †gvNj kvmKt` i i iæ †_†K †kl chŚi mgq (gvS mg†qi wKQye`wZµg Qvov, thgb AvKe†i i kvmb) wLj vdv†Zi mv†_ Zv†` i m†n`úK` wQj | ūgvqb weL`vZ I mgvbx Lwj dv Ōmj vBgvb `v g`vMw††m>UŌ †K wPw cvw†quQ†j b ŌwLj vdv†Zi gh® vi i ¶vKvi x w†m†eŌ| GgbwK wCymj Zvb 1787 mv†j I mgvbx Lwj dv ZZxq †mwj g †K we†Uk†` i wei†× mvrnh` †P†q wPw w`†quQ†j b|

G †cŸvct†Ui †fZ†iB wLj vdv†Zi mv†_ evsj vi I Mfxi thvMv†hvM wQj | MRbxi mj Zvb gnvāšy` †Nwi i mgq evsj v weR†qi Kvi†y BLwZqvi Dw†b gnvāšy` web eLwZqvi wLj wR †Nwi i w`j wi cŌZwbwa KZy†i b AvB†eK Gi KvQ †_†K ŌwLj vZŌ (robe of honor) †c†quQ†j b| Pvi eQti i †fZi BLwZqvi Dw†b mgMŌ evsj vq Bmj vgx kvmb Kv†qg Kti wQ†j b †K>`†q wLj vdv†Zi `†KwZ w†q| BLwZqv†i i c†i i kvmKivl gŸ † Pvj y Kti wQ†j b hvi GK cv†k Kv†j gv _vK†Zv Avi Ab` cv†k _vK†Zv ŌwLj dvi mvrnh`Kvi xŌ UvB†Uj | BLwZqvi Dw†b eLwZqvi wLj wR Gi mgq †_†K (1203/04) c†i v mj Zwb Avgj (1538) chŚi evsj vi

kvmKiv GiKg gÿ Pvjy KtiwQtb| cÜvZ Bmjvgx HwZnwmK ntdh Beb nvRvi AvmKvj wvb
wj tLwQtb, evsjvi GK faxb beve Rvj vj jib gnv=š` kvn (1415-1431) Avevwm Lwj dvi KvQ t_tK
`xKwZ cvl qvi Avkivq wgm_t_i gvgj K mj Zvb Avj -Avki vd evi me_tK Dc_tXŠKb cvw_tqiwQtb hv_tZ wZvb
`xKwZ cvB_tq w_tZ mrvnh` Ktib|

evsjv Ges fviZ AÄj tK`iq wLjvd_tZi cÜ`k wQj | cÜq cuPkZ eQi wLjvdvZ GLv_tB kvmb Kti
wM_tqiwQj , Aek`B gvtS gvtS wKQy`e_fZv cÜkvk tctqiwQj | wKŠ` kixÜAv Av`vj Z Pvjy wQj , wLjvdv_tZi
MfY_f_t` i Øviv GB AÄj kvwmZ n_tZv³⁴ |

gnv=š` web Kwmtgi wMÜweR_tqi djvdj

gnvjg wntmte gnv=š` web Kwmtgi Øviv wMÜweRq Bmjvtgi BwZnv_tM GKwÜ HwZnwmK NUbv | Gi
djvdj wbtm_t` tn AZ`šl my_tcnvix| wZb eQ_tii gta` gnv=š` web Kwmg wMÜ l gj Zv_tB AwmacZ`
cÜZövn Kti gnvjg weR_tqi BwZnv_tM GK be Aa`vtqi mPbv Ktib| fviZxq RbM_tYi A%K`, ivRv
`wntii `^tkvmb, tškw³i Afve Ges ivRv_t` i `^tZ_tš;weyä RvV, tgW, tešx Rb_tMvöxi mn_thwMZv
Aviet` i mdj Zvi Ab`Zg KviY | G Qvon Bmjvg cÜvi, wRnv_t` i cÜj AvKv`y_v, `tmvnmK tPZbv_teva
gnvjg g_t` i tK wMÜweR_tq ht_ó mrvnm thvMvq |

kvmK wntmte gnv=š` web Kwmg `vbxq_t` i Kv_tQ MÜb_thvM`Zv ARÜ Ktib | wZvb th mg`í GjvKv Rq
Ktib- me_f weWRZ tjvK_t` i cÜZ b`vq l mnbkxj Zvi cvwPq t`b | `vbxq AwaevmxMY gnvjg vbt` i
kvmb`e`v l weWRZ tjvK_t` i cÜZ Zv_t` i bxwZi cÜksmv bv Kti cv_tiw | gnv=š` web Kwmg t`ej bM_t
cÜetki ci wZvb i ayAh_v i ³cv_tZB evav cÜvb Ktibvb, eis Awaevmx_t` i cÜZ tmŠRb` l D`vi Zvgj K
AvPiY Ktib | w`MY Zv_t` i ce@Zx ct` envj _v_tK, i aykvmb`e`vUKz w`_f` i nvZ t_tK gnvjg g_t` i
nv_tZ `vbs`hi Z nq³⁵ |

nv³⁴vR web BDMjdi Avt`k Abjvqx gnv³⁵ web Kwmg mg`Í Agmuj g`i agf³⁶ `faxbZv c0vb Ktib | Agmuj g`i Dci OmRihqv0 Ki Qrov Ab` tKv³⁷ Ki avh³⁸ Kiv nqub³⁶ | hviv Bmjvg ag³⁹MhY Kti Zv⁴⁰ i tK wRihqv Ki n⁴¹Z Ae⁴²vnwZ t` lqv nq | c0Z`K t⁴³jt⁴⁴ b⁴⁵vq wePvi Kitz Avt`k t` lqv nq | dtj Ae⁴⁶v Ggb `uovq th, gnv⁴⁷ web Kwmtgi gZii ci wUevmxi v Zui Rb` Ak⁴⁸memR0 t` q⁴⁹ |

gnv⁵⁰ web Kwmg KZ⁵¹ wUzweRq cieZ⁵² fvi Zetl⁵³ g⁵⁴ g⁵⁵ kvmtbi c_ Db⁵⁶ Kti t` q | GUv wQ⁵⁷ v gj Z: AM⁵⁸AwfHvb | GB AwfHv⁵⁹bi dtj g⁶⁰ g⁶¹ kvmb Zijw⁶² nq Ges tkl ch⁶³ mvZ⁶⁴tkv eQ⁶⁵ti g⁶⁶ g⁶⁷ ivRZ⁶⁸ c0Z⁶⁹ov cvq | fvi Zxq BwZnm MtelK W. wKiYP⁷⁰ `a tP⁷¹ajx G ch⁷² t⁷³½ etj b, OmK⁷⁴Š' mvgv⁷⁵ AbaveY Kwi⁷⁶ t⁷⁷ Avgv⁷⁸ i ey⁷⁹StZ wej⁸⁰ n⁸¹Btebv th, Aviet`i wUz Aw⁸²Kv⁸³ti mgq nB⁸⁴Z iia⁸⁵ Kwiqv AvajbK h⁸⁶Mi c⁸⁷ wU⁸⁸ i vR⁸⁹ wU⁹⁰ZK, A_ wU⁹¹ZK, Z_v mvgv⁹² RK Rxeb Bmjvg ag⁹³ej w⁹⁴ i 0v⁹⁵ c⁹⁶veZ wQ⁹⁷ v | Aviet`i kvmb `vc⁹⁸bi dtj eU⁹⁹ msL¹⁰⁰ K Avie ew¹⁰¹YK, ch¹⁰²0K, gbx¹⁰³ wU¹⁰⁴ Z Av¹⁰⁵mq¹⁰⁶ Qb Ges fvi Zetl¹⁰⁷ w¹⁰⁸ f¹⁰⁹ b¹¹⁰ eAA¹¹¹ t¹¹² cwi ag¹¹³Y Kwiqv thB mK¹¹⁴ j eY¹¹⁵ v i wL¹¹⁶ qv w¹¹⁷ q¹¹⁸ Qb, tmB_ w¹¹⁹ j cieZ¹²⁰ K¹²¹ v¹²² Z w¹²³ K¹²⁴ M¹²⁵ t¹²⁶ K fvi Zel¹²⁷ Aw¹²⁸ f¹²⁹ v¹³⁰ b¹³¹ Drm¹³² v¹³³ n¹³⁴ Z Kwi¹³⁵ q¹³⁶ t¹³⁷ 0¹³⁸ |

Aviet`i wUz weR¹³⁹qi ci n¹⁴⁰Z fvi¹⁴¹ Zi w¹⁴² f¹⁴³ b¹⁴⁴ eAA¹⁴⁵ t¹⁴⁶ g¹⁴⁷ g¹⁴⁸ c¹⁴⁹ve `z¹⁵⁰ ew¹⁵¹ t¹⁵² t¹⁵³ Z _v¹⁵⁴ K | t`ej, tmvgb¹⁵⁵_, Kw¹⁵⁶ l¹⁵⁷ qub, K¹⁵⁸ ½ b, te¹⁵⁹ P, K¹⁶⁰ v¹⁶¹ t¹⁶² w¹⁶³ b, t¹⁶⁴ P¹⁶⁵ j, , Riv¹⁶⁶ U c¹⁶⁷ f¹⁶⁸ w¹⁶⁹ Z `v¹⁷⁰ b y¹⁷¹ i¹⁷² a¹⁷³ g¹⁷⁴ g¹⁷⁵ g¹⁷⁶ Rbem¹⁷⁷ w¹⁷⁸ Z M¹⁷⁹ to D¹⁸⁰ t¹⁸¹ V Ges c0¹⁸² q c0¹⁸³ Z¹⁸⁴ v¹⁸⁵ t¹⁸⁶ B gm¹⁸⁷ w¹⁸⁸ R¹⁸⁹ ` w¹⁹⁰ b¹⁹¹ v¹⁹² g¹⁹³ Z nq | Aw¹⁹⁴ K¹⁹⁵ v¹⁹⁶ k w¹⁹⁷ ` y¹⁹⁸ kv¹⁹⁹ m²⁰⁰ K Zv²⁰¹ t²⁰² i i²⁰³ v²⁰⁴ R²⁰⁵ g²⁰⁶ g²⁰⁷ i `w²⁰⁸ Z R²⁰⁹ v²¹⁰ b²¹¹ v²¹² | em²¹³ w²¹⁴ Z `vc²¹⁵ bi ci ci²¹⁶ B g²¹⁷ g²¹⁸ g²¹⁹ v²²⁰ ag²²¹ e²²² v²²³ t²²⁴ i e²²⁵ z²²⁶ nb | beg kZ²²⁷ v²²⁸ x²²⁹ tkl nl²³⁰ qvi Av²³¹ t²³² MB Z²³³ v²³⁴ v²³⁵ fvi²³⁶ Zi mg²³⁷ M²³⁸ c²³⁹ w²⁴⁰ g²⁴¹ Dc²⁴² K²⁴³ j A²⁴⁴ t²⁴⁵ j Q²⁴⁶ w²⁴⁷ t²⁴⁸ q c²⁴⁹ t²⁵⁰ ob Ges ag²⁵¹ p²⁵² i²⁵³ t²⁵⁴ Yi `ew²⁵⁵ k²⁵⁶ o²⁵⁷ l ag²⁵⁸ e²⁵⁹ v²⁶⁰ i Ges Z²⁶¹ v²⁶² cv²⁶³ j²⁶⁴ t²⁶⁵ bi Drm²⁶⁶ v²⁶⁷ n²⁶⁸ 0v²⁶⁹ i w²⁷⁰ ` y²⁷¹ R²⁷² b²⁷³ t²⁷⁴ M²⁷⁵ v²⁷⁶ o²⁷⁷ xi g²⁷⁸ t²⁷⁹ a²⁸⁰ M²⁸¹ f²⁸² xi m²⁸³ v²⁸⁴ o²⁸⁵ v²⁸⁶ R²⁸⁷ v²⁸⁸ M²⁸⁹ t²⁹⁰ Z m²⁹¹ y²⁹² g²⁹³ nb²⁹⁴ | `kg kZ²⁹⁵ v²⁹⁶ x²⁹⁷ t²⁹⁸ Z ch²⁹⁹ 0³⁰⁰ K web nv³⁰¹ B³⁰² t³⁰³ K³⁰⁴ j w³⁰⁵ U³⁰⁶ t³⁰⁷ ` k ag³⁰⁸ Y Ki³⁰⁹ t³¹⁰ Z G³¹¹ t³¹² m³¹³ R³¹⁴ b³¹⁵ M³¹⁶ Y³¹⁷ t³¹⁸ K Avie³¹⁹ x³²⁰ l w³²¹ U³²² x³²³ `0³²⁴ f³²⁵ v³²⁶ l³²⁷ v³²⁸ t³²⁹ Z³³⁰ B K³³¹ _v³³² ej³³³ t³³⁴ Z i³³⁵ t³³⁶ bb Ges g³³⁷ g³³⁸ g³³⁹ l w³⁴⁰ ` y³⁴¹ R³⁴² b³⁴³ Z³⁴⁴ v³⁴⁵ i g³⁴⁶ t³⁴⁷ a³⁴⁸ eU³⁴⁹ Z³⁵⁰ p³⁵¹ y³⁵² g³⁵³ t³⁵⁴ b³⁵⁵ v³⁵⁶ f³⁵⁷ ve j³⁵⁸ y³⁵⁹ K³⁶⁰ t³⁶¹ i³⁶² b³⁶³ | GL³⁶⁴ t³⁶⁵ b³⁶⁶ w³⁶⁷ U³⁶⁸ x³⁶⁹ f³⁷⁰ v³⁷¹ l³⁷² v³⁷³ q Avie³⁷⁴ x³⁷⁵ ni³⁷⁶ d³⁷⁷ e³⁷⁸ e³⁷⁹ u³⁸⁰ Z nq Ges G³⁸¹ f³⁸² v³⁸³ l³⁸⁴ v³⁸⁵ q Avie³⁸⁶ x³⁸⁷ f³⁸⁸ v³⁸⁹ l³⁹⁰ v³⁹¹ i c³⁹² f³⁹³ ve AZ³⁹⁴ `s³⁹⁵ l³⁹⁶ tew³⁹⁷ k | w³⁹⁸ U³⁹⁹ i mg⁴⁰⁰ v⁴⁰¹ R⁴⁰² e⁴⁰³ e⁴⁰⁴ v⁴⁰⁵ l A⁴⁰⁶ t⁴⁰⁷ b⁴⁰⁸ K⁴⁰⁹ U⁴¹⁰ v⁴¹¹ Avie⁴¹² t⁴¹³ t⁴¹⁴ ki Ab⁴¹⁵ K⁴¹⁶ i⁴¹⁷ t⁴¹⁸ Y Dc⁴¹⁹ R⁴²⁰ v⁴²¹ Z⁴²² x⁴²³ q (Tribal System) w⁴²⁴ f⁴²⁵ w⁴²⁶ e⁴²⁷ i Dci c0⁴²⁸ Z⁴²⁹ w⁴³⁰ Z Ges Aviet`i g⁴³¹ t⁴³² Z⁴³³ v⁴³⁴ w⁴³⁵ U⁴³⁶ x⁴³⁷ i⁴³⁸ l Aw⁴³⁹ Z⁴⁴⁰ _erm⁴⁴¹ j | w⁴⁴² U⁴⁴³ t⁴⁴⁴ Z g⁴⁴⁵ g⁴⁴⁶ g⁴⁴⁷

wbtew` Zc0Y gnkxi i exi mj Zvb uUcK Bsti Riv ciwRZ I nZ`v Ki tj v | mefkl m=U kvn Avj gK
RvqMxi wmvte jvj tKj v tQto w` tQ 1805 L:=vã w` j w` n`MZ Kti Bsti Riv mgM0 fvi tZ wbtRt` i
wbi ¼k ¶lgZv c0Z0v Ki tj v⁴⁴ |

~vAkvI Avt` vj tbi mPbvq Avtj g mgvR

c0j cZvckvj x tmB BstiRt` i weiãx `uovtvi mvnm Kivi gZv tKD uQj bv | nvitbv ~faxZv
cy:iãvxi i Rb` tKD tmB mvnm t`LvZ GwMtq AvmtQbv | BstiRiv thtnZz gmnj g` i nvZ t`tK
kvmbÿgZv tKto tbq, tmtnZz gmnj givB uQjv BstiR kvmtbi weiãx teuk msÿä | wKš' gmnj giv
ZLb wKsKZ@wegp ntq cto | meP %oivk` | Avkvi Avtjv t`Ltz cw'Qj bv tKD | mgqI vej wZ
nw'Qj | BstiRiv Zvt` i kvmbÿgZvtK `xN@vqx Ges Avtiv mÿ p Kivi Rb` wv` xi i AvqEj Ki tZ _vtK,
Avi gmnj g` i cv0vZ`gyl I nxbgv Kti Mto tZvj vi Mfxi cwí Kí bvq wbtqvwRZ uQj | Zviv Agmnj g
Ges gmnj g` i t`tKI wKQy msL`K tj vKtK BwZgta`B nvZ Kti wbtqWj | gmnj g Rvwi Zi Rt` H
mgqW uQj GK KwB cix¶vi | nvitbv ~faxZv cy:iãvxi Dcgnvt` tki Avtj g-Dj vgv cwí Kí bv MhY
Ki tZ _vtKb | Zviv `pfvte wekym Ki tZb th, wef`kxi kvmbvaxb fviZ nt`Q 0`viãj nie0 thLvfb
tRnv` Kiv c0ZwL LvW gmnj gvtbi KZ@⁴⁵ |

wK GB mgtq kvn I qvwj Dj wn gvnvif tm t`nj wfi tmB I nvex Avt` vj tbi cãvb tbZv I Zvi tR`ocj
kvn Ave`j AvRxR t`nj fx GK wecæx dtZvqv c0vi Ktib | wZvb RvwiZtK Bmj vtgi tRnv` x tc0Yvq
D×k nevi Avneb Rvbv | kvn Ave`j AvRxR Zvi wZv gnvbvxI x I Bmj vgx tibtvni D`MvZv nhi Z
kvni I qj xDj wn t`nj fxi wZtivavtbi ci (1767 Lt) t`tK w` j w` i wvqvw Bmj vgx wekpe`vj qtk tK>^a
Kti I qj xDj wn wPšlavivi c0vi, RbmsMvb c0wzi gva`tg 0Zvi Mxte gnvã\$ x0 bvtg Bmj vgx
cpR@Mi tYi KvR wbtqvwRZ uQj b | GB wbfK tgvRvwn` 0`_fax KtÉ dtZvqv gva`tg tNvYv Ki tj b
th, 0GLvfb (fvi tZ) Aevta Lóvb Avdmvif` i kvmb Pj tQ, Avi Zvt` i kvmb Pj vi A_B ntjv -Zviv
t`ki ¶v, Rbvqšÿ wewa, ivR`^ tLivR, U`v , I ki, e`emvqcY, tPvi-WwKvZ-`gbwewa, tgvKí gvi
wePvi, Acivagj K mvRv c0wZtK (thgb wmvfj, tđŠR, cyj k wefvM, `xl qvbx I tđŠR`vi x, Kv÷gm

wVDwU BZ`w` tZ) wbi¼k ¶lgZvi AwAKvix| G mKj e`vcvfi fviZxqt` i tKvbB AwAKvi tB| Aek`
GUv wK th, Rgyi bvgvR, Ct` i bvgvR, AvRvb, Miæ RevB Gme t¶t¶ Bmj vtgi KwZcq weavtb Zviv
cÖZeÜKZvi mwió Ki tQ bv| wKŠ' G, tjt v tZv nt"Q kvLv-cÖkLv; th me wclq Dwj wLZ wclqmgñ Ges
`faxbZvi gj (thgb gvbewAKvi, evK`faxbZv, bvMwi K AwAKvi) Zvi cÖZ`KwJB wQwb tQ tbcv ntqtQ Ges
c``wj Z Kiv ntqtQ| gmvR` mgñ tectivqvfvte aÿsm Kiv nt"Q, RbMtYi bvMwi K`faxbZv LZg Kti
t`qv ntqtQ| Ggb wK gjmj gvb tnvK wK wv`ycvm tcvU©I cvi wGU e`ZxZ KvD tK kn ti cÖetki mthvM
t`qv nt"Q bv| mvaviY cÖvmx I e`emvqx t` i tK kn ti Avmv-hvl qvi AbgwZ `vbl t` tki `v t` wKsev
RbMtYi bvMwi K AwAKv ti i wfvE tZ bv w` tQ wbtR t` i `v t` B t` I qv nt"Q| wewkó e`w³eM thgb mRvDj -
gj K, tej vtqZx teMg cÖj BstiR t` i AbgwZ Qvov evBi t` tK cÖek Ki tZ cvi tQb bv| w`wj t` tK
Kj KvZv chŠí Zv t` i B Avgj `vix Pj tQ| Aek` nvq`tev`, j t¶wŠ I ivgc t` i kvmbKZMY BstiR t` i
AvbMZ` `xKvi Kti tBl qvq mi v mwi bvQvi t` i AvBb tmlv tB Pvj y tB| wKŠ' G tZ I tMvUv t` tki Dci B
ô`vi aj ni tci-B úKg eZtQ⁴⁶|

Gfvte kvn Ave`j AvRxR t` nj fx Ab` GKwU dtZv qvi gva`tg fvi Z tK ô`vi aj ni eö ev ôk t` kö etj
tNvlyv Kti b| dtZv qvi fvlvq ô`vi aj ni eö cwi fvlv e`env t` i gj j ¶I` wQ tj v ivR%wZK I `faxb
msMö tgi Av tj v cÖ¼wj Z Kiv| hvi mvi gg© wovq GB th, -ôAvBb i Pbv i hveZxq ¶lgZv Lóv t` i nv tZ,
Zviv agtQ gj `tevatK ni Y Kti tQ| Kv tRB cÖZwU t` kt cÖ tK i KZ e` ntj v w t` kx Bsti R kw³ i wei t` x
GLb t` tK bvbvbfvte msMö g Kiv Ges j ¶I` AR tbi AvM chŠí GB msMö g Ae`vnZ ivLv⁴⁷|

mvaviY gjmj gMY GhveZ BstiR t` i ¶lgZv I cÖv tci mgtb wbtR t` i tK Amnvq gtb Ki tZb Ges bvbv
wöav t` wj B wQ tj b| G dtZv qv cÖkvtki ciB gjmj gvbiv KgöwZ wba t` tYi c` L tR cvq| kvn Ave`j
AvRxR t` nj fxi Av t` vj tbi m t` ½ RwoZ Kg¶ I Zvi wewkó Qv t` ex. Öv iv Dcgnv t` tki mKj t` k` xi
gjmj gvb t` i wöku GB wecæx dtZv qvi evYx cÖvwi Z nq| Avi Ggubfvte gjmj g t` i gtb µtg µtg
BstiR t` i wei t` x wRnv` x five RvMÖZ ntZ `v tK| Gfvte beRvMi tYi m t` cvZ N tU⁴⁸|

wkL ivRv iYwRr vmsfK cŭtg cĀ gvidZ gmnjg wbhZb eÜ Kivi Avnevb Rvbtbv nq| wkL ivRv cĀi fKvbtv Reve bv w`tq gRvnn`f`i Kvtjdj vK kvq`v Kivi Rb` mi`vi ep vmsfqi fbZfZi GK vekvj evnbnx cvMfQ f`q| gmnjg evnbnxi m½ GUVB wQj wkL`i meŭg tgvKvfejv| GfZ Zviv fkvPbxqfvte civRq eiY Kfi | wKQy` b ci fki vmsn I R%K divmx fRvftij i Aaxb cŭq wZwi k nvRvi %nb` cpivq gRvnn`f`i tgvKvfejv Ki fZ Avfm | wKŠ' gRvnn` evnbnx GvMfQ Avmtj wkLiv wCQy nfu hvq Ges fmLvb f`fK LŪhf`x civwRZ nq cjvqb Kfi | gRvnn`f`i GB weivU mvdj` RbMfYi Dci weivU cŭve we`vi Kfi |

Gme weRfqi dtj gmnjgvbt`i gfa` AvZfcZ`fqi mŭo nq| fm mgq gRvnn`xb I DcRvZxq mi`vi f`i GK mgvtefk mvBfQ` Avng` knx` fK ŪAvigij gfgvbbŭ Kfi Bmj vgx fLj vdvfZi fMvovcEb Kiv nq| Avi Dbvi cŭvb fmbvcwZ wQfj b kvn BmgvBj knx` Ges gj cŭvi K wQfj b gv l j vbv Avāj nvB |

fctkvqvi evmx mvBfQ` Avng` fK mvgwMfKfvte wkL`i Dci nvjv Ki fZ AvnYvb Rvbvq| Gw`fK iYwRr vmsn KwZcq gmnjg mi`vi fK nvZ Kivi Rfb` gy³ n`f`A_ŭewj` iiaKfi | Avi bvbvfvte Zv`i cŭj` Kivi fPŭv Pvj v f j v | fkl chŭf tgvRvnn` evnbnxfK wZbwU kw³i tgvKvfejv Ki fZ n f j v wkL, fctkvqvi i vekj mNvZK m`ŭex` Ges Lpex Lvq evj v fKv fUi j ovBfqi me` f j v fZB wkLiv gRvnn`f`i nvfZ civwRZ nq| mvBfQ` mvfne i GK cĀ f`fK Rvbv hvq fh, fkl chŭq tgvRvnn`f`i msL`v 3 j f`ŭ wMfQ DcbxZ n f q ŭj | mvBfQ` mvfne I Zvi evnbnx, iYwRr vmsfni mjkwŭZ Lvj mv evnbnxfK civwRZ Kfi fctkvqvi Avakvi Kfi fbb 1830 L`v fã | AZtci wZwb Kvkvf`i cŭvb NwU `vcb Ki fZ B`Qv Kfi b | wKŠ' Avf`f cvfQ`v Lw evav w`fZ fPŭv Kifj tgvRvnn` evnbnxi fmbva`ŭ kvn BmgvBj Av`Avakvi Kfi b Ges fmLvfb cŭvb NwU `vcb Kfi b | Av`f`fK g`ŭ chŭf vekj Gj vKvq Zvi Avakvi `fKZ n f j v | mvBfQ` Avng` fmLvfb Bmj vgx MYZwšK kvmb e`e`v Kvfgg Kifj b | wZwb AvakZ Gj vKvq gv l j vbv mvBfQ` ghvni Avj f`K KvRx (wePvi K) wbhj³ Kifj b Ges cŭvmbK `wqZfvi Acŭ Kifj b Kvefj i Avgxi gnv`f`i avZv mj Zvb gnv`f`i Dci |

beMwZ Bmj vgx ivóK tK>^a Kti mvBtq` Avng` cieZPchq BstiR Kewj Z mvteK 0`vi aj Bmj vg
fviZ0 cpiævfi Rtb` Avil AwaK kw³ mÂq KitZ c0wZ M0Y KitQb, wKŠ' Aci w tKI hf×
ciwRZ iYwRr wmsn c0Ztkva M0tY %Zix nwQjtj | GB Dti tk` iYwRr wmsn kvZvi Avk0 tbq| At_P
tj vf t` wLtq mxgvššl cvWb | DcRvZxqt` itK mvBtq` Avngt` i `j Qvov Kivi Rtb` Dtv cto j vtM |
DcRvZxq cvWb Avi wLl` i m½ Gt` i bvbv ai tbi %elwqK ^_RwZ wQj | hM hM ati Zviv Mw
`Lj Kti mvaviY RbMYtK tkvly Kti AvmQj | ZvB ms`vi Avt` vj tbi m½ Zvt` i GKwU myúo
wetiva Rb t bq | dtj Zviv wLl` i m½ h³ ntq tMvcb Pµvššl tqtZ Dtv | msNwUZ nq 0m` j 0 h× |
GB hf× gRwv` t` i AvswwK civRq NtU | bvbvgtLx c0ZKj Zv | lohtššj KvitY Zviv wKQlv `tg hvb |
GiB gta` NtU GK Kia NUBv | GKw` b gRwv` iv Gkvi bvgvR Av`vq KivQjtj b | G mgq Zvt` i | ci
AZwKZ nvj v Kiv nq | GtZ Djt LthvM`msL`K gRwv` wbg@fvte knx` nb | GB NUBvq gRwv` t` i
gtvej tft½ hvq | %nq` Avng` c0Z`KtK wBR wBR eww wdti hvevi AbgwZ t` b | wKŠ' AtbtKB ZvtK
toto tttZ i wR nbw |

cvWbiv ZvtK Z`vM Kitj Aewkó gRwv` t` i wbtq %nq` Avng` tctkvqvi DcZ`Kv t` tK KwMvtbi
cveZ` Gj vKv w` tq AM0ni nb | wKŠ' cw_gta` evj vtKvtUi KvQ tcs0vi m½ m½ mi`vi tmi wmtqi
tbZtZj GKwU weivU wL %mb`ewwvbx Gtm mgM0Gj vKv wNti tdtj | gj Z cvWbt` iB GKwU M0c wLl` i
GLvtb wbtq Avtm | dtj evj vtKvtUi gq`vrb msNwUZ nq Pevššl | tkl h× | evj vtKvU bvgK `vrb
wLl` i m½ Zvii c0U h× nq | GB hf× c0_wgK chq gRwv` ewwvbx weRtqi 0vi c0tššl tcs0 hvq |
wKŠ' wKQytj vtKi wekymNvZKZvq %nq` Avng` , kvn BmgiCj knx` mn c0q `0k gRwv` knx` nb |

Gi gra`tg mgvß nq `xNwRv` x Avt` vj tbi GK Aa`vq | Zte %nq` Avng` Zvi j ¶`vR0b AtbKvstKB
mdj ntqwQjtj b | tctkvqvi tKw` K GKwU Bmj vgx tLj vdZ Kvttg Kti Pvi eQi waKKvj Zv cwi Pvj bv
Kti mdj `0vššl wZwb `vcb Kti tQb, hv cieZP`hfMi Cgvb` xß gmj gvb` i tcs0Yvi Drm ntq `vtK |
cieZP` mgtq msNwUZ wmcvnx wece, tkgx tivgvj Avt` vj b, Avhv` x Avt` vj b, t` l e` Avt` vj b,

Bstir, Rwig`vi, bxj Kiti i 0viv wbhZZ K.I.Kiv`tj`tj wZZyxtii ewinbxZ thvM w`tj ag`ms`vtii Avf`vj b GKW e`vcK K.I.K Avf`vj tb ifc tbq| dtj kvmK-tkvl K Rwig`vi tk0Y K.I.Kt`i msNeXZv Ges wZZyxtii kw³ ewxTZ kw4Z ntq DfV| tkl chSf wZZyxtii weiatx Bstir miKvi GK wekvj tmbvewinbx tc0Y Kti | tgrI`fUi tbZtZj GB ewinbx wZZyxtii bwitKj ewoqv evtki tKj Avmgy Kti | Bstirf`i Kvgvb e`fKi mvgtb extii gtZv j ovB Kti ciwRZ nq wZZyxtii ewinbx| wZwb hf`x wbnZ nb| tMvj vi AvNvtZ evtki tKj Dto hvq| GfvteB cwi mgwB Ntu GKW mmsNwJZ K.I.K Avf`vj tbi | wZZyxi ag`q ms`vi Avf`vj tbi ga` w`tq e`vcK K.I.K Avf`vj b Mto ZjtZ m`fI g ntqutj b| Bstirf`i tMvj veia, bxj Ki, Rwig`vit`i HK`ex c0Ztvtai gL Zvi evtki tKj wQj`ymnm Avi t`kt0gi cZxK, hv hfM hfM Ab`vq-AZ`vPvtii weiatx mnm hMttqQ| tc0Yv hMttqQ`faxZvi ct_ GwMtg thtZ|

divtqR Avf`vj b

c0q GKB mgtq Avicntqutj`w`fY-ga` et1/2 divtqR Avf`vj b| nvrX kixqZj wn GB Avf`vj tbi tbZZjt`b| Zvi gZii ci cy`y`ywgTv tbZZj w`tqutj b| 1818 L.:vtã dwi`ctii nvrX kixqZj wn divtqR Avf`vj tbi mfcvZ Ktib⁵⁴| divtqR Avf`vj tbi tktli w`tK gvljvbw KvivgZ Avj x`Rbcjxl mvBtq` Avng` knxt`i wkl` wnmvte evsj vt`tk Bmjvgx wkv-mv`wZ I Av`k0cPvti weivU KvR Ktib| evsj vt`tk gnmj gt`i Rxeb t`tK wn`gvbx Z_v weRvZxq wkv-mv`wZi c0ve`txKiY I G AA`tj i RbMfYi gta` Bmjvg c0vtii e`vcvti gvljvbw`Rbcjxi Amvgvb` Ae`vb wpi`si Yxq ntq`_vKte⁵⁵|

nvrX kixqZj wn divtqR enEi dwi`ctii gv`vixcj tRjvi kvmbj Mtg 1782 wL0vtã RbM0Y Ktib| wZwb`xN`ek eQi g`vq Ae`vb Ktib| tmLvfb wZwb Bmjvg atgP Dci tj Lvcov Kti AMva cwi0Z` AR0 Ktib| t`tk wdti wZwb eStZ cvtib th, evsj vi gnmj gvbiw Bmjvtgi cKZ wkv t`tK A`tK`ti mti tMttQ| Zvt`i gta` A`bmj wvK i wZ-bxwZ, Kms`vi, AbvPvi c0ek KtitQ| Bmjvg ag`K Kms`vi Avi Gme A`bmj wvK AbvPvi gy³ Kitz wZwb`pc0ZÁ nb| GB c0ZÁvi ekeZPntq wZwb ag`q-mvgwvRK ms`vi Avf`vj tbi mfcvZ Ktib⁵⁶| GB ag`q ms`vi Avf`vj tbi bvgB 0divtqR Avf`vj b0|

divtqur kãwU Avi we ôdi Rô (Aek" KZê") kã t_ tK Gtmt0| kixqZj m th di tRi Dci wetkl , iaZi
Avtvc Kti tQb, Zv wQj cweÎ Kj Avtb emYZ cvPwU Aek" cvj bxq (di R) tğšj bxwZ | GB tğšj bxwZ , t j v
nt"Q- Cgvb ev Avj mni GKZj | t imvj vZ wekym, bvgvR, tivRv, n¾i; RvKvZ | Bmj vg Abbfgw` Z me
wekym, AvPvi -AvPiY I Abpvb Z`vM Kti Bmj vg atg`hv Aek"Ki Yxq, Zv cvj b Kivi Rb" wZwb gynyj g
mgvRtK AvnYvb Rvbvb | wZwb evsj v Z_v fvi Ze t l e w e l U k kvmb tğtb wbtZ cvtiwb | wZwb Bsti R
ivRZtK NYvi tPvtL t` LtZb | wZwb fvi Ze t l e k Ô`vi aj nvi e o A_ w Ô h y i Z t` k o etj tNvI Yv Ktib |
wZwb weag`weRvZxq kvwZ t` t k Rgv Ges `ß Ct`i bvgvR eR`bi Rb" gnyj gvb t`i wbt` R
w` tqwQ t j b |

Rwg`vi t k o Y bvbv ARyn t Z divtqur cRvt`i Dci AZ`vPvi iiaæ Kitj cRvt`i i`lvi Rb" nvrX
kixqZj m j wvqj ewnbx MVtbi wmxvš tbb | 1839 mvtj Zwi Dci cvj wk wbtlavÁv Rwi Kiv nq |
1840 mvtj wZwb gZjeiY Ktib | Zwi gZji ci divtqur Av t ` v j tbi ` wqZj; MhY Ktib Zwi thvM`c j
gny`š gnywmbD i`xb Avng` I i t d ` y y w g T v |

`y y w g T v i t b Z t Z i divtqur Av t ` v j b GKvavti GKwU ag`q ms`vi Av t ` v j tbi cvkvcwK K.I.K t k o Y i
t k v l Y gw`i mk` ; msM o t g l c w i Y Z n q 57 | hvi dtj G Av t ` v j tbi Pw i t t k l chŠ i`i ayag`q ms`vi
Av t ` v j tbi gta" mxgve` _ v t K w b ; B s t i R k v m K t ` i P i g A_ w w Z K t k v l t Y wech`l evsj vi K.I.K mgvR G
Av t ` v j tbi gva`tg t k v l Y w e t i v a x c l Z ` q l f w g K v q A e Z ` Y n t j v | n v R v i n v R v i K . I . K I R w g ` v i ,
bxj Kit`i w b h f Z b t_ t K e v P v i R b " d i v t q u r A v t ` v j t b t h v M ` v b K t i |

divtqur t`i c o Z t i v a m s M o g t K ` p Ges kw`kvj x Kivi j t`l` `y y w g T v w b t R j w w P v j b v w k`l v j v f
Ktib | Zwi w c Z v i A v g t j i j w v q j R v j v j D w i b t g v j t K t m b v c w Z w b t q v M K t i G K m y ` l j w v q j
ewnbx Mto t Z v t j b | Gi D t i k` w Q j R w g ` v i t ` i A % e a Ki Avtvc Ges bxj Kit`i AZ`vPvti i w e i a t x
c o Z t i v t a i e ` e ` v K i v |

divtqwr`i e'e`vq ce`evsj vtK KZ ,tj v nj Kv ev Gj vKvq wef³ Kiv nq| `y`ywgTv Zvi Abyvixt`i
vbtq `xNRvj e`vcx Rvq`vi , bxj Ki mi Kvti i weia`x GB msMög Pwvj tq hvb| t`kxq Rvq`vi iv wef`wk
BstiR mi Kvi I bxj Ki t`i m½ nvZ wgvj tq Zvi weia`x GtKi ci GK tdsR`vvi gvgjv `vtqi Ki tZ
_vtK| wKš `y`ywgTvi weia`x mv`lx bv tctq evievi ZvtK gw³ w`tZ nq| tkl chš 1857 mvjt
fvi tZi cŭg `vaxbZv ht`xi Av ,b Rfj DVtj BstiR mi Kvi fxZ-mšj`lntq DfV| fxZ BstiR mi Kvi
`y`ywgTv vtK ivR%bwZK e`x wntmte Kj KvZvi Kvi vMvti AvUtK ivtL| 1860 mvjt wZvb gw³ cvb Ges
1862 mvjt GB t`ktcŭgK wecxi gZi nq| Zvi gZyi ci thvM` tbZtZi Afvte divtqwr Avt`vj b
`p` ntq cto|

1857 mvjt i gnv wef`tn

1857 mvjt i MYAfy`l vbtK BstiRiv wmcvnx wef`tn etj AvL`wqZ Ki t j I GUV wQtj v RbMfYi GK gnv
wef`tn| 1857 mvjt i 10 tg weUk B ÷ BwŪqv tKv`úvmbi tmbvevmbxi wmcvni v wef`tn kjæ Kti | Zvi v
Zvt`i DaŷZb Awakwi Kt`i , wj Kti nZ`v Kti Ges Ūw wj ōPtj vŵ aŷw w`tZ w`tZ w`wj ō ct_ AMŋi
nq| µgk GB wef`tn tMvUv DEi I ga` fvi tZ (Aapv DEi cŵ`k , wenvi , DEi ga`cŵ`k I w`wj ōAAj)
Qwo tq cto wQj | 12 tg wmcvni v w`wj ō Awakvi Kti tbb| wŪZxq evnv`j kvntK Ūw`y`l tbi ev`kvŵ
tNvlyv Kiv nq| w`wj ō wef`tni tK`a I wŪZxq evnv`j kvn wef`tni cŪZxK cwiYZ nb| kvNB
wef`tniv Qwo tq cto j Ltbs, Gj vnev` , Kvbcj , tawi wj , evivbm , wenvti i KZK Ask, Svmm I Ab`vb`
AAtj | 5 Rb wef`tniv Kvbcj `Lj Kti t bq| bvbv mvtne tK Ūctkvqvŵ tNvlyv Kiv nq| 27 Rb
t ÷ k tbi KgvŪvi tRvftij m`vi wDR ūBjvi AvZ`mgc` Kti b|

weUk AwacZ` we`lti i weia`x mef`ktl Ges mef`c`lv i³ q`qx cŵvm wQj 1857 mvjt i G gnv wef`tn |
wmcvnx RbZvi G wec`B Awef³ fvi Z t`tK BstiRt`i weZvwoZ Kivi j t`q` Zvt`i cŪZ GK cŪŪ
AvNvZ| evj vtKvUi mvgwqK e`_Zv I cieZ`ch`q tgvRwv` evvmbxi Dci BstiRt`i AK` w`bhfZb
m tEj| GB msMög evvmbxi Kgvŵv wŪc etm _vtKub| Zviv wef`b`vte Dcgnv`tki gmvj g`i g`a`
Bmj vtgi w`q`v-Av`k`cŵvi I BstiR wef`ivax Ūvm mwó Kti tMtQ| G wec`te Avtjg mgvtRi fvgKv

AþK tek | Bstir þj LK nðUvi I Z_vej x mnKvði wj þL þMþQb | gvlj vlv BqvnBqv Avj x, gvlj vlv Rvdi _vþbkjx I gvlj vlv Lvqi vev`x wecþei lohšj,tgvKí gvq dvmi `Ú cðB nb | cieZ#Z Zv` i þK Av`vgvþb ubeþmZ Kiv nq | 1857 mvþj i G wecþei ci AmsL` Avþj gþK MvþQi mvþ_ Sjþ tq I tctiK tþti knx` Kiv nq | PUMðg t_þK AvþKþi Kvej mxgvsí LvBevi wMwi c_ chší we`Z MðUþsK tivþWi `þ cvþki Aew`Z GKwU MvQI Ggb wQj bv, hvþZ þKvb bv þKvb Avþj gþK j UKvþbv nqwb⁵⁸ |

G wecþei wcltq Rj wdkvi Avng` wKmgwZ etj b, ðþkl chší Avþj gþ` i Bstir weþiwa Avþ`vj bB evj vþKvU þdiZ Ab`Zg gRwn` þbZv gvlj vlv BqvnBqv Avj xi ctiv¶ | þbZþZj 1857 mvþj MYAfzì vþbi ifc þbq⁵⁹ | Ó wKš' evj vþKvþUi b`vq Gevi I GB Bmj vgx Avþ`vj b wekþmNvZKþ` i lohtšj wKvþi cwYZ nþq Zv` i civRþqi Mmb enb KiþZ nq | 1858 mvþj i Rj vB gvþmi gþa`B weþ`vn mþúY© gb Kiv nq | GLvbKvi þRnvþ` nvRx Gg`v`j wn wQþj b ÓAvgþti tgvRvþn`xbð ev gRwn`þ` i cðvb Dct`óv | gvlj vlv Kvþmg bvbZex wQþj b cðvb þmbvcwZ Ges gvlj vlv i wK` Avng` Mþ½vnx cðvb wePvi K⁶⁰ |

Avþj gMþYi wecþe DËi fvgKv

1857 mvþj i wecþe e`_nevi ci þMvUv Dcgnvþ`þki gmvj g Rxeþb mePvBþZ þNvi `y`ð þbtg Avþm | wn`jv BwZcþeB wewfboþþhvM-myeav cðB I gmvj g weþðl þnZyBstirþ` i PvUkwi Zvq þj þM wMþqvQj | Bstiriv tek mZK©þmB gmvj gþ` i e`vcvþi, hvþ` i nvZ t_þK Zviv ¶lgZv þKto wbtqvQþj v | ZvB gmvj gvbþ` i ivR%ðwZK Rxeþbi b`vq Zv` i wK¶v, mvs`wZK, mvgwRK I A_ðwZK Rxeþl msKxY©I `þeþn nþq I þv | hveZxq AwaKvi t_þK Zv` i Kiv nq ewÂZ | BstirMY wecþei Rþb` GKgvî gmvj gþ` i þKB `vqx Kþi Zv` i B I ci Rj g-wbþZþbi Pig w÷g þivj vi Pvj vþZ _vþK | wecþei bvgK Avþj gMY I mvaviY gmvj g GRþb`B Bstirþ` i þivlvþþj cto dvmKvþð Sþj b, þKD gvèv ev Av`vgvb ðxþc ubeþmZ nb, þKD `xNRvj hveZ Kviv-Ašli vþj Avævi Kþ¶ wZþj wZþj ¶q nb | G Ae`vq Avþj g mgvR eþm _vþKbwb | Zviv Bstir weþiwa Avþ`vj þb wewfboþvte Riwþq ctob wecþe DËi mgþq | cðPóv Ae`vnZ ivþLb Bstir weZvoþbi |

`viəj Djɔ ɸ`le` cōZōv I Bmj vgx ivRbwiZi veKvɸk fvgKv

e`Z BstīR veZvoɸbi ɸm cōPōv I cwi Kí bvi Ask wmvɸteB `viəj Djɔ ɸ`le` cōZōv nq| G
cōZōvɸk ɸk>` Kti cieZP chɸq Avɸiv AmsL` wKɸv I β ɸRnv`x cōZōv Mto Iɸv Ges
Dcgnvɸɸk fweɸɸzi Rɸb` Bmj vgx cpRMIɸyi c_ Dbɸ nq| DĒi Kvɸj ōAmnɸhvM Avɸ`vj bō I
ōtLj vdZ Avɸ`vj bōɸK Dcj ɸ` Kti gmj vgbɸ`i gɸa` Avhv`x Avɸ`vj ɸbi ɸh mvoR RvɸM Ges 1947
mvɸj Bmj vɸgi bɸg cwK`vb bvgK ɸh ivóU AvRZ nq, GB cōZ`KwU KvɸRB H me cōZōvɸbi
Acwi mxg Ae`vb iɸqɸQ|

1757 mvɸj i weɸ`ɸn e`_Zvi Kviɸy gmvj gɸ`i Aw`Zi ōgwiKi gɸLvgyL nɸq `wovq| G mgq Aw`Zi
i yvi Zwmɸ` gvI j vbo Kvɸmg bvbZexi ɸbZɸZi GK `j Avɸj g wkyvi KgɸPx wɸtq gq`vɸb Avɸmb Ges
cōZōv Kɸib `viəj Djɔ ɸ`le` gv`ɸmv⁶¹| gv`ɸmvU 1866 mvɸj DĒi cō ɸki GK wRb Gj vKv
ɸ`leɸ` cōZōv nq| Gw ɸK GKB mgɸq m`vi `mq` Avng` Lvb Avj xMto cōZōv Kɸib ōtgvnvɸgWwb
G`vstjv I wɸtqUvj `g ō| m`vi %mq` Avngɸ`i Dɸí k` wQɸjv miKvix PvKix ɸyɸí wv`ɸ`i mvɸ_
cōZɸhvM Zvq `wovɸbi DcɸhvM tj vK gmvj gɸ`i gɸa` mvo Kiv| Avi Kvɸmg bvbZex mn Avɸj gɸ`i
Dɸí k` wQj fvi ZeɸI ɸ`vaxbZv Avɸ`vj b Ae`vnZ ivLv Ges G Avɸ`vj b Ae`vnZ ivLvi gɸZv
Bmj vgm⁶² ɸ`kɸcōgK ɸbZZi mvo Kiv| `viəj Djɔ ɸ`le` fvi ZeɸI ɸ`vaxbZv Avɸ`vj ɸb Dɸj LɸhvM`
fvgKv ivɸL|

`viəj Djɔ ɸ`leɸ`i Av`k⁶³ j y`, Dɸí k` Abyniɸy GB f-LŪ Z_v fvi ZeɸI ɸ`weɸfboGj vKvq Mto
DVɸZ `vɸK AmsL` gv`ɸmv⁶²| G_ɸj vɸK Kij gx gv`ɸmv ejv nq| Gme gv`ɸmv BstīR weɸi wa Rbkiv⁶³
`ZiɸZ fvgKv ivɸL|

ɸ`le` gv`ɸmv cōZōvi mgɸq mvnvi vbcj gv`ɸmvI cōZōv Kiv nq| mvnvi vbcj gv`ɸmvI GKB Dɸí ɸk`
GKB wɸtj evm I wkyv c^xwZi Avɸj vɸK cōZōv Kiv nq| GB ɸ`le` Avi mvnvi vbcj Ges GKB Av`k⁶³
I Abɸiɸy cōZōv Kij gx gv`ɸmvi Avɸj g-Dj vgv cieZɸZ GKwU ivR%owZK msMvb Mvb Kti Bmj vgx
ivRbwiZ Kɸib| GB `ɸj i bvg RwgqɸZ Dj vgvɸq Bmj vg| wbeɸb Kwgkɸb wbeŪɸbi w`K ɸ_ɸK RwgqɸZ

16. Avj Ki Avb, 2:30
17. mĤ: Avj Kji Avb, 6:165; 27:62 I 35:39
18. kvn&Avāj nvbwb, *Bmj vtg ũLj vdtZi ũwFbwi`K*, (IMBD eM, 03/09/2014)
19. Rwi÷m gdlwZ gnv=Œ` ZKx Dmgvbx, *Bmj vg I ivRbwiZ*, gvI j vbn gnv=Œ` Avāj Avj xg Abw` Z, (XvKv: gvKZvevZj tñiv cĶvkbx, 7g ms`iY, 2016), cĥv, 190
20. wi qvR nvmvb, *ivRbwiZ msμvšÍ Bmj vgx avi Yvi GKũU HwZnvmK chĤj vPbv*, (IMBD eM, 08/02/2016)
21. Avj Ki Avb, 57:25
22. gdlwZ gnv=Œ` kvdx, *gvĤi dj tKvi Avb*, cĶ₃, cĥv, 1339
23. Avj Ki Avb, 22:41
24. gdlwZ gnv=Œ` kvdx, *gvĤi dj tKvi Avb*, cĶ₃, cĥv, 904
25. Avj Ki Avb,3:110
26. Avj Ki Avb, 4:105
27. wi qvR nvmvb, *ivRbwiZ msμvšÍ Bmj vgx avi Yvi GKũU HwZnvmK chĤj vPbv*, cĶ₃
28. cĶ₃
29. gnv=Œ` Avıgbj i ngvb, *wek/qb Zv, Z ũLj vdvñ*, (XvKv: gvZqv nvmvb KZŒ cĶvıKZ, ZZxq ms`iY, 2004) cĥv, 148
30. http://insider.pk/wp-content/uploads/2014/08/Islam-in-India-864x400_c.jpg
31. cĶ₃
32. cĶ₃
33. cĶ₃
34. cĶ₃
35. W. Av d g Lwıj` tñvımb, cĶÜ: *gmj gvbt`i fvi Z AvMgb: agĤq I mvs`ıZK cĤve, ŐKI gx gv`ımv: BwZnvm HwZn` Ae`vbŐ`švi tK cĶvıKZ*, (XvKv: `vi gı Dj g gv`ımv, wgi cıj, 2014), cĥv, 25

36. c0₃, c0v, 26
37. *KI gx gv`tmv: BwZnvm HwZn` Ae`vb*, (XvKv: `vi aj Dj g gv`tmv, wgi cj , 2014), c0v, 27
38. W. Av d g Lwj` tnvmb, c0U: *gmj gvb`i fvi Z AvMgb: agrq I mvs`wZK c0ve*, c0₃, c0v, 26
39. c0₃, c0v, 28
40. c0₃, c0v, 28
41. gvl j vbv Rj wdKvi Avng` wKmgwZ, Avhv`x Avf`vj fb Avtj g mgvRi fvgKv, (Available at: www.icsbook.info/tag/wKmgwZ,Avhv`x-Avf`vj-fb-Avtj-g-mgvR)
42. *evsjv`tki BwZnvm I nekfn`Zv*, beg`kg tk0yi cv`eB, (XvKv: RvZxq wkyvmug I cv`cy`K tevW©,2013), c0v, 104
43. gvl j vbv Rj wdKvi Avng` wKmgwZ, Avhv`x Avf`vj fb Avtj g mgvRi fvgKv, c0₃
44. c0₃
45. dZI qvtq AvRxRx, gRZvexqv tch, c0v, 17
46. gvl j vbv Rj wdKvi Avng` wKmgwZ, Avhv`x Avf`vj fb Avtj g mgvRi fvgKv, c0₃
47. *evsjv`tki BwZnvm I nekfn`Zv*, c0₃, c0v, 115
48. gvl j vbv Rj wdKvi Avng` wKmgwZ, Avhv`x Avf`vj fb Avtj g mgvRi fvgKv, c0₃
49. c0₃
50. c0₃
51. *evsjv`tki BwZnvm I nekfn`Zv*, c0₃, c0v, 112
52. c0₃, c0v, 112
53. c0₃, c0v, 114
54. *KI gx gv`tmv: BwZnvm HwZn` Ae`vb*, (XvKv: `vi aj Dj g gv`tmv, wgi cj , 2014), c0v, 186
55. *evsjv`tki BwZnvm I nekfn`Zv*, c0₃, c0v, 114
56. c0₃, c0v, 115

57. BmnvK I evq`x, cĕÜ: e½t`tk Avtj g`i i vR%bWZK Ae`vb, ōKI gx gv`ġmv: BwZnvm HwZn` Ae`vbō`ŷi tK cĕWwKZ, (XvKv: `vi aj Dj g gv`ġmv, wgi cj , 2014), cĕv, 69
58. gvI j vbv Rj wdKvi Avng` wKmgwZ, Avhv`x Avt`vj t b Avtj g mgv t Ri f wKv, cĕ, 3
59. cĕ, 3
60. KI gx gv`ġmv: BwZnvm HwZn` Ae`vb, cĕ, 3, cĕv-17
61. Barbara Metcalf, *Islamic Revival in British India: Deoband, 1860-1900*, (New York: Oxford University Press, 2004), p. 136
62. “Population by Mother Tongue,” 2006 Pakistan Census Report, Pakistan’s Ministry of Economic Affairs and Statistics, available at www.statpak.gov.pk/depts/pco/statistics/other_tables/pop_by_mother_tongue.pdf.
63. Personal interview, Maulana Adil Siddiqui, Darul Uloom, Deoband, India, July 2009. (<https://www.ctc.usma.edu/posts/the-past-and-future-of-deobandi-islam/THE> (PAST AND FUTURE OF DEOBANDI ISLAM, by Luv Puri is a Fulbright scholar at New York University, November 3, 2009))
64. WwĕD WwĕD nvUvi , `v BwŪqvb gjmj gvbm, Gg Awbmŷ4vgvb Abw`Z

gymj gđ i wefbaegđ tMvôx

evsj vđ tki gymj gđ i cđq 99% Gi Bmj vtgi tgšuj K velđq Avk`v cđq GK I Awfbaetj I Gđ tki gymj giv bvbv agđ tMvôxtZ wef³ | agžĚ; agĚvj b cxvZ, mgvR I ivRbxvZi vKQy velqmn wefbae cđkegymj gđ i gđa` gZtđ` _vKtj I Avj vni GKZ; međkl bex vntmte nhiZ gymv\$ (mv.) Gi tđbZ; Kvj gv, bvgvR, tivr, nR; RvKvZ, cpiđ vb, ciKvj xb kvš I kvv` BZ`v` tgšuj K cđke vekgymj tgi gđa` g%ZK` itđtđ | Zviv GK Avj vntZ veklmx | nhiZ gymv\$ (mv.) tK Zviv bex gvttb | Bmj vtgi gj cvvW vfvĚ vbtđl Zv` i gđa` tbB gZveiva | Ki Avb Avj vni Kvj vg, Avi bexi evYx I KvR ntjv nv`xm-- GđZI vfbgZ tbB | vKš tMšY velq vbtđ vKQy gZcv`R` hđM hđM gymj g HK`tK vb`viđfvte vZMđ Kti tđ | veZvKZ velqvej xtZ vvxvš cđvđbi međq vlgZvmđubetKvttv tKt` i Av`Zi gymj g Rvntb tbB | G KviđY Ki Avb I nv`xtmi e`vL`v, mđun, BRgv, vKqvm, BRvZnv` j ä Ávb BZ`v` tđtđ gymj gvbt` i gđa` Povšig%ZK` cđZôv KLbl mđe nqub⁴ |

gymj giv bvbv `j -Dc`đj wef³ | veđkl Kti Bmj vgcšK I Avđj g-Dj vgvđ i gvđS GB `j -Dc`đj , wefbaegđ tMvôxtZ wef³ t`Lv hvq | gymj gđ i gđa` eo Ask gvhnvecšK, Avei Avđi Kuv Ask gvhnvtei Abymvix bq | tKDev gv`tmv coqv, Avi Avei tKDev tRvđtj vkyvq vkyvZ | gv`tmv coqvđ i gđa` Avei wefbaefw³ | Gme KviđYI Bmj vgcšK` i gvđS wef³ | gymj g RbMđYi tmb Astki gđa` A%bK` ZZ tevk, agRv` velđq hviv hZ tevk vkvđZ | evsj vđ tki Avđj gđ i A%bK` I `jv`vj tZ nZvkv e³ Kti GKRB L`vZbvgv agđ tđZZi GKmgq gše` Kti vđtj b: ōevsj vđ tki Avđj giv GKv velđqb tKej HK`gZ` tcvly Ktib | tmv nđ`Q Zviv KLttv HK`ex nteb bv⁵ | ō Bmj vtgi BvZvnm chđj vPbv Ktiđ t`Lv hvte, mvariY gymj giv KLttv A%bK`i KviY ntđ `vovqub | m²vZm² velđq gymj g cvđZivB cđtđ wef³ ntđtđb | Gme cvđZMY cieZđKvđtj mvariY gymj gđ i GKv AsktK vbtđi gZvymvix Kti gymj gđ i tK bvbv gZ, c_ I tđiKvq wef³ Kti tđb | Mđo Zđj tđb wefbaemsMv⁶ |

gynwj gđ`i gđa" nrbvnd gvRnvef³ivB cđvb| cđq 10%Ń12%-Gi gđZv Avntj nwbđmi Abyvix
AvtQ⁷| wđtkl Kđi ivRkvn, cvebv, e_{ov}, mvZŃxiv I XvKv đRjvi wewfbœAAđj Zvđ`i Ae⁻vb
gReZ| wKQy wKQy GjvKvq wđtkl Kđi enĖi ivRkvn AAđj I mvZŃxiv BZ"vw` GjvKvq Avntj
nwbđmđ`i mg_đ wbeđđb AđbKUv cđve wē`i Kđi| Zđe GLb chđ Avntj nwbđmiv đKvđbv `j đK
đMvđxMZfvđe mg_đ đ`qwb| hrmvgvb" wđqv, Zviv cđvbZ XvKv gnvbMi đKw`K|

Avevi nrbvndđ`i gđa" mjbœl Inwē wewf³ AvđQ| Avgvđ`i đ`đk Inwē ejđZ đ`l ew` gZvbyvixđ`i
eđvđbv nq| Avi điRv Lvb đđijwei Abyvixđ`i Z_vKw_Z mjbœejv nq, hw` I cvwK⁻vb I fviđZ Zviv
đđijwe bđtg cwiwPZ| Zđe Kw_Z mjbœe`i gđa" gvRvicđxiv| AvđQb| Avi wKQy wKQy đđđđ Avwj qv
gv`ivmvi mvđ`mswđđ agđđ đMvđx I gvRviđKw`K đMvđx Ges wKQy wKQycxi I Zvđ`i Abyvixiv wbrđ`i
đmjbœeđj AvL"vwqZ Kđi _vđK| Aek" Avgvđ`i đ`đk cđKZcđđ hrmvgvb" wđqv evđ` mevB mjbœe|`i ay
Avgvđ`i đ`k bq, cđiv gynwj g wēk; Z_v mgMđwēk; gynwj gđ`i gđa" iđđđ wewfbœagđđ đMvđx Ges agđđ
tdiKv| wēMZ kZvđđZ Bmjvqx`jbqvi Avf`đđxY đKv`j I đÜ-msNvZ cY`đđđđ đcđđ wđđqđj |
fviZelđđj GB Ađđđđi wēkđ đyđ⁹|

Avgvđ`i mgvđRi mvaviY RbMđYi I ci gvRvđi i GKw wđtkl cđve AvđQ| hviv gjZ avwđđ bv nđj I
agđđ gđbvfvēcbœGes Kms⁻viv"QbœZvivB gvRvi đviv cđwēZ| Avgvđ`i mgvđR cxi-gyvi`i I GKUv
wđtkl cđve iđđđ| Gme cxiđKw`K wj wj vi gđa" I AvđQ wēf` Ges đÜ| GB đÜ KLđbv KLđbv
i³đqx msNđl`cwiYZ nq| đgb- đj Zj x, PiđgvbvB, kwđđv, đjđjv, AvUiwđ, P`đjx, đ`I qvbevM,
gvBRfvđwi BZ"vw`i gđa" đÜ Ges đđđđwēkđl msNvZ wēivRgvb| PiđgvbvB cxi Ges đ`I qvbevMx
cđđi i Abyvixđ`i msNl`đđ tek KđđKevi | GđZ`đ cđđi i tek KđđK Rb Abyvix wbnZl nb|

agđđ ivRbvwZđZ Gme gvRviđKw`K I eskvđwđK cxi wj wj vi agđđ đMvđxi BwZevPK I đwZevPK
`đ fvgKvB AvđQ| wđtkl Kđi RvgvqđZ Bmjvqx I Klwđ gv`ivmđKw`K`j`đđđđ Inwē wēđvax
Kđi đMvđx Lđ Kg đđđđ mg_đ Kđi ev đfvU wđđ _vđK| mnR K_vq gvRviđKw`K agđđ đMvđx Ges

eskvbyuwgK cxti i Abyvixiv RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx, Bmj vgx HK"†RvU, tLj vdZ gRwj m, RvqqfZ Dj vgvfQ Bmj vgm n th Kqul cåvb Bmj vgx ivR%awZK `j AvfQ G†i tNvi wetiwa ntq _v†K| RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx i mv†_ i†q†Q Kl wq Av†j g†i Zxeª wetiva | Ab"vb" `j ,tj vi g†a"l i†q†Q wetiva l wetf` | A_® tmKj vi †Mvõx ,tj vi mv†_ thgb Bmj wq †Mvõx ,tj vi wetiva i†q†Q, Avevi wbR†i g†a"l i†q†Q wetiva-wetf` | Kv†RB ag†q ivRbxwZi †¶†† wewfbreag†q †Mvõxi Dcw" wZ GKwU weivU mgm"v¹⁰ | G mgm"v G f-L†Û weivRgvb hM hM a†i | Dwbk kZ†Ki gvSvgnS †_†K gmj gvbt`i wewfbreag†q tdiKv ,tj vi ga"Kvi ØÛ-msNvZ w`†bi ci w`b wekØ iac aviY KiwQj | cåZwU MåcB tKvgi teta Actii wetiwaZvq tj †M w†q†Qj | ag†q weZK†fvi evRvi wQj ZLb LpB miMig¹¹ |

Av†iKwU Måc- Zvej †Mi weivU c†ve i†q†Q mg†R | Aek" †fv†Ui †¶†† Zvi c†ve †MvõxMZfvte †Zgb GKUv †ewk bq | Zte Zvej †Mi †j v†Kiv mvaviYfvte RvqvqZwetivax | Zvej †Mi cåZåvZv gvljvbn Bjv qvm GKRB †`lew` Av†j g wQ†j b, ZvB agZ†Eji w`K †_†K Zvej M †`lew`†Kw`K | AvZGe, Zv†i A†bKB Kl wq gv`i vmv†Kw`K Ø†ndvR†Z Bmj vgÛ-Gi Av†`vj †bi cåZ mrvbfwZkxj |

mvaviYfvte Av†j qv gv`i vmi Abyvix†i weivU Ask RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx i c†ve ej qvaxb | Avi evsj v†`k Bmj vgx Av†`vj b, tLj vdZ gRwj m, Bmj vgx HK"†RvU, RvqqZ Dj vgvfQ Bmj vg BZ"ww` `j ,tj v cåvbZ Kl wq gv`i vmv†Kw`K | Aapv wbul × wnRejZ Zvni i `j wU gj Z AvaybK wkw¶jZ Ziæ† †kØ†Kw`K | Aek", RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx†Zl AvaybK wkw¶jZ GKwU eo Ask i†q†Q |

†_†ki Bmj vgcšx ivRbxwZi mv†_ mswkØ †j vKR†bi †ewki fvMB weGbwci mg_® ev †fvUvi | weGbwci gj Z Avl qvqx wetivax †fvUB †c†q _v†K | Zv†i BwZevPK †fvU A†bKuv Kg | wbeuÛZ 11 wU Bmj vgx ivR%awZK `tj i g†a" †QvU `j ,tj v i†q†Q Avl qvqx j xM tbZZymab 14 `j xq †Rv†U | thgb evsj v†`k Zwi KZ tdW†i kb | Ab"w`†K, †ewki fvM `j 20 `j xq †Rv†U | thgb, evsj v†`k RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx, Bmj vgx HK"†RvU, evsj v†`k tLj vdZ gRwj m, RvqqfZ Dj vgvfQ Bmj vg evsj v†`k | Aek", Bmj vgx HK"†Rv†Ui GKwU Ask Ges tLj vd†Zi gRwj †mi GKwU Ask 14 `j xq †Rv†Ui mv†_ | GQrov wKQz

Bmj vgx `j AvtQ hviv GB `B tRvtUi tKvbUtz tbB| Gt`i gta` AvtQ PitgvbvB cxi Abyvixt`i
Bmj vgx Avt`vj b evsj vt`k| Giv 20 `j xq evBti ntj I G tRvtUi gtZv 2014 mvtj i msm` wbePb
eqKU Kti |

Bmj vgx ivRbxmZi vekvk

tKvtbv t`tk agfWEK `j KLB ,iazcy© ntq Itv, tmUv cu_exi gmnij g cäv b t`k,tj vtZ
Bmj vgcškt`i Dİvtbi BwZnm t`tkB fvjtj v Kti tevSv hvq| vgmti gmnij g e`vi uW t`tk wdiw w`tb
nvgvtmi Dİvtbi BwZnm etj t`q th, hLb tKvtbv t`tki ivR%bwZK cöµqvq mvavi Y gvbtl i AskMhY
mxigZ ntqtQ, ¶lgZvmxtbiv bvMwi tKi Avakvi tK mxigZ Kti tQ, tmLvttB Bmj vgcški v kv³ kvj x Ae`vb
%Zwi Kitz tctitQ¹²| Avuki `ktK Avj tRvi qvi BwZnmI Zv-B mv¶¶ t`q| tKvtbv t`tk tKvtbv
ivRbxmZ tKej ivR%bwZK `tj i ga` w`tqB vekvkZ nq bv| evsj vt`tk Bmj vgcšk ivRbxmZI Zvi
e`wZµg bq| mvgvWRK, mvs`wZK, A_%bwZK GgbwK `vZe` ms`vi ga` w`tqI Zvi gvbwmK RwgB Ges
Zvi Abkj cwi tek %Zwi ntqtQ| wkv¶v I MYgva`g tmB ivRbxmZ tK mgvtRi Mfxti `vqx Avmb Kti
t`q| 1972 t`tk 1978 mvj Aewa t`tk Bmj vgcšk ivR%bwZK `j bv _vKtj I G j t¶¶ KivR Kti tQ
wewfbomsMVb¹³ |

evsj vt`tki cö_g msveavb I Bmj vgx ivRbxmZ

1972 mtb evsj vt`tki Rb` GKwU msveavb iPbv Kiv nq| m`uy©tmKj vi `wofwztZ iwPZ GB
msveavtbi gva`tg t`tk Bmj vgx ivRbxmZ wowl × Kiv nq| 1972 mvtj i msveavtbi PviwU gj bxmZ Abjhvx
Bmj vgx ivRbxmZ wowl × ntq hvq| GB Pvi bxmZgvj vi wfwEttZB %Zix nq evsj vt`tki cö_g msveavb| hvi
gva`tg m` `vaxb gmnij g cäv b GB t`kwUtz Bmj vg cöZövi `wetz ivRbxmZ Kivi c_ m`uy©t c iæ
Kti t`Iqv nq¹⁴| 1972 mvtj i msveavb Abjhvx gmnij g j xMmn wewfbæWwbcwš' RvZxqZvev`x `tj i I
Amje`v nq| KviY, G `j ,tj v msm`xq MYZtš; veklm Kitzv; wKš' mgvRZš; agföitcyZv I
fvI wfwEtk RvZxqZvev`i KÆi wetiwa wQj¹⁵ |

1. KŠ' Ab" AtbtK etj _vfkB, cĀ`k mstkvabxi gva"tg msveartbi 38 Abt"Qt` wKQybZp kZfej x hy³
 Kiv nq| GtZ evnĒti i msveartbi gZ `úofvte bv ej tj I miKvti i nvtZ agfFvĒK `tj i ivRbWZ
 m³úY³wl × Kievi wKsev ctivŕ| wqšfY ivLevi GLwZqvi Ptj Avtm| GB mstkvabxi Avtj vtK 38
 Abt"Q` wU hv `wovq, ŌRbksLjv ev Rb`v`i `v`_AvBtbi Ōviv AvtiwvZ hy³m½Z evambtla mvtctŕ|
 mwgwZ ev msN MVtbi AvAKvi cŌZ`K bvMwi tKi _vKte| Zte kZ`_vtK th, tKvb e`w³iB D³ifc mwgwZ
 ev msN Kivi AvAKvi _vKte bv, hw` (1) Zv bvMwi Kt` i gvtS agŕ, mvgwRK Ges mv³cŌ wqK m³cŌwZ
 webó Kivi DfítK" MwZ nq| (2) Zv ag³ tMvôx, eY³ bvi x-cj ad, Rb`vb ev fvlvi tŕtĪ bvMwi Kt` i
 gta" %alg" mŭó Ki tZ MwZ nq| (3) Zv ivó³ ev bvMwi K wKsev Ab" tKvb t`tki weiat× R½x Kvh³
 cwi Pvj bvi DfítK" MwZ nq (4) Zvi MVb Ges DfítK" G msveartbi cwi cšK nq| Ō A_ŕ `úofvte bv
 ej tj I G Abt"Qt` i Avl Zvq miKvi GLb Bmj vgx `j ,tjvi Dci wewambtla Avtivc KitZ cvti |
 tKbbv evsj vt`tki msvearb GLb cĀ`k mstkvabxi gva"tg ōagbictŕ| Ō Pwi tĪi, agfFvĒK `tj i
 MVYZš;I Kvhŕtgi mvt_ eú RvqMvtZB GuU mvsNwĪ Ŕ| agbictŕ| Zvi mvsweambK msÁv Avgiv cvB
 evnĒti i msveartbi Abt"Q` 12 tZ, thU tK cĀg mstkvabxi gva"tg ewZj Kiv ntqŭj Ges cĀ`k
 mstkvabxi gva"tg Clr cwi ewZf vte cpRŕeZ Kiv ntqtŌ| GLvtb ejv ntqtŌ, ōagbictŕ| Zv I agŕ
 `vaxbZv ev`evqtbi Rb" (1) me³Kvi mv³cŌ wqKZv, (2) ivó³ KZŔ tKvb agŕK ivóŕq gh³v `vb, (3)
 ivR%wZK DfítK" atg³ Ace`envi Ges (4) wtkl ag³cvj bKvix e`w³i cŌZ %alg" ev Zvi Dci
 wbcxob wctjvc Kiv nte| Ō GKwU wclq j ŕYxq, GLvtb ivó³ KZŔ tKvb agŕK ivóŕq gh³v `vb wctjvc
 Kiv nte ejv nt"Q, Avevi ivó³ ag³ Bmj vg I mgg³ vq Ab" ag³ tjv envj ivLv nt"Q| wclq w
 ci `úiweti vax wK-bv tmv` tK bv tMtj I Abt"Qt` i 3q kZŪ, A_ŕ Ōi vR%wZK DfítK" atg³ Ace`envi
 wctjvc Kiv Ō Bmj vgx `j ,tjvi Rb" gv`ve`vi eo GKwU KviY ntq `wvvtZ cvti | tKbbv ōatg³
 Ace`envi Ō wK, wKfvte nq ev KZU tZ nq G wcltq tKvb mŕúó e`vLv tKv_vl tB| mZivs miKvi
 PvBtj mŕeavgZ msÁv wbaŕY Kti Zv Bmj vgx `j ,tjvi weiat× e`envi KitZ cvti²¹ | GQovl Abt"Q`
 8 G ivó³ cwi Pvj bvi gj bwZtZ ōmeRw³ gvb Avj wni Dci cY³Av`v I wclmŌ Gi e`tj ōagbictŕ| Zvi Ō

`j mgtni ubeÜb ewwZtj i wKQykZ©Dttj L AvtQ, hvi gta` 1(L) Dcaviq Ab`Zg KviY wntmte itqtQ
miKvi KZK wbl x tNvml Z nI qv |

wbR wbR ag©cuj b Kievi AnaKviw msweavb `xKZ | msweavtb ejv ntqtQ AvBb, RbksLjv I
%bwZKZvi mvtct¶ cÖZ`K bvMwi tKi th tKvb ag©Aej æb, cvj b I cPvti iÖ AnaKvi itqtQ²³ | wetkj
cÖq mKj t`tki msweavtbB bvMwi Kt` i G AnaKviw t`qv ntqtQ | Zte ivR%bwZK KgRvtÛ AskMötiYi
welqW hw` ag©cuj tbi B GKw Ask ntq _vtK, tm¶¶t¶ Ae`vb Kx nte tm ai tbi weavb msweavtb tbB |
ZvB hw` I 38 Abt`Qt` i Avtj vtK agffwEK ivRbwZtZ n`¶¶c Kiv hte bv, wKŠ` Abt`Q` 8 I 12
w` tqB Zv Kiv thtZ cvti | Avevi miKvi cÖqvRb gtb Kij Abt`Q` 38 Gi Avtj vtKB th tKvb e`e`v
MöY Kitz cvti | KviY, G Abt`Qt` I tm tKŠkj AvtQ²⁴ | AtbtK gtb Ktib, agffwEK `kw
ivR%bwZK `tj i MVbZš; evsj vt`tki msweavb cwi cŠ²⁵ | GtZ t`tki mve¶¶šgZtK A`xKvi Kiv
ntqtQ | `j ,tjv ntjv evsj vt`k RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx, evsj vt`k Bmj vgx dW, tLj vdZ gRwj m, evsj vt`k
tLj vdZ gRwj m, RwgqtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg evsj vt`k, ZixKZ tdWtiki b, Bmj vgx Avt`vj b evsj vt`k,
evsj vt`k tLj vdZ Avt`vj b Ges Bmj vgx HK`tRv | ubePb Kwgkb mPevj tq Rgv t` I qv Gme `tj i
MVbZš; msweavtbi mt½ mvsNwL R AvtQ mve¶¶šgZ; Avtbi Abkymb Ges ivóCövbtk tgb tbi qv
wel tq | Gme Bmj vgx `tj i MVbZš; Avj on Qvov Aci tKD Avt`k I wbtla Rwi Kitz cvi te bv |
KvDtK `qsmæúY©weavb`vZv I AvBbcÖYzv etj tgb tbi qv hte bv | tmB mt½ Avj uni AvbMZ` I
Ki Avtbi wfvÉtZ cÖZwöZ bq Ggb AvBb tgb wbtZ cÖZ m`m` A`xKvi Kiteb |

evsj vt`tk KvhRi Bmj vgx `j ,tjvi gta` metPtq eo `j evsj vt`k RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx | G msMVtbi
MVbZš; wetkdY Kij t`Lv hvq th, At±vei, 2008 chŠ mstkwiaZ MVbZš; tgsij K AvKx`vq ejv
ntqtQ, Ögvb | Avj on e`ZxZ Ab` KvDtK ev`kvn, ivRwivR I mve¶¶šg ¶lgZvi AnaKvix etj gwlbqv
j Bte bv | KvnvtKI wbR`fvte Avt`k I wbtla Kwi evi AnaKvix gtb Kwi qv j Bte bv Ges Avj uni
AvbMZ` Ges Zvni t`qv AvBb cvj tbi wfvÉtZ cÖZwöZ bq Ggb mKj AvbMZ` gwlbqv j BtZ A`xKvi
Kwi te²⁶ | Ö Qvov msMVtbi Dt`k` I j ¶` eYÖvq ejv ntqtQ, ÖmeRw³gvb Avj uni Dci cY©Av`v I

agfwiEK ivRbxmZ m^uúK^Q†Kvb Avj v`v weavb†la †mLv†b Av†iwcZ †bB, hw` bv Zv †`†ki mve†fšgZi
nmbKi †Kvb D†í†k` MwZ nq|

Rvg†bx, Avj †Rwi qv, cZ†vj, `††Y AvndKv, †`úb, Av†R†Uvbm cwi_exi wevfba†`†ki msveav†b
ÔmsMV†bi AwaKvi 0 †` qvi cvkvcvk Avj v`vf†te ÔivR%bWZK `j MV†bi AwaKvi 0 †`qv Av†Q²⁹| Zj†`i
msveav†b AZ`š†ek` f†te ivR%bWZK `j MV†bi kZ†ej x Av†j vPbv Kiv Av†Q| evsj v†`†ki gZ fviZ,
cvkK`†b Ges Avi I A†bK †`†ki msveav†bB ÔmsMVb 0 Gi g†a` ivR%bWZK `j †KI MY` Kiv nq|
h†i v†ó†i GKwU gvgj vi iv†qI (b`vkb`vj A`v†mvm†qkb di ` ` A`vWfvY†g>U Ad Kvj vi W wccj eavg
Avj vevg) Gw†K `†KwZ †`qv n†q†Q| cvkK`†b Aci GKwU gvgj vi iv†q (†c††M†h Ad cvkK`†b †Kis
wj w†q†UW eavg †i wR ÷ †i, R†q>U ÷ K †Kv^uvmbR, 1958) ivR%bWZK `j †K †Zv e†UB GgbwK e`emwqK
dv†g†Kv^uvbx†KI msveav†b c 0 È msMV†bi msÁvi AvI Zv†f† ej v n†q†Q|

h†i v†ó†i msveav†b ivó†i cwi Pvj bv †`†K ag†K Avj v`v K†i†Q c 0_g m†k†vabxi gva†g³⁰| Ab`w †K dvY
†Kej †h iv†ó†i m†½ a†g† m^uúK†Q† i weavb K†i†Q Zv bq, mvgw†RK Rxe†bI a†g† f†gKv†K iv†ó†i
wbqš†y†vaxb K†i†Q, e`w³MZ Rxe†bi evB†i a†g† f†gKv m†w†G Ges msK†PZ Kiv n†q†Q| we†U†b
AvBbMZf†te ivó†i I a†g† g†a` wefvRb Uvbn bv n†j I BwZn†mi avivew†KZvq `†† P†P†Ges mgv†R
a†g† c††ve n†m †c†q†Q e†j †mLv†b a†g† c††ceivRbxmZ†Z Avi g†` `v†K†b|

17. MUBASHAR HASAN, GLOBAL POLITICAL ISLAM IN BANGLADESH: PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE (Source: Internet-- Posted on December 15, 2013)
18. 1972 mvtj i msweavb, Abt"Q` -38
19. tkL gvnw` , evsj vt` tk agffwEK ivRbwnZt ev`éZv I GKwU mvsweavnbK e`et"Q` , (AvBGgwevW eM, 5 Gwvç 2013)
20. Avj x wi qvR, agffwEK ivRbwnZ, c0, 3
21. tkL gvnw` , evsj vt` tk agffwEK ivRbwnZt ev`éZv I GKwU mvsweavnbK e`et"Q` , c0, 3
22. MYc0ZwbwZ; Avt` k (mstkva bx) AvW0vY, 20080, 90 (M) aviv
23. evsj vt` tki msweavb, Abt"Q` -41(1)(K)
24. tkL gvnw` , evsj vt` tk agffwEK ivRbwnZt ev`éZv I GKwU mvsweavnbK e`et"Q` , c0, 3
25. %wbK Avgvf` i mgq (10 tg 2010)
26. RvgvqvZ Bmj vgxv MVbZŠ; aviv-2(5)
27. RvgvqvZ Bmj vgxv MVbZŠ; aviv-3(3)
28. fvi tZi MYc0ZwbwZ; AvBb, 1952, 29 (K) AvBtbi 5g Dcaviv
29. Avj x wi qvR, agffwEK ivRbwnZ, c0, 3
30. c0, 3

ZZxq Aa`vq

Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ I eZgub wetkfi tcljvctU

cw_exi wewfbaet`tk Bmj vgcst` i I wPšifvebvq cwi eZB NtUtQ, Av`wkR Ae`vfbI e`j t`Lv tMtQ|
wKš' GLb chšI Zvi mvgvb` tQvqv` wPjY Gukqvi Bmj vgcst` ivRbxwZve` I Zvt` i mg_R wPšive` t` i
gta` t` Lv hvqbv¹ | G Aa`vtq eZgub tcljvctU wetkfi Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ wbtq Avtj vPbv Ztj aiv ntj v|

wek kZtKi Bmj vgx Avt` vj b

gRwn` Avt` vj b, divtqWR Avt` vj b I wLj vdZ Avt` vj bmn wewfbaebvtg AZtZ KvR ntj I wesk
kZväxtZ 1928 mtj knx` nvmvbj evbæ KZR wgti BLI qvbj gmnj gxb I mvBtq` Avej Avj v
gl`ÿx KZR 1941 mtj fvi ZeI RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx cZwZ nq| Bgvq tLvtgbx 1979 mtj Bivtb
MYA fjl vbi gva`tg Bmj vgx wecæ mvab Ktib| Aciw` tK 1988 mtj tKL Bqvmbx wclwj w`tb ŌnvgvmŌ
bvtg cZtiva Avt` vj b i iæ Ktib| nvgvm BmivBtj i eeP AvµgY cZtiva cvŌvZ` I Avie j xMi
fwgKv chqj vPbv Kti wclwj w`bx` i Awakvi i Pjvq` Lj`vit` i weiat` cZtiva Avt` vj b KtQ|
cw_exi wewfbaet`tk cwi Pwj Z Bmj vgx Avt` vj b mgn i iæZ` vl qvZ, Zvbhxg I Zvi weqvZi cZ` iæZ;
w` tQ Kvhµg i iæKti | A_ŕ, Zvbhxg gvtb msvMvbK Kvhµg, kLjv I msMVtbi gReZ wfvE MVtbi
Dci AvtMB` iæZt ic Kti tQ| Ab`w` tK, Zvi weqvZ ej tZ cKÿY Kvhµg cwi Pvj bvi gva`tg GKSuk
cKwÿZ, `ÿ I thvM` tZZi mwi Dci` iæZi w` tqtQ| wKš' cieZtZ Bmj vgx Avt` vj b mgn
MYZwšK I wbggZwšK c×wZtZ mgvR ms`vti i gj bxwZ Mhb Kti | Avj -Kvtq`v, AvBGm, cwK`ltb
j kKti` %Ztq`ev, evsj vt` tk RvgvAvZj gRwn`xb, Bt` vt`bukqvi Rvgvqv Avj -Bmj wqg`vnmn wewfbae
msMVtbi mk`ic` tPc RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx I BLI qvbj gmnj wgb ev nvgvm mg_Ō Kti b|

agfivEK ivRbxwZ t`tk t`tk

evsj vt`tki tcljvctU agfivEK ivRbxwZ ej tZ i ayBmj vgx ivRbxwZ eSvtbv ntj I Ab` t`tk Ab` atgP
Avtj vtKI i tqtQ agfivEK ivRbxwZ ev agfivEK ivR%wZK`j | ivŌTlgZv MhY ev ivRbxwZ Bmj vg ev

Ab" tKvb atgP Awe"Q" Ask wK-bv, G wetq Kviv Kviv w0gZ _vKtj I eZ9v"b wekRto c0q
beYBiuI I tenk t`tk agffwEK `j ivRbxwZ Kti hv"Q² | tKD tKD ¶lgZvl jvf Kit0 | wetkji c0q
AvnkW t`tk GKK mEiW wLbv agffwEK wefbae`j ivRbxwZtZ AskM0Y Kit0³ | wµw0qvb
tWtgvµ"mUK cwU"Ksev wµw0qvb tmvk"vij ÷ cwU"G ai"bi bvg w`tqB wfbawfbet`tk `j ,tjv KvR
Kti Ptj t0 | Rvg0btZ A"v"Äjv gv"K¶j i tZZyaxb wµw0qvb tWtgvµ"mUK cwU"¶lgZvmb ntqt0 |
tb`vij "vUm, Av"R0Uvbm wetkji Avi I wefbae`tk G ai"Yi `j ¶lgZvq Av"vnb Kti t0 | wefbae`tk
kw³kvjx wetivax `j wntmet Zrci itqt0 | Zte bvtg wµw0qvb `j ntj I `j ,tjv Zv`i iv0lq
mvsweambK gj bxwZ AbyniY Kti Ptj , tenki fVM t¶t"TB Zv nj tmKj wvi Rg | W. Avj x wivqR etj b,
0cw_exi enEg MYZš;etj cwivPZ fvi"Z msweavtb ag0itc¶Zv _vKtj I wetRuc Ges Zvi mnt"vMx
msMvb ,tjv QvovI Kgc"¶ 37w agffwEK ivR%0wZK `j itqt0 | Gi gta" 10w me"vi Zxq wfvE"Z
Ges 10w Av"Awj K `j wntmet Zrci etj Rvbn tM"0 | Gme ivR%0wZK `j %afvteB KvR Kit0⁴ | 0
cw_exi Ab"vb" t`tkI wZwb agffwEK `tj i Dcw"wi K_v D"tj L Kti t0b⁵ |

Aciw`tk gmwj g t`k ,tjvtZ agffwEK `j ,tjvi Ae"v tPv"l coevi gZ | 30w t`tk c0q 79w
Bmj vgx `j eZ9v"b wetkji MYZwšK cšvq ivR%0wZK Kvhpug Pwjtq Avm"0⁶ | Zte gmwj gc0vb
t`k ,tjvi gta" mvsweambK fvte agffwEK ivRbxwZ wvwl × itqt0 gj Z PviW t`tk-- wgmI , Zj`v,
Avj tRvi qv Ges wZDwvwmqv | GQvovI mvteK divmx Ktj vbx"y³ cw0g Aw"dkvi wKQy t`tkI agffwEK
ivRbxwZ mvsweambK fvte wvwl × | KviY, dx"Y agffwEK ivRbxwZ wvwl × | Zte tenki fVM t`tk msweavtb
m"ú0 wKQy ejv bv _vKtj I ivR%0wZK `tj i %aZvi Rb" c0wjt Z AvBb, iv0lq "v"0BZ" w` w"elq
wetePbvq ivLvi Rb" ejv ntqt0 |

gmwj g wetkji mgm"v I Bmj vgx`ybqvq Avf"šixY tKv`j

gmwj g wetkji eZ9v"b mgm" ntjv, gmwj g wek|m0p"fvte cwivPwjt Z nt"Q bv | gmwj g wek|MwZkxj bq | Gi
c0vb KviY gmwj g wetkji tZZ; D"švni tgšwjt K mgm"v AbjaveY KitZ myg nqvb | Zviv e"0ntqt0

GKwU KvRi tKškj wbgfY I KgmpX MhñY hv Zv`i tK eZgub Aw`wZkxj Ae`v t`tk DĒiY NUvZ cvti⁷ |

Bmj vgx `wbqvq i tqtQ Avf`šli xY tKv`j | G tKv`j thgb evsj vt`tki Bmj vgcwšt`i gta` i tqtQ, tZgub gmnij g wetkji Ab`vb` t`tki Bmj vgcwšt`i gta`l i tqtQ | gmnij g wetkji evBti l thme t`tk gmnj gvb AvtQ tmme t`tk Bmj vgcwšt` Ges gmnj gvb t`i gta` Avf`šli xY tKv`j we`gvb | GB Avf`šli xY tKv`tj i dtj Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ mnñR weKwKZ nñZ cvi tQbv | `GKwU t`tk `GKwU Bmj vgx ivR%awZK `j weKwKZ nñj l bvbwea PovB-DZivB tcwi tQ weKwKZ nñZ nñtQ Ges GLtbn Avf`šli xY tKv`j tgvKvtej v KitZ nñ⁸ |

gmnj gvb t`i gta` Avf`šli xY tKv`j wefbcemgtq, wefbcakZtK wQtj v | Zte weMZ kZvāxi Avf`šli xY tKv`j BwZnvñmi Ab` th tKv tbn mgñqi PvBtZ teuk wQtj v | tmB Avf`šli xY tKv`j t`tk GLtbn Bmj vgx `wbqv ev gmnij giv tewi tQ AvmñZ cvtiwb | mivBtq` Avej nvmvb Avj x b`fx thgbwU etj b, ðEbvesk kZvāx GB w`K t`tk `vZtšji `vex`vi th, G kZvāx tZ Bmj vgx `wbqvq Avf`šli xY tKv`j I ØÜ-msNvZ cY`hšetb tcštQ wMtqñQj | fvi Zel`ñQj GB AšññÜi weukó tyĤ⁹ | 0

fvi ZeñlP gmnj gvb t`i GB Avf`šli xY tKv`tj i cñve cto Bmj vgx ivRbxwZtZ | wefbcægZv`wkPv wefbcæ`tj wef³ nñtq Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ Kti | GB Dcgnvñ`tk tm mgq GKB miv` wefbcæi Kg ØÜ t`Lv t`q | GLv tbn GKB mgq wefbcæi Kg ØÜ nj - cvðvZ` I cñP` mF`Zvi ØÜ, bZb I cñi vtbn wkjv e`e`v I wPšñavi vi ØÜ, Ges Bmj vg I wL^a-evt`i ga`Kvi ØÜ | Bmj vg I wLbevñ`i ØÜ GK Zgñ msNñl`cštQ wMtqñQj | wR wR Rxeb e`e`v cñZövi Rb` Dfq kw³B GtK Actii miv` hñ× AeZxY`nñtq wMtqñQj¹⁰ | G Ae`vq 1857 miv`j wmcwn wecæ msMwZ nq | Bsti R kvññbi weiñ× G wecæ wQj `vaxZvi meñkl cñPón |

agŕ tdi Kv

1857 mvtj i e" _ecæ hw` I gnyj gvb` i `xzbZvi AvKv·yvtK tkI Kti t` qwb; Zey G wectei ci fvi ZeŕI gnyj gvb` i gvtS civRtq Mmb Av"ObæKti | Ab`w` tK, Zvt` i gw`P e" _Zvi AvµgtY uQj cyvNvZMŕ | i vR%bwZK I mvs`wZK Dfq tÿtÎ tMvjvgxi ftq Zviv uQj RRZ¹¹ | G Ae`vq gnyj gvbiv Avtiv wcuQtq cotZ _vtK | Zvt` i gta` cpe`t`K Ptj Avmv agŕ tdi Kv Avtiv gviVZK cŕve tdjtZ _vtK | bZb Kti gnyj gvbiv bZb bZb agŕ tdi Kvq mæú,³ ntZ _vtK | GKw` tK weRqx BstiR ewnbx GK bZb mf`Zv I ms`wZ cPvtii KvR Pwj tq hv`Q, Aciw` tK fvi ZeŕI AvbvtP-KvbvtP Qwo tq ctouQj wLbvb cw` iv | Gme cw` a wLbag`cPvti mtefZ fite AvZwb tqvM Kti | wL` a tgp` cPvi I cŕvtii KvR Pwj tq hvevi cvkvcwk BstiR kvmb e`e`v Ges Gme cw` iv gnyj gvb` i agŕ Avk`v-vekŕtmi gvtS mskq mÿo Kiv Ges kixqtZi Bmjvgx Drm` tji vi e`vcvti m`n mÿoi KvR mÿµqfvte Pwj tq hmv`Qj | dtj G AÂtj i gnyj gvb` i Avk`v-vekŕtm bvbv wel tq weãwŕi D`e NUtZ _vtK | gnyj gvb` i bZb cRbŕ, hv` i gta` Bmjvtgi wkyv I Av`k`cŕivcvi `vb Kti wbtZ cvtiwb, wLbvbiv Zvt` i evbvtjv wbtRt` i jÿ`j¹² | G mgq fvi ZeŕI wLbag`MbtYi NUbvl `ia ntjv | Zte ZLb agŕi Z nl qvB gj mgm`v ev Bmjvtgi Rb` ftqi KviY uQj bv; ftqi KviY uQj , agŕ` wnzv Ges Bmjvtgi tgŕj wel q` tji vi m`n mÿo nl qv | G mgq gnyj gvb` i GKwU eo Astki agŕ Avk`v-vekŕtm GK aitbi mskq `vbv ewatZ _vtK | tmB msktqi mthvtM Kw` qvbx tdi Kvi mÿo nq BstiR Avgtj | BstiRt` i cŕtcvl KZvq tm mgq Kw` qvbx tdi Kv AŕbKuv weKvk j vf Kti¹³ |

wgmŕi Bmjvgx ivRbwZ I BLI qvbj gnyj gvb

cvŕvtZ`i Kw`Z AUkvi gnv`k AvvdKvi wgmŕi mÿ t AZxtZI uQj mf`Zvi Avtjvq AvtjwKZ | i vR%bwZK w` K t` tK Avie wekŕ; wgmŕi teik` , iaZcY` cte`I gvb t` tK cwŕtg git`v chŕi we`Z, mÿ xN`Avie RMtZi tŕŕtMwj K tKt` a wgmŕi i Ae`vb | RbmsL`vi w` K t` tK wgmŕi enEi Avie t` k | tms` Avitei wZb` Y gvbŕi i evm wgmŕi | t` kwU eU eQi ati Pig gvwKŕcŕš Z_v cvŕvtZ`i AvZ Nubŕ¹⁴ | GKB mvt` Avie wekŕ I AvvdKv gnv`tki i vR%bwZK I KU%bwZK gq`v`b wgmŕi Lp` , iaZcY` tLjtj vqvo | Avie jxtMi m` i `dZi wgmŕi ivRavbx Kvqti vtZ |

ugmi cPxb mF`Zvi KvifY mpcwi vPZ | ugmi wciwigW I wU4tmi divi Avgj Avi mF`Zvi cv`cxV |
ugmti Avj AvRnvi gynyj g wtkl cPxbZg wtkle`vj q | wtki metPtq mMVZ Ges enEg
tbUl qvKp AwaKvix Bmj vgx Avf`vj b I ivR%bwZK `j BLI qvbj gynyj gxb ev gynyj g ef`vi utWi tk`
ugmti B | 1928 mtj knx` nvmvbj evbwe BLI qvbj gynyj gxb cZov Ktib | BLI qvbj gynyj gxb ev
gynyj g ef`vi uW wtkle`vcx euj cwi vPZ I Avtj vPZ msMvb | 1980 mtj msMvbU ugmi xq ivR%bwZK
gj avivq cZ`veZB Kti¹⁵ |

BLI qvbi Avaj Kv`i Avl`vmn 6 RbtK 1954 mtj i 9 wVtm`f dvmfZ Sj vtbv nq | Avtiv
AtbKtK dvm f`l qv nq | nvRvi nvRvi tbZv-Kg@K KvivMvti vbtq cPv vbfZb Kiv nq | evox Ni
Rvj tq f`qv nq | hviv BLI qvb Kg@`iK Avkq w`fzv Zv`i tKI vbfZb Kiv nZv | Zv`i m`u`
evRqvB Kiv nq | BLI qvbi bvg vbkvbn gTQ f dj vi fPov Kiv nq | Rqvve Avj MvRj x KZK wj vLZ
OkvivMvti ivZw bO Ges OtdivDfbi f`tk BLI qvbO kxl R eBfZ GB m`utK`e`wi Z eYBv Kiv nqtQ |
mvBtq` KZp`mn BLI qvb tbZex` tK tMBvi Kti wi gvT vbtq Pig vbfZb Kiv nq | Zv`i mvgtb Lvl qv
nZv wKs` Zv`i tK Lvevi f`qv nZvbn | KLbl gv_vq Mig cwb Avevi AZ`Sf VvUv cwb Xvjv nZv |
wKvix Kkj tQto f`qv nZv Kvgof` qvi Rb` | fvBtqi mvgtb tevbtK alB Kiv nZv | tevbi mvgtb
fvBtK Dj 1/2 Kti ivLv nZv |

mvBtq` KZp`K dvmi Avf`k f`qv nq | Zte dvmi Avf`k w`tql miKvi Zvi mvt_ Avfcvl Kivi fPov
Kti Ges wgti i wK`vgsx Kivi l cUve f`qv nq | mvBtq` KZp` Zv cZ`vLv Ktib | tkl chSf ZvTK
dvmfZ Sj vtbv nq | Avie emfSf ci BLI qvb ygZvq Gtj l tkl chSf wTK _vKfZ cvtiwb |
tcMfWU gj vmtK ygZvPiZ Kiv nq Ges KvivMvti cvvfvbn nq | BLI qvb GLfv KwB msKU tgvKvtej v
KtQ |

Zj f`v Bmj vgx Avf`vj b

1924 mtj Zj f`v Dmgvbx vLj vdZ Gi cZb nq Ges Kvgj AvZvZK`tmKj wii Rg cZov Ktib | tMB
mgq bvgvR cov, AvRvb f`qv I LyZevq Aviv ex vbwil x nq | gmiR` ,tj vfk tNovi fLqvfi cwi YZ Kiv

nq| `vno-Uyc wowl x Kiv nq| Uyc gv_vq KvDfK f`LvgtB ZvfK fMBZvi Kiv ntZv Ges i'ay GB Acivta KvDfK KvDfK `uj Kti nZiv Kiv nq¹⁶| Avix nid cvtë j`wub nitd cwiYZ Kiv nq Ges Avix nitdi mKj eB cyK iPbv wowl x Kiv nq| Gi dtj KjAvb Qvcv I msiY wowl x nq| g`cvbK RvZxqKiY Kiv nq; RvZxq wewfbæAbpnb g`cvtbi gva'tg i'ia Kiv ntZv| iv'v-NvtU mePB gwZ[©]vcb Kiv nq| fMB mgq gvl jvbw ew D¼gvb mvc` bjm mx Bmj vgx cyRMIY Avt`vj b i'ia Kti b| wZvb etj b, 00c0qvRtb Avgvi cvMox, Uyc I M`Pb GK mvt_ gmltZ cotë Zvici I Bmj vtgi Aegvbbv mn` Kiv ntebv¹⁷| 0 GB Kvi fY ZvfK fMBvi Kti wbhZb Pvj vtbv ntjv Ges Zvi Abjvixt` i fK fMBvi Kiv nq| dtj fRj Lvbw cwiYZ nj gv`ivmvq| Avi fRj LvvtZB wZvb iPbv Kiti b timj vtq b| hj g-wbhZbi mxgv Qwotq hvq| i'ay GKw`tb B 15 nvRvi Avtj gfk nZiv Kiv nq Ges B`v'fj i jvBUtvt÷ AfbtKi jvk Stj `vtK`xNf b|

%aix cwi tek mtEj| RbZvi gvtS Bmj vgx gj`teva RvMZ wQj | 1950-1960 mvtj Av`bvb tgUvimi Zj f`i cãbgšx wQj b| Zvi fWtgymvU miKvifK flgZvPiz Kti agte0ix fmbvevnbx wqwsZ wicvej Kvbw ccj m cvUfK flgZvq Avbv nq| Avi i'agv` Avix fvlvq Avhvb f`qv cyivq Pvj yKivi Kvi fY ZvfK dvm f`qv nq| A_P 1954 mvtj i wbePtb 536wU Avmtbi msmf` wicvej Kvbi v cvq 31wU Avmb Avi Av`bvb tgUvifRi `j cvq 505wU Avmb|

eZgvtb Zj f`i wP` AfbKUv wfbq GK`ktKi I temk mgq ati Git`vMvb Gi fbZfZi wdwg AvU Rv`m cvU[©]flgZvq| Aek` Gi AvtM W. bwrGyjil b AvievKvb I Zvi `j fK bvbvfvte nqivbx Kiv nq| 1970 mvtj AvievKvtbi wnehp wbhvgtK wowl x Kiv nq| wZvb 1972 mvtj muj vgvZ cvU[©]c0Zov Kti b| 1973 mvtj AvievKvb m'j gvb fWtgw j Gi fbZZvaxb mgvRZvmsK cvU[©] mvt_ fKvqvij kb miKviti Dccãvbgšxi `wqZi cvj b Kti b| A_©gšyvj q Zvi nvfZ wQj | wKš' 1980 mvtj muj vgvZ cvUfK wowl x Kiv nq Ges AvievKvb fRtj fbqv nq| ZvfK mvZ eQfii Rb` ivRbwZfZ wowl x Kiv nq| wZvb 1983 mvtj c`f Ašifvtj f`fK ivdv cvU[©]Mvb Kti b Ges 1987 mvtj `tj i fbZZi Mhb Kti b| AvievKvb 1996 mvtj i wbePtb veRqx ntq cãvbgšx nb| wKš' 1998 mvtj ivdv cvUfK wowl x Kiv nq

Ges ZvčK ħgZvPjZ Kti KviMvti tbcv nq| 1998 mvťj wZvb dhxj Z cvU©Mvb Ktib Ges 2001 mvťj D³ cvU©Mvb × Kiv ntj wZvb mvqv`vZ cvU©Mvb Ktib| Avi Giť`vMvb I Avāj ŋ ħj Gi tBZťZj MWZ nq wčWg A`vŪ Rv÷÷m cvU©(GťKw) | eZgvtb mvqv`vZ cvU©Ges Rv÷÷m cvU© gta` Bmj vg I gymj g D`ŷn mspvšl BmťZ cvi`úwi K m`úK©_vKťj I Zjť`ci ivR%wZK tħťĦ AťbK weliq mvqv`vZ cvU© cħ t_ťK GťKwci tBZťZj Zxe^amgvtj vPbv Kiv nq| GťħťĦ GKw weliq Dťj Kiv cčqvRb th, wetiwa kw³i Ae`vnZ Ppvšl mťEj| A_ŷwZK Dbqťbi KviťY Ziť`ĸ Giť`vMvťbi RbwcčZv w`b w`b ew× cvq| Gi dťjB cici wZbevi wbePťb Rqx ntq ħgZvq Avmxb _vKv m`e ntqťQ|

għ Z ew`D^{3/4}v b mvC` bjm x Zjť`ĸ Dmgvbxq wLj vdtZi cZťbi ci AvZvZťKħ tħKij vi kvmbvgťj %eix cwi teťk Rbgťb Bmj vťgi exR ecťbi KvR AZ`šl` ħZvi mvť_ Ktib¹⁸| Zvi B AbyntťY dvZúj ŋ ħj b wħħ I mgvR Kħ`vťY e`vcK wfvĚK KgħPx wbtq GK mvgwRK Avť`vj b (Social Movement) i iæKtib; hw` I eZgvtb ħj b Gi fvgKv weZwKZ | Avi W. bvrGjil b AvievKvb tħKij vi Zjť`ĸ wewfboe mgq cwi ewZZ bvg I tKškj Aeħ`b Kti Bmj vgx Avť`vj tbi GK bqv tKškj Aeħ`b Ktib| wZvb Zvbmyj vťi gZ tħKij viť`i mvť_ tKvqvj kb miKvťi I AskMňb Ktib| Zte tħbvevnbx KZĚ ħgZvPjZ ntq 1998 mvťj Kvišłi Y nb| tħ mgq wĩmc Zvtqd Giť`vMvb B`vťj i tħqi wQťj b| wZvb GKw KweZv AvewĚi ARyvťZ Kvi v`x nb| għ Z Giť`vMvb B`vťj i tħqi _vKvi mgqB knťi i cwi "ObčZv Awfħvb, ħvbhU wimb I RbKħ`vťY`e`għ" wqšb Kti e`cK RbwcčZv ARĚ Ktib| Giť`vMvb I Avāj ŋ ħj Gi GťKw KLB I Bmj vgx Avť`vj b wmvte`vex Ktib eis tħKij vi msweavb tħťbB Zviv KvR Kti ħvť`Q| Giť`vMvťbi mdj Zvi wčQťb tħgwbvťe Zvi WwBbwgK tBZťZj ħj vey x, Av`wĚ tħMvťbi cwi eťZ©A_ŷwZK Dbqťb tPvťL covi gZ; tZgwbvťe AvievKvb I mvB` bjm xi Ae`vb Ab`ħKvħħ għ Z Zvi Bmj vťgi cħħ RbgZ Mvb Kti gw cčZ Kti Ges exR ecb KtiťQb| Avi Giť`vMvb D³ gvťv tKšktħ` ħZv I mdj Zvi mvť_ dmj dħj tħ ħvť`Qb¹⁹|

GtK cmlUP Dlvbi tCQtb metPtq eo AbNUK aiv nq 0,tj b gftgU0 tK| tdZj m ,tj b wbtRi
bvtgB GB mvgvRK msMVb Mtob, cuDgv wgvWqv hvi bvtgi AvtM 0Bmj vvg Kwi K0 ev ag0iæ wj tL
_vtK| GtK cmlU i iai w b ,tj vtZ Zviv metPtq tenk AvbKj tctqt0 ,tj wb÷t`i KvQ t_tK| wetkl
Kti ,tj wb÷ wePviKt`i KvQ t_tK| Avmtj GtK cmlUGK bZp ai tbi ¶lgZv etj Avgj vt`i tFZI
t_tK GK ai tbi c0Ztivtai gLvgwL Zvt`i ntZ ntqUj | dtj Gt`i c0Ztiva fv0tZ ,tj wb÷iv wQj
LpB KvRi | dtj ,tj wb÷ Avgj vt`i mt½ GtK cmlUP ci`ui ci`uitK tdevi KivUv GjvtqtYi
ixwZtZ cwYZ ntqUj | Gfvte fvjt vB Pj wQj 2010-2011 mtj i AvtM chS| Gici c0g Zvt`i
mL` tft0 hvq 0GgAvBw µvBimm0 t_tK| GgAvBw Zjt`i RvZxq tMvtq`v ms`v, B`v tji c0vb
c0mKDUt`i mt½ GgAvBw c0vtbi wetiva t_tK| GUvtK AtbtK wePviK ev cjj k wefvMti mt½ GtK
cmlUP wetiva wntmteB t`tL _vtK| cieZ0Z Gi cvèv wntmte Git`vMvb ,tj wb÷t`i tncv `sj eU
Kti t`b | GfvteB wetiva µtgB evotZ _vtK |

14-15-B Gucj 2016 tZ I AvBim Gi Itqv`k kxl 0mt0sj b Aby0Z nq Zjt`i Avvqv | G mt0sj tb
I AvBimi tPqig`vb Zjt`i t0mtW0U w tmc Zvtqd Git`vMvb Bmj vvg t`k ,tj vi HK` mwi WvK
t`b | GB mt0sj tb `w mwbw` 0 e3e` Dtv Avtm, Gi c0gwU ntjv-- mSytmi weiatx Bmj vvg wetkji
HK`ex fvgKv M0Y Ges G j t¶ | I AvBim0i GKwU wB`^B0viti cjj wv ms`v MVb | t0mtW0U
Git`vMvb wbtRB Gi c0te Dlvcb Ktib | Zvi w0Zxq c0teWU ntjv-- GKwU Bmj vvgK t`k tK
RwZmstNi `vqx m`m` c` t`lqv²⁰ | wetkji GK ZZxqvsK gvbtli ag0ekvm Bmj vvg ntj I RwZmstNi
`vqx cwil t` Gi tKvtbv c0ZvbaZi tB | GgbwK vek tBZZi hv`i bZp Kti m`m` c` t`lqvi K_v
fvteQ tmB Zvwj KvqI tB tKvtbv gvwj g t`tki bvg | I AvBimi e3e`tK ,iaZi w tZ nte vek
tBZet`i GB Avkv mKtj i | I AvBim tBZet`i e3te` RwZZwEjK msNvZ th gvwj g wetkji Kj `v bv
Gtb aYsmhA mwi Kti tmB Dcj w Dtv Gtm0²¹ |

Bt`v tBukqvq Bmj vgx Avt`vj b I mi Kvti AskM0Y

Bt`v tBukqvZ mKvtY0 I mrvtZ¶ mgq Zj` Ges wgti Ae`v weivRgvb wQj | tmB mgq Bmj vvg
cŠti v 0gvmgx0 bvgK GKwU msMVtbi AaxtB KvR Kitzv | 1960 Gi `k tK gvmgx tK wvwl x Kivi ci

Zviv BDbvBtUW tWtfj ctgU cwlU[©]nmvte KvR Kti | 1998 mvTj mKvYf cZb ntj mKj Bmjvg cŠktiv c...K c...K `j MVb Kti | W. bvtmi Bt`v`tbkqvi Bmjvgx Avt`vj tbi cfiav | gj Z Zvi mvT_ gvljvbn gl`yx l knx` nvmvbj evbwi Av`wK[®] m[±]úK[®]Qj²² | BmjvgcŠkt`i gvtS wevfbaedi Kv wQj | wKŠ' Bmjvgx Avt`vj b Gi mvT_ hviv m[±]ú³ wQtj b Zviv i i[±]Z GKwU `j MVb Kivi cwi eZ[®]KtqKwU bvtg `j MVb Ktib | thgb cñcivm cwlU[©] Rvw÷m cwlU[©] tWtfj ctgU cwlU[®] wKŠ' 2004 mvTj Rvw÷m GÛ tWtfj ctgU cwlU[®] bvtg AvZcKvk Kti | Rvw÷m cwlU[®] eZ[®]gvtb b`vkbvuj ÷ I Ab`vb` Bmjvgx `tj i mvT_ tlgZvi Askx`vi | tKvqvij kb miKvti Zvt`i 57 Rb Gg.wc I 3 Rb gŠx i tqtQ |

Avie emŠI gnyj g vek;

Avie emŠI ci t`Lv hvq th, gnyj g wektki wevfbaet`tki %[±]fvPvix kvmKiv fxZ mŠj`ntq cto | wKŠ' Zviv RbZvi Avt`vj btK `gvfbvi Rb` Avi I ee[®]Zv Pvj vq | G[±]t[±]t[±] Btqtgb I evnivBtbi Ae`v D[±]tj L Kiv hvq | Avie emŠI ci evnivBb I Btqtgtb nvRvtiv RbZv iv`lq weft[±]vd[±] tdtU cto |

Avie emŠI (Arab Spring) Gi mPbv nq 2010 mvTj i tkl w`tK wZDwbkqvq Z`vbxŠb %[±]fvkvmK Rqbvj Ave`xb teb Avj xi wei[±]x MYweft[±]vd[±]fi ga` w`tq | D[±] Avt`vj tbi i i[±]Z Avt[±]gwi Kvmn cwi[®]gv vek; evni`Kfvte %[±]fvPvi weft[±]vna MbZvŠK Avt`vj btK mg_[®] `vb Kijtj I BmivBj ŐWait and SeeŐ bvxZ Ae[±] b Kti²³ | gj Z 2011 mvTj i A[±]vei gvtm wZDwbkqvq Aby[®]Z b`vkbvj G[±]tm[±]x wbe[®]tb BmjvgcŠk Avb-bvn`v cwlU[®] weRq Zvt`i ksKvi KviY wQj | Avb-bvn`v cwlU[®] weRtqi ci wZDwbkqvi Z`vbxŠb t[±]mtW[±]U g[±]md gvi hKx KZ[®] c[±]avgŠx nmvte nvgv`x Rvej x (teb Avj xi mgq Zvi 17 eQi Kvi v`Ū ntq[±]Qj) wbtqvMc[®] nb | ivkx` Nvbymxi t[±]ZZyaxb Avb-bvn`v cwlU[®] tlgZvmb ntqI mKtj i mvT_ Avj vc Avtj vPbvi gva`tg msweavb c[±]qb Ges mKtj i Kv[±]Q M[®]bt[±]hM` wbe[®]tb e`v Ktib | D[±] wbe[®]tb ci wRZ Avb-bvn`v cwlU[®] weRqx `j tK Awfb`b Rvbvq | cieZ[®]Z tKvqvij kb miKvti Ask M[®]tb e[±]te BwZevPK mvov w`tq mKtj wgtj t`tki Db[±]tb fvgKv cvj b Kitz Ges mvgwi K evn[±]bxi c[±] t[±]K tlgZv`L[±] i c_ i[±] Kitz ex[±]wi Ki nb |

ugk̄ti 2011 mvt̄j i 25 Rvbgvix eMvi iv UBUvi I t̄dmeḥKi gvaḥtg ḥnvm̄b ḥgveviḥKi %ḥḥvPvix kvmb
Gi weiḥḥx wecḥei WvK ḥ`q | D³ Avḥ`vj ḥbi Ab`Zg ḥbZv 30 eQi eqmx I qvt̄qj MvḥbgḥK Kviviḥx
Kivi ci Avḥ`vj ḥbi `vevbj Pv̄wi w̄ḥK Qm̄oḥq cḥo | ḥḥKivB Avḥ`vj ḥb S̄m̄cḥq cḥo | cḥḥg chḥḥq
gyn̄wj g eḥ`vi ūWmn ugk̄ti i ivR%ḥwZK `j ḥjv̄ mi v̄m̄wi m̄ḥú³ bv̄ n̄t̄j I cieZḥZ uḡwQj mgvḥḥḥk
m̄ḥú³ nq | gj Z gyn̄wj g eḥ`vi ūḥWi ḥḥk³B meḥḥḥi ḥḥ mgvḥRi mvt̄_ uḡt̄j Avḥ`vj b mPbv Kivi
ci B eḥ`vi ūW m̄v̄sMv̄bKfvḥḥ m̄ḥú³ nq | eḥ`vi ūW Gi Rbmg_ḥ Ges m̄v̄sMv̄bK ḥbU I qvKḥZ.Ygj chḥḥq
wQj²⁴ | evgcḥḥ ev ḥmKj vi Ab`ḥKvb ivR%ḥwZK `ḥj i GB aiḥbi Mb̄w̄f̄w̄ḥ wQj bv̄ | ZvB gyn̄wj g eḥ`vi ūW
Zvi cḥḥḥ³ w̄bḥq gvḥV bvgvi ci Avḥ`vj b ZieḥZi nq | wKḥ'mi Kvḥi i cḥḥ ḥḥḥK Avḥ`vj b `gb Kivi
Rb` wbgḥḥfvḥḥ cḥḥZev`Kviḥḥ i Dci ḥwj eḥḥ Kiv n̄t̄j I D³ Avḥ`vj ḥb ḥKvb aiḥbi m̄v̄nsmZv wQj bv̄ |
ZvB wekḥḥvcx Avḥ`vj b Gi cḥḥḥ RbgZ m̄wó nq Ges GK chḥḥq ḥnvm̄b ḥgvevi KḥK c`Z`vM KiḥZ nq |

wZD̄w̄kqvi gZ ugk̄ti ḥnvm̄b ḥgveviḥKi weiḥḥx MYAvḥ`vj b iia n̄lqvi ci BmivCj ks̄wKZ n̄t̄q
cḥo | ZvB ḥnvm̄b ḥgveviḥKi c`Z`vḥMi ci w̄ bB BmivCj x cḥḥZi ḥḥḥḥḥ Bqv̄w̄` evivK ugk̄ti i Z`vbxḥb
Chief of the Supreme Council of the Armed Forces (SCAF) w̄ḥi gv̄kḥḥ ḥn̄vḥmb
ZvbZvexi mvt̄_ uḡki -BmivCj -MvRv eWḥḥ Bm̄jmn w̄bivcḥḥ m̄s̄m̄v̄ḥḥw̄el ḥq K_v eḥj b | weḥḥk̄l fvḥḥ gyn̄wj g
eḥ`vi ūW I nvgvḥmi ga`Kvi Avḥḥi K m̄ḥúKḥBmivCj ḥKvbfvḥḥB ḥḥḥb w̄bḥZ cvḥi w̄b | Gi Ab`Zg Kvi Y
wQj , Bivḥbi mvt̄_ m̄ḥḥḥ m̄ḥúKḥḥ nvgvḥmi cḥḥḥv̄lKZv |

gyn̄wj g eḥ`vi ūW m̄sm` w̄beḥḥḥbi AvḥḥM w̄dWg I Rv̄w̄÷m cv̄w̄ḥḥMv̄b Kḥi Ges m̄sL`v̄m̄wi ōZv jvf Kḥi |
m̄vj vdx bj RvgvZi cḥḥq 25% ḥfv̄U cvq | cieZḥZ ḥcḥḥḥw̄U w̄beḥḥḥb W. gj̄mx cḥḥq 52% ḥfv̄U ḥḥḥq
w̄beḥḥḥZ nb | wKḥ' ZvḥK ḥmbvev̄n̄bx, wePvi wefv̄M, uḡw̄w̄qv I ḥmKj w̄wi ÷ḥ` i cḥḥḥ w̄eḥi w̄aZv ḥḥvKvḥḥj v
KiḥZ nq | gv̄ḥ GK eQḥi i e`eavḥb 2013 mvt̄j i 3 Rj vB ḥcḥḥḥw̄U gj̄mxḥK ḥRbvḥij Avāj dv̄ḥv̄n
w̄m̄m KZḥḥ ḥḥḥZvP̄jZ Kiv nq | W. gj̄mxi weRq I nvgvḥmi mvt̄_ gyn̄wj g eḥ`vi ūḥWi m̄ḥúKḥḥBmivCḥj i
ksKvi KviY n̄t̄j I 2012 mvt̄j i bḥḥḥḥḥ gvḥḥm BmivCj -nvgv̄m P̄v̄³ i w̄cQḥb W. gj̄m̄i f̄yḥKv BwZevPK
dj v̄dj ḥ`q | wKḥ' gj̄m̄ ḥcḥḥḥw̄U w̄beḥḥḥZ nevi ci MvRv ḥḥḥK uḡmi Awf̄ḡḥx eḥḥ Uvḥbj ḥjv̄ Lḥj ḥ`qv

AvBtbi c0qM t`Ltz tPtqtQb| GB wicvU©Abjvqx evsj vt`tk kZKiv 82 fvM gjnj gvb kix0Av AvBbtK t`tki kvmbZš; wnmvte t`Ltz Pvb²⁷| GQov AvdMvb`ltb 99 fvM, gvj tqvkqv 86 fvM, cwk`ltb 84 fvM, ga`c0P`i BivtK 91 fvM, wclwj w`ltb 89 fvM, DEi AvdKvi git°vtZ 83 fvM, wgmti 74 fvM Ges AvdKvi bvBRvti 86 fvM, wRejZtZ 82 fvM gvbj iv0tqfvte kix0Av AvBb Kvgbv Ktib²⁸| tmš`x Avie, mÿ vb, fviZ I Bivtb GB mgx¶wU M0Y Kiv nqwb wbi vcEvnxbZvi KvitY|

mvguMKfvte `w¶Y Gukqvi 84 fvM, `w¶Y-ce©Gukqvi 77 fvM, ga`c0P` I DEi AvdKvi 74 fvM, AvdKvi 64 fvM gjnj gvb Bmjvgx kix0Av AvBb ev`evqtb c¶cwZ| Zte G msL`vUv DEi-ce© BDtivtc Ges ga`-Gukqvq AtbK Kg| Gi cwigvY h_vµtg gvÎ 18% Ges 12%| tm mvt_ we`sqKifvte Bmjvgx tLj vdtZi me¶kl ivRavbx Zjt` GB msL`vUv gvÎ 12%| GgbwK tmlvtb AšZ 76% gjnj gvb gtb Ktib t, cvievwiK I m=úwE wclqK wPvi-AvPvti Rb`I kix0Av Av`vj tZi wctkl c0qvRb tbb| DttL, 1920 mvtj tmKj wii ÷ Avt`vj tbi mgq tm t`k t`tK kix0Av Av`vj Z wejß Kiv nq| cwimsL`vtb Avtiv t`Lv tMtQ, thme t`tk Bmjvg iv0ag©wnmvte tNwl Z ntqtQ, tme t`tkB mg_¶ki msL`vUv tekx| Zte wkiwMwR`lb (35%), tj evbb (29%), ZwiRwK`lb (27%)-Gi gZ ag0bitc¶ ivt01 mg_¶bi nviUv GtKevti Kg bq|

2. Avjoni c0Z weklm

Avakvsk gjnj g t`tk kZ fvMi KvQvKwQ gjnj gvb Avjoni c0Z weklmtKB fvj gvbj nI qvi Ges gvbwK gj`teva AR¶bi Rb` c0vb Ges Avek`Kxq kZ©wnmvte gtb Ktib| GB msL`v `w¶Y Gukqvq 94 fvM, ga`c0P` I DEi AvdKvq 91 fvM, `w¶Y Gukqvq 87 fvM, AvdKvq 70 fvM Ges ga`-Gukqvq 69 fvM| KÆi ag0bitc¶ DEi-ce© BDtivtcI GB msL`v 61 fvM| tKej gvÎ Avj tebqv (45%) Ges KvRvL`ltbB (41%)| evsj vt`tki I kZKiv 89 fvM gvbj GKrb gvbwK gj`teva m=úwægvbj ntZ tMtj Avjoni c0Z weklmtK Acwi nvh©gtb Ktib|

3. Pwi i kwí(ú`~)

gymj g t`k,tj vtZ mvavi Yfvte kix0Av AvBtbi ct¶¶ Rbmg_8 vKtj I wbow`8fvte kixqv AvBtbi tKvb tKvb avivi e`vcvti tek wKQy Zvi Zg` j¶¶ Kiv hvq| thgb Pwi i kwíZ nvZ KZ8 Kiv mg_8 Ktib wK-bv Ggb c0kævsj vt`tki kZKiv 50 fVM gvbyl B BwZevPK gšé` Kti tQb| GQrov `w¶¶Y Gwkqvi gta` cwK`ltb 88 fVM, AvdMwb`ltb 81 fVM, `w¶¶Y-ce©Gwkqvi gvj tqwkqvZ 66 fVM, vBj`vtU 46 fVM, Bt`vtbwkqvZ 45 fVM, ga`c0tP`i wdwj w`ltb 76 fVM, wgm¶i 70 fVM, ga` Gwkqvi wKi wMwR`ltb 54 fVM, Zj t`c 35 fVM, DËi-ce© BDtvtci Avj tawbqvZ 43 fVM, iwkvqvZ 39 fVM gZvgZ`vZv GB AvBbtK mg_8 Kti tQb|

4. iRg ev cv_i wbt¶¶tc nZ`v (ú`~)

e`wFvti i kwí wmvte iRg ev cv_i wbt¶¶tc nZ`v KivK mg_8 Ktib wtki 20w gymj g t`tki 10w tZB AtafKi tekx gvbyl | metPtq tekx AMni cwK`ltb Ges AvdMwb`ltbi gZvgZ`vZiv| cwK`ltbi 89 fVM Ges AvdMwb`ltbi 85 fVM gvbyl GB AvBbtK tRvi mg_8 Kti tQb| evsj vt`tki GB AvBtbi mg_8 c0q 55 fVM| GQrov `w¶¶Y-ce©Gwkqvi gvj tqwkqvZ 60 fVM, vBj`vtU 51 fVM, Bt`vtbwkqvZ 48 fVM, ga`c0tP`i wdwj w`ltb 84 fVM, wgm¶i 81 fVM, RWt 67 fVM, ga` Gwkqvi ZwiRwK`ltb 51 fVM, Zj t`c 29 fVM Ges DËi-ce©BDtvtci iwkvqvZ 26 fVM, Ktmvtfv I Avj tawbqvZ 25 fVM, emwbqv-nvtR¶¶wfvZ 21 fVM gZvgZ`vZv i Rtgi kwíK mg_8 Kti tQb|

5. gjZvt` i kwí gZy`U (ú`~)

Gt¶¶tI 20w t`tki gta` AšZ 6w t`tki AtafKi tekx RbMY gj Zvt` i kwí gZy`U tK Avek`K gtb Ktib | mefaK mg_8 t`Lv tmtQ wgm¶i 86 fVM Ges RWt 82 fVM| `w¶¶Y Gwkqvq cwK`ltb 79 fVM, AvdMwb`ltb 76 fVM gvbyl GB AvBb mg_8 Kij I evsj vt`tk GB msL`vUv GKUyKg, kZKiv 44 fVM| GQrov gvj tqwkqvq 62 fVM, Bt`vtbwkqvq 18 fVM, emwbqv-nvtR¶¶wfv I iwkvqv 15 fVM Ges Avj tawbqv 8 fVM gvbyl GB AvBb mg_8 Ktib| ga` Gwkqvi t`k,tj vtZ tKej ZwiRwK`ltbB GK-cÂgysk gvbyl (22%) GB AvBtbi mg_8| ewK t`k,tj vtZ G msL`v GK-`kgvstki I Kg|

6. eūweevn

AvajbK wefk; eūweevn gvbj i tPvL GKw MvZ Acivta cwiYZ ntqtQ | wKŠ' wD wi mvP©tm>Uvti i mgx¶vq t`Lv tMtQ, Avakvsk gvnij g t`tki GKw eo Ask GtK %wZKfvte mg_8 Kti tQb | AvmdKvi t`k,tj vtZ GB mg_8bi fvMuv mePttq tekx | bvBRvti 87 fvM, tmtbMvtj 86 fvM, gvij tZ 74 fvM, K'vtgi tB 67 fvM Ges bvBtRwi qv | ZvbRwbqv tZ 63 fvM gvbj eūweevn MhYthvM" gtb Ktib | Zte wReyZ, jvBtewi qv, Bw_l wqv- Gme t`tk mg_8bi nviUv 50 fvMi Kg | ga" c0P"i t`k,tj tZ eūweevn c0q GKtPwUqv mgw_2 | Zte wZDwbmqvq GB mg_8bi nvi gvĀ 33 fvM | `w¶Y Gwkqv tZ mg_8bi fvMuv Zj bvgj K Kg | evsj vt`tk 56 fvM gvbj eūweevtni c0Z Awb"QK gtbvfvte t`wL tqtQb | GB msL'vUv cwkK` tB 42 fvM | _vBj `vtŪ 66 fvM Ges gvj tqwkqv tZ 49 fvM gvbj eūweevtni mg_8 | Zj t` 78 fvM gvbj B eūweevntK bvKP Kti tQb | ejv evuj ", hviv mg_8 Kti tQb Zvt` i eo AskB cj t | bvixiv c0q GKtPwUqvfvte tbwZevPK gZ tcvlY Kti tQb | tKej AvmdKvi bvixiv Gt¶tĀ tek mnbkxj |

7. `vgx-`xi m=úK©

gvij g t`k,tj vtZ kZfvMi KvQvKwQ gvbj B gtb Ktib `xK Aek" B Zvi `vxi AvbMZ" Kiv DvPZ | evsj vt`k | cwkK` tB 88 fvM gvbj B GB gZi mg_8 | gvj tqwkqv 96 fvM, Bt` vtbwkqv 93 fvM Ges _vBj `vtŪ 89 fvM gvbj `xi Dcti `vxi AwfvveKZtK mg_8 Ktib | ga" c0P" Ges DEi AvmdKvi t`k,tj tZ cwi w`wZ GKB i Kg | tKej RWtB Ges tjev tB GB mg_8Uv 80 fvMi bxtP | Abjfcfvte ga" Gwkqvi t`k,tj tZ mg_8bi nvi 75 fvMi Dcti | tKej Zj t` 65% Ges KvRwK` tB 51% mg_8, LwbKUv Kg | Avi BDtivrcti wBKUeZt` k i wkwqv tZ 69 fvM, emwbqv tZ 45 fvM Ges Avj tenvqv tZ 40 fvM gvbj `xi Dci `vxi KZZtK Avek" K etj gZ cKvk Kti tQb |

8. m=úvĒtZ tQtj -tqtqi mgvb fvM

m=úvĒtZ tQtj -tqtqi mgvb fvM t`qv DvPZ wK-bv G c0kæAek" gvnij g mgvR ht_0 wfvw3 t`Lv tMtQ | `w¶Y-ce©BDtivr Ges ga" Gwkqvi AvakvstkiB gZ nj -- m=úvĒtZ tQtj -tqtqi mgeĒbB _vKv DvPZ | GgbwK Zj t` 88 fvM gvbj B GB bwiZi ct¶ | Zte DRtewK` tB 50 fvM Ges

46 fV M gvbJ mgeEtbI cwi etZ^o kixqvZ Abjvqx c^oc^o nvti eEb Kivi c^oq^ocvZx | ^ov^oq^oY
 Gwkqvi Bt^ov^otbwkqv 76% Ges ^ov^oBj^o v^ot^oU^oi 61% mgeEtb wek^oymx ntj I tek j ^oq^oYxqfvte gvj tqwkqvq
 64 fV M gvbJ kixqvZ tgvZvteK eEbB wek^oymx | Avevi cwiK^o-ltb 53 fV M gvbJ mgeEtbI mg^o_o
 ntj I cvk^oz^o t^ok AvdMwb^o-ltb 70 fV M Ges evsj v^ot^ok 54 fV M gvbJ kixqv tgvZvteK eEbB
 Av^ov^okj | ga^oc^oP^o Ges DEi AvdKvi v^oP^oI Aek^o v^of^ob^o t^omLvbKvi me t^ot^okiB Avakvsk gvbJ kixqv
 tgvZvteK eEbK AM^onaKvi w^otq^oQb | Zte v^od^ov^oj w^o-ltb 43 fV M gvbJ , v^ogm^ot^oi 26 fV M Ges gi^ot^ov^o I
 v^oZDvbmqvq 15 fV M gvbJ GLt^obv bvi^ox-cj^oad mgeEtbI mg^o_o itq^oQb |

9. e^ov^oz^oRxetb ivmj j on (mv.) Gi m^opt^oZi c^ove

mgx^oq^ovq c^okaKiv ntq^oQj th, Zv^ot^o i Rxetb g^onv^oz^o (mv.)-Gi v^ok^oq^ov Z^o-v m^opt^oZi c^ove KZU^oKyAv^ot^o? G
 c^oka^o Revte c^oq me t^ot^okiB Avakvsk g^onv^oj g etj t^oQb, Zv^ot^o i Rxetb Kg-tekx ivmj j on (mv.) Gi
 t^oLv^obv c^o- Z^o-v m^opt^oZi c^ove Av^ot^o | v^oet^ok^oI Z^o ^ov^oq^oY Gwkqvi g^onv^oj givB G e^ov^ocv^oti met^oP^ot^oq tekx
 AM^oni | evsj v^ot^ok 84 fV M gvbJ B Zv^ot^o i Rxetb ivmj j on (mv.)-Gi m^opt^oZi c^ove ^ox^oKvi K^ot^oi^oQb |
 hv^ot^o i g^ota^o 46 fV MB g^ot^ob K^ot^oi^ob GB c^oveUv Zv^ot^o i Rxetb A^ot^obK tekx | Abj^ofc^ofvte cwiK^o-ltb 87 fV M
 Ges AvdMwb^o-ltb 97 fV M gvbJ G c^ove^otei K^o-v D^ot^oj ^oL K^ot^oi^oQb | c^ote^oP^o t^ok ^ov^oBj^o v^ot^oU^o 87 fV M gvbJ
 GKB gZ e^o-^o K^ot^oi^oQb | hv^ot^o i 70 fV MB Avevi D^ot^oj ^oL K^ot^oi^oQb GB c^oveUv Zv^ot^o i Dci L^ope t^oRvi v^ot^oj v |
 Bt^ov^otbwkqvq 83 fV M Ges gvj tqwkqvq 76 fV M gvbJ GKB K^o-v etj t^oQb | ga^oc^oP^o v^oe^o-^oq^oKi fvte GB
 msL^ovUv tek Kg | Biv^ot^oK 82%, gi^ot^ov^ot^oZ 81%, t^oj evb^ot^ob 56%, v^od^ov^oj w^o-ltb 61%, RW^oz^ob 47% Ges
 v^ogm^ot^oi 56% | Avevi ga^o Gwkqvi g^onv^oj gvbiv G e^ov^ocv^oti tek AM^oni | t^oKej KvRvL^o-ltbi 38% et^o-
 t^omLvbKvi ev^onk t^o-k^o t^oj v^ot^oZ Zv kZKiv 50 f^ov^ot^oMi D^octi | Zte Zj^ot^o-^o GB msL^ovUv 76% nI qvUv
 Rvi t^oci Ab^ov^ob^o v^onmv^otei Zj^o bvq GKUyA^ovek^oym^oB g^ot^ob nq |

10. Bmj vgB GKgv^oI Rvb^oz^o c^ote^otki gva^og

^ov^oq^oY Gwkqv Ges ga^oc^oP^oi c^oq kZ fV M gvbJ B v^oek^oym K^ot^oi^ob th, Rvb^oz^o c^otek Ki^ot^oZ t^oM^ot^oj Bmj vg
 Ab^omi t^oYi t^oKvb v^oek^oi t^ob | evsj v^ot^ok 88 fV M Ges cwiK^o-ltb 92 fV M gvbJ GB v^oek^oym t^ocv^oY K^ot^oi^ob |
 Abj^ofc^ofvte gvj tqwkqv^oZ 93 fV M, Bt^ov^otbwkqv I ^ov^oBj^o v^ot^oU^o 87 fV M g^onv^oj gvb GB aviYvq v^oek^oymx |

ga" cŏP"i cŏq kZ fVM gvbyl Bmj vgtK wbisKk Abjni Yxq ag"etj wekŏm Kti | tKej wZDwbmqv I tjevbtb h_vmtg 24 I 27 fVM gvbyl gtb Kti Bmj vtgi cwietZ"Ab" ag"Abjni Y Kiti I RvbŏZ hvl qv hvte | AvndKvi gnmj gvbt`i gta"l G e"vcvti tZgb tKvb m`n tbb | tKej avivi wecixtZ tgvRw"K I Pvt`i gZ wKQyft`tk h_vmtg 44 I 49 fVM gvbyl aviYv Kti th, Ab" atg" Abjnvixivl RvbŏZ thtZ cvti | ga" Gukqv Ges DEi-ce"BDtvtci t`k,tj vtZl gnmj gvbiV G e"vcvti cŏq GKB gZ tcvlY Ktib | wKŠ wKi wMwR`ltbi 49 fVM Ges emibqvi 36 fVM gnmj tgi aviYvq Ab"vb" ag"bmvixl RvbŏZ hvte |

11. ag"l weAvtbi m"uK"

ag"l weAvtbi ga"Kvi m"utK" cŏkŏ Avakvsk gnmj tgi aviYv tgvUvtgml ŏó | Rwi c Pjv vtbv 23w t`tki gvĭ`ŏw t`k tjevbb I wZDwbmqv kZKiv 50 fvtMi tekx gvbtli aviYv, ag"l weAvb mvsNwl R | emik t`k,tj vi Avakvsk gvbyl B gtb Ktib, ag"l weAvtbi gta" tKvb weft` tbb | Zte evsj vt`tk AŠZ 45 fVM gnmj tgi gtZ ag"l weAvtbi AtbK wltqB msNvZ itqtQ | GB nviw Zj bvgj Kfite Ab"vb" gnmj g t`k t`tk GKUytekxB |

12. wBR t`tki Pj gvb AvBb m"uK"aviYv

Avakvsk gnmj gB gtb Ktib th, Zvt`i t`k Bmj vgx AvBb Abjni Y Kti bv | wŏY-ce"BDtvtci t`k emibqvi 68 fVM, iwkqvq 61 fVM Ges Ktmvtfvq 59 fVM gvbyl Zvt`i t`tk Bmj vgx AvBtbi Abjni Y Kiv nq bv etj gšĕ" Ktib | ga" Gukqvi cwiv wZl cŏq GKB iKg | KvrL`ltb 72 fVM, AvRvi evBRvtb 69 fVM Ges wKi wMwR`ltb 54 fVM gvbyl gtb Ktib Zvt`i t`tk Bmj vgx AvBtbi cŏqVM tbb | Zte ZvwRwK`ltb 51 fVM gvbyl aviYv Ktib wKQyv ntj I Zvt`i t`k Bmj vgx AvBb Abjni Y Kti | ga" cŏP" Ges DEi AvndKvi t`k,tj vtZ wPĭ wKQyv wfbŏ thgb BivtK 56 fVM, git"vtZ 54 fVM gvbyl Zvt`i t`tk Bmj vgx AvBtbi ht_ó cŏqVM AvtQ gtb Kiti I RWŏb 57 fVM, wZDwbmqv 56 fVM, wclwj w`ltb 59 fVM, wgmti 56 fVM Ges tjevbtb 79 fVM gvbyl etj tQb, Zvt`i t`k Bmj vgx AvBb Abjni Y KitiQ bv | wŏY I wŏY-ce"Gukqvi gvj tqukqvZ 58 fVM Ges Bt`vtbwkqvq 54 fVM gvbyl

Zv̄t̄ i ƒ k ƒgvUvƒgWUfv̄te Bmj vgx AvBb ƒgvZv̄teK cwi Pwj Z nƒ"Q gš̄e" Ki ƒj I evsj vƒ ƒk 49 fvM Ges cwiK ƒv̄b 45 fvM gvbyl gƒb Kƒi Zv̄t̄ i ƒ ƒk Bmj vgx AvBb ƒbB | i agvĀ AvdMwb ƒv̄b i Zj bvgj K wfb̄wPĀ ƒ ƒ Lv ƒMƒQ | ƒmLv̄b 88 fvM gvbyl gƒb Kƒi Zv̄t̄ i ƒ k Bmj vgx AvBb ƒgvZv̄teK cwi Pwj Z |

13. vepvi e ƒvq kixĀAv AvBƒbi AbjmiY

Avakvsk ƒ ƒki ggnij gi vB Zv̄t̄ i ƒ ƒk kixĀAv AvBb bv ƒvKv vbtq Amš̄l cKvk Kƒi ƒQb | v̄ekl Z ƒ wƒY GvkqvƒZ GB AbƒwZi cKvkUv ƒekx ƒ ƒ Lv ƒMƒQ | ƒhgb cwiK ƒv̄b 91 fvM, AvdMwb ƒv̄b 84 fvM Ges evsj vƒ ƒk 83 fvM gvbyl B G e ƒvcvƒi Zv̄t̄ i ƒ ƒvƒf I Amš̄l cKvk Kƒi ƒQb | Abjƒc fv̄te ga ƒcĀ Ges DĒi AvvdKvi I Avakvsk gvbyl gƒb Kƒi Zv̄t̄ i ƒ ƒk kixqv AvBƒbi AbjmiY bv ƒvKvUv Lp̄ Lvivc GKUv w K | w̄dij w ƒv̄b 83 fvM, gi ƒ vƒZ 76 fvM, BivƒK 71 fvM, RW ƒb 69 fvM, wgmƒi 67 fvM, wZDwbmqvq 54 fvM Ges ƒj evbƒb 38 fvM gvbyl G e ƒvcvƒi Amš̄b | ƒ wƒY-ce Gvkqv̄i gvj ƒqvkvq Ges Bƒ vƒbvkqvq 65 fvM gvbyl G e ƒvcvƒi Zv̄t̄ i ƒ ƒvƒf cKvk Kƒi ƒQb | Zte ga Gvkqv̄i Avakvsk gvbyl G e ƒvcvƒi ƒij -g ƒ ƒkv gZvgZ e ƒ Kƒi b̄b | ƒkej wKi wR ƒv̄b (47%) Ges ZvwRwK ƒv̄b (32%) Dƒj L ƒhvM" msL ƒKi gƒZ kixqv AvBb AbjmiY bv KivUv g ƒ e ƒvci | AbjƒcB Ae ƒv DĒi-ce BD ƒivƒci |

14. MYZš̄j

MYZš̄j cĀk̄eAek" 37w ggnij g ƒ ƒki gƒa" 31w ƒZB Aš̄Z AƒaR gvbyl BwZevPK Ae ƒv b MhY Kƒi ƒQ | G msL ƒvUv Avevi AvvdKv AĀ ƒj B ƒekx | G AĀ ƒj i ƒ ƒ-ZZxqvsk gvbyl B MYZš̄j mg ƒ | ƒhgb, Nvbvq 87 fvM, wReyZ, ƒKvbqv I ƒmƒbMvƒj 79 fvM Ges Pƒ ƒ 77 fvM gvbyl GKRB kw ƒ kvj x GKbvqKZwš̄K ivó cĀvbi ƒ ƒq MYZwš̄K mi Kvi ƒKB ƒekx MhY ƒhvM" gƒb Kƒi b | ƒ wƒY-ce GvkqvƒZ I MYZš̄j mg ƒ ƒek Dƒj L ƒhvM" | gvj ƒqvkvq 67 fvM, ƒvBj ƒv̄Ū 64 fvM Ges Bƒ vƒbvkqvq 61 fvM gvbyl MYZš̄Kvqx | Ab ƒ w ƒK, ƒ wƒY Gvkqv̄i ci w ƒZ hƒ ƒ wfb̄ cwiK ƒv̄b 56 fvM Ges AvdMwb ƒv̄b 51 fvM gvbyl MYZwš̄K mi Kv ƒi cwi e ƒZ kw ƒ kvj x GKbvqKZš̄K ƒekx cQ ƒ Kƒi | ƒkej

evsj vt` kB Gt`P`I e`wZµg| GLvbKvi c`q 70% gvbj MYZwšK miKvi e`e`vi mg_Ŕ| ga`c`P`I MYZtšj c`avb` h`ó j`Yxq| t`j evb`b 71%, wZDwbmqvq 75%, wgm i w`dij w`b 55% Ges Biv`K 54% gvbj MYZtšj Av`vkxj | ga` Gukqvq ZwiRwK`b 76%, Zj`-` 67% gvbj MYZšj mg_Ŕ Ki`j I MYZšj etivax` I msL`vI vbZvšI Kg bq| GgbwK wKiWwR`b 64 fVM gvbj B MYZtšj cwietZ`GKbvqKZtšj mg_Ŕ| Abjfcfvte DEi-ce`BDtiv`ci iwukqv Ges emibqv`ZI tekxi fVM g`nj gvb MYZtšj cwietZ`GKbvqKZšjKvgx|

15. ivRbwZtZ ag`q t`bZv` i c`fve

gZvgZ `vZv` i AwaKvskB g`b K`i b ivRbwZtZ ag`q t`bZv` i c`fve Kg`teKx `vKv DvPZ| `w`Y-ce` Gukqvi gvj t`q`kqv`Z 82 fVM GB gZ t`cvLY K`i b| hv` i g`a` 41 fVMB g`b K`i b GB c`fveUv Lp t`Riv`tj vfvteB `vKv DvPZ| Abjfcfvte B`-`v`b`kqv`ZI 75 fVM gvbj Zv-B g`b K`i b| `w`Y Gukqvi AvdMwb`b 82 fVM Ges evsj vt` t`k 69 fVM gvbj ivRbwZtZ ag`q t`bZv` i c`fvetK `iaZc`Y`g`b Ki`j I cwK`b GB msL`vUv gv` 54%| hvi g`a` 27 fVMB Avevi g`b K`i b GB c`fve Kg `vKvB eis fvj | ga`c`P`I ag`q t`bZv` i c`Z h`ó Av`v t` Lv t`M`Q| RW`b 80 fVM, wgm`i 75 fVM, w`dij w`b 72 fVM, wZDwbmqvq 58 fVM Ges Biv`K 57 fVM gvbj ag`q t`bZv` i ivR`wZK f`gKv Kvgbv K`i b| Zte h`v`wZ ga` Gukqv I `w`Y-ce`BDtiv`c GB c`YZv Kg| t`Kej iwukqvq 58% Ges wKiWwR`b 46% Gi c`Z mg_Ŕ Rwb`t`q`b| Zj`-` GB msL`vUv 36%²⁹|

D³ mgx`Yvq Av`iv A`bK w`lq G`m`Q| Dctiv³ djvdj t`-`K mvaviYfvte t`h w`P`wU d`fU D`v`Q Zv t`-`K GZU`Yj `úofvteB c`Zxqgvb nq t`h, g`mj g mgvR I ivóe`e`vi GB AatcZ`bi h`M I w`t`k`i AwaKvsk g`nj gvb Bmj vg`K Aš`i j`v` b K`i |

gynwj g weřk; ivó^a I Bmj vtgi m^áúK[©]

Bmj vtgi mvt_ gynwj g weřk; ř`k_řj vi ivóřq m^áúK[©]meř GK bq³⁰ | Bmj vwg ivóř/Bmj vwg cřřvZřř; ř`řK i i^á Kři řmKřj vi ivóř^é e⁻v- meB gynwj g weřk; i řřřř | e⁻Z mvsneavbK weřvři ř`k_řj vřřK Pvi řvřřM řvřřM Kiv hvq;

1. Bmj vwg ivó^a: mvsneavbK řvřře Bmj vwg cřřvZřř; ev řřLřřb kixóAvřřK AvBřřbi řřm ev c^ávř řřm řřřřřř řřNřLřřv Kiv řřřřřř |
2. Bmj vř ř`řki ivó^ág[©]: řřLřřb Bmj vřřřK ivó^ág[©] řřřřřř řřNřLřřv Kiv řřřřřř | řřřř kixóAv řřm i řřřř řřel řř řřřřřř K_v eřř v nřřř |
3. agřřřřřř řř ev řřmKřřj vi ivó^a: mvsneavbK řvřře řřLřřb Bmj vř I ivóř^á c^{...}KřK i Y Kiv řřřřřř | řře řř ai řřbi ivóř^á agřřřřřř řřřřřř dZi I Křřřřřř vřřřřřř řřřřřř |
4. A⁻úó ivó^a: řřLřřb ivó^ág[©] řřNřLřřv nřřř Aveř řřmKřřj vi ev agřřřřřř ivóř^á řřNřLřřv Kiv nřřř |

mvsneavbK řvřře Bmj vwg ivó^a: gynwj g weřk; 18řř ř`křřK Kg-řewk Bmj vwg ivó^a eřř řřřř řřřř³¹ | ř`k_řj v nřř^Q- 1. Bivb : 1979 mřřř GKřř MYřřeřřeřř gvařřř řřLřřb Bmj vwg kvme^é e⁻v c^áZřřwřřZ nřř | Bivb GKřř Bmj vwg cřřřvZřřřř ř`k | GLřřb řřkřř řřřřřř řřřřřř řřm i Y Kiv nřř | 2. řřřř^ř Ave : řřřř^ř Ave gřř Z gřřřřř^ř Beřř Ave`j I qvřřřve c^ávřřř Bmj vwg Avřř`vř řřbi mřř řři Avřř řřř^ř ev řřř^ř cwi evřřeřř c^áPóvq c^áZřřwřřZ řřřřřř³² | GLřřb kixóAv AvBb Křřřřřř i řřřřřř | řřřř^ř RbMY c^ávřřZ nřřřřřř gřřřřřřřřřř^ř | 3. AvdMřřb⁻řřb : 1979 mřřř i řřřřřřřřřř c^ářř GK j vL řřřř^ř cwi řřřř Z`vřřřřřř řřřřřřřřřřřřřř AvdMřřb⁻řřb `Lj Křři řřbřř | 1989 mřřř řřřřřřřřřř `Lj`vřři řřeřřřřřř AvdMřřb gřřřřřř^ř ř`i mřřřřřř weřřřř nřř qvi gvařřř GLřřb gřř Z kixóAv-řřřřřřřř kvme^é e⁻v c^áZřřwřřZ nřř | řře řři gřřřřřř Avřřřřřř I řřřř evb mi Křřřř i cZřřbi ci GLřřb gřřřřřř mřřřřřř evřř^ř i c^áZ řřmZ GKřř mi Křři c^áZřřwřřZ nřř | řře ř`řki mvsneavbK Ae⁻vi řřZgb řřřřřř K řřřřřř cwi eřřřř Nřřřřř | 4. řřřřřř řřřřřřřřřř : mvsneavbK řvřře Gřř GKřř Bmj vwg cřřřvZřř; řřLřřb řřKřřAcivřřai řř^ř kixóAv AvBřřbi c^ářřřřřř i řřřřřř | 5. Břřřřřř : Břřřřřřřři meřřřř mřřeavb řřřřřřřř, Břřřřřřřři AvBřřbi řřm řřřřřř kixóAvřřK řřřřřř Kiv

ntq̄tQ | 6. cwk̄l̄b : Bmj vtgi bvtg A_ŕ gmnj g msL̄vMwi ôZvi wfvĒtZ fvi Zel̄ef³ ntq̄ 1947
 mv̄tj cwk̄l̄b cōZwōZ nq | msweavnbKfvte cwk̄l̄b Bmj vng cŕvZvšK ivó¹ wKQykw̄i qv AvBb I ū`y
 AvBb Pjy AvtQ | 7. gvj ōxc : msweavb Abjvqx cŕvZšj Bmj vng bxnZgvj vi wfvĒtZ MvZ | kixŌAvi
 bxnZgvj AvBtbi Ab`Zg kZŕ gvj ōxtci `ŪweatZ ū`y cŕqv̄Mi m̄thvM itq̄tQ, h̄v I Gi cŕqv̄M
 AtbKUVB weij | 8. KvZvi : KvZv̄i AvBtbi cāvb Dm kixŌAv | e`w³MZ I cwi ewi K AvBb Qvov
 ūmLv̄t̄b `ŪweatZ kixŌAv AvBb Pjy itq̄tQ | 9. m̄y vb : m̄y v̄bi AvBtbi wfvĒ nt`Q kixŌAv | wKQy
 Aciv̄tai Rb` kixŌAv AvBb Pjy itq̄tQ | 10. epvB: 2014 mv̄tj bZp AvBb cēZŕbi ci ū`t̄K AtbK
 Aciv̄tai ūŕŕŕB kixŌAv AvBb Pjy Kiv ntq̄tQ | 11. BivK : 2006 mv̄tj MnxZ, `vqx msweavb Abjvqx
 ū`I qwb AvBtbi AvbōvnbK Dm nt`Q kixŌAv | 1995 mv̄tj m̄v̄vg ūnv̄m̄t̄bi mḡtq̄ wKQyAciv̄tai Rb`
 kixŌAv AvBb Pjy Kiv ntq̄tQ | eZḡvb msweavb Abjv̄ti kixŌAvi AKvU` weav̄t̄bi cwi cšK ūKv̄tv AvBb
 cŕq̄b I Pjy Kiv hv̄tebv | Kv̄hZ e`w³MZ weiq̄, t̄j v̄tZ kixŌAv cŕqv̄M Kiv nq | ḡj Z Biv̄t̄K Av̄t̄ḡwi Kv̄b
 KZēŕ I `vbxq KZēŕi ḡtā` `iKlvKw̄ I mḡtSvZvi ḡvātḡB eZḡvb msweavb cŕv̄Z I MnxZ
 ntq̄tQ | 12. evnivBb : 2012 mv̄tj i msweavb Abjvqx evniv̄t̄bi AvBtbi cāvb Dm nt`Q kixŌAv | 13.
 Igvb : msweavb Abjvqx, Igv̄t̄b kixŌAv-wfvĒK wefv̄b AvBb Pjy itq̄tQ | 14. Ktq̄Z : Ktq̄Zi msweavb
 Abjvqx kixŌAv nt`Q AvBtbi cāvb Dm | 15. Avie Av̄ḡivZ : `evB I ivm̄Avj LvBgv Qvov ewiK
 ivR` t̄j v̄tZ wmv̄fj ūKv̄t̄Uŕ cvkvcw̄k kixŌAv Av`vj ZI itq̄tQ | ūmLv̄t̄b ū`y AvBtbi I Kg-ūenk cŕqv̄M
 itq̄tQ | 16. wj weqv : wj weqvi ivó²ḡBmj vg I kixŌAv AvBb cŕq̄t̄bi cāvb Dm | 17. Mv̄w̄q̄v : 2015
 mv̄tj i w̄w̄t̄m̄ŕ ḡv̄tm̄ Mv̄w̄q̄v̄t̄K Bmj vng cŕvZšj ūNv̄I Yv Kiv nq | msweavb Abjvqx, ū`kw̄ GL̄t̄bv GKw̄
 ūmKj vi ivó¹ GL̄b ch̄ŕ Gw̄ ūó bq, ūmKj vi msweavb cwi eZŕbi ūKv̄tv D̄t` v̄M ūbqv n̄te wK-bv |
 18. wgm̄i : 2014 mv̄tj i msweavb Abjvqx wgm̄ti AvBtbi cāvb Dm kixŌAv | Kv̄hZ wgm̄ti e`w³MZ
 AvBtbi ūŕŕŕ kixŌAv cŕqv̄M Qvov Ab`vb` ūŕŕŕ kw̄i qvi ūZgb GKUv cŕqv̄M ūbB | Z`ywi ūmbv̄v̄nbx
 w̄bqv̄šZ mi Kvi GL̄v̄t̄b cōZwōZ AvtQ |

GB 18w̄ ū`t̄k kixŌAv̄t̄K AvBtbi Dm ev cāvb Dm ejv n̄tj I Gi ḡtā` ūek wKQy ū`t̄k ivRZšj
 GKbvqKZšj cōZwōZ itq̄tQ | ūmLv̄t̄b ḡv̄t̄li ivR%b̄vZK Av̄aKvi ūZgb ūbB | wKQy ū`t̄k Kg-ūenk

Bmj vgcššiv mi Kvi Pj v t'Ob | bWZMZfvte t`k,tj v tK Bmj v gO ej v n t j I m k v m b , i v R % b W Z K
A v a K v i c Ő Z ō v B Z ` w ` t q t I m d j Z v i c w i P q K g B w t Z t c t i t Q³³ |

Bmj v g i v o a g^o. e Z g v t b c ũ q 27 w u g y n w j g t ` t k (B m j v g i v o f n) i v o a g v n t m t e B m j v t g i m v s w e a v b K
` K w Z i t q t Q³⁴ , t m , t j v n t " Q Ń 1. e v s j v t ` k 2. w R e y Z 3. B i v K 4. c w K ` l b 5. w d w j w ` b 6. w Z D i v i m q v
7. A v d M w b ` l b 8. A v j t R w i q v 9. e p v B 10. K t g v i m 11. w g m i 12. R W p b 13. w j w e q v 14. g y j Ő x c 15.
g y j t q w k q v 16. t g š i Z w b q v 17. g i t ` v 18. c w K ` l b 19. K v Z v i 20. t m š w ` A v i e 21. t m v g w j q v 22.
m s h y ³ A v i e A w g i v Z 23. B i v b 24. I g v b 25. K t q Z 26. B t q t g b 27. e v n i v B b 28. m y v b I
29. w m w i q v |

G i g t a " 18 w u t ` k m v s w e a v b K f v t e B m j v g i v o a | w K š M v v q v B m j v g c Ő R i Z š j t N w i Z n t j I G L b c h š i
t ` t k i m s w e a v b t m K j v i B i t q t M t Q³⁵ | A v i e w K 9 w u t ` t k i g t a " e v s j v t ` k m v s w e a v b K f v t e t m K j v i
t ` k , A v e v i m v s w e a v b K f v t e B m j v g G L v b K v i i v o a g v A b " A v U w u t ` t k i m s w e a v b i v o a t g v g v a " t g
t ` t k i m s L ` v M w i ō R b M t Y i a g q c w i P q t K ` K w Z t ` q v n t q t Q g v I | A e k " t K v t b v t K v t b v t ` t k B m j v t g i
m y ú ó w e a v b w e t i v a x t K v t b v A v B b c Ő q b b v K i v i A w ½ K v i I K i v n t q t Q |

t m K j v i / a g v i t c q i v o a : t h L v t b m v s w e a v b K f v t e a g v i t c q i Z v i K _ v e j v n t q t Q | e Z g v t b c ũ q
16 w u g y n w j g i v o a m v s w e a v b K f v t e a g v i t c q i i v o a³⁶ | t m , t j v n t " Q - 1. b v B t R w i q v 2. Z j ` c 3.
D R t e w K ` l b 4. Z w R w K ` l b 5. b v B R v i 6. e v i w K b v d v t m v 7. g w j 8. t m t b M j 9. w M w b 10.
A v R v i e v B R v b 11. w K i w M w R ` l b 12. Z K g w b ` l b 13. k v ` 14. K t m v t f v 15. D E i m v B c ũ m 16.
e v s j v t ` k |

A ` ú ó i v o a: t h L v t b a g v i t c q i Z v i K _ v l t b B , A v e v i i v o a g v t b B | G g b i v o a i t q t Q c v P w u³⁷ | t m , t j v
n t " Q - 1. B t ` v t b w k q v , 2. w m t q i w j l b 4. A v j t e w b q v 5. t j e v b b |

ivR%bwZK e'e-v I gnyj g vek;

ivR%bwZKfvte gnyj g f`k,tj vi miKvie'e-v GK iKg bq | wKQyt`tk ivRZšjPvjyitqtQ, wKQyt`tk mvgwi K ewnbx c'fveZ GKbvqKZ; Kvttqg AvtQ, Avi wKQyt`tk wbePZ miKvi PvjyitqtQ | Avevi wKQyt`tk ivR%bwZK m14tU wbcwZZ | thme f`tk wbePbe'e-v PvjyitqtQ, tmLvtbI temki fVw t'qfI Aeva I wbitc'q wbePbe'e-v c'ZwôZ tbB, eis PvjyAvtQ wbcwšZ MYZšj|

ivRZwšK miKvie'e-v : 9w f`tk ivRZwšK kvmb'e-v PvjyitqtQ³⁸ : h_v- 1. tmšw` Avie, 2. KvZvi, 3. I gvb, 4. e'p'vB, 5. evnivBb, 6. KttqZ, 7. Avie AvngivZ, 8. RWfB I 9. git°v | Aek` me ivRZwšK f`kI GK iKg bq | tmšw` Avite tKv'bv wbePZ cvj f'gU/gRwj m tbB | gj Z ev`kvB me ivó'q KgR'vD wbcšy Ktib | KvZvi, I gvb I e'p'vBtq GKw Avav wbePZ cvj f'gU/civgk°cwi l`_vKtj I tmLvtb eskvbywngK Avngi ev mj ZvbB me wbcšy Kti _vtKb | Avie AvngivtZI GKw wbePZ gRwj m/cvj f'gU itqtQ, Zte eskvbywngK AvngiB me wbcšy Ktib | msv'wvwbKfvte RWfB wbcgZwšK ivRZšj Pvjy itqtQ | ev`kvn nt"Ob ivó'c'v Avie kvmbKZZj| ev`kvn ni vtZ | Zte c'vbgšy I tKw'et'Ui mvt_ Zvi Askx`wi Zj; itqtQ, hw I msv'wv Abh'vqx miKvic'v nt"Ob c'vbgšy | RWfB bi cvj f'gU wD-K'f'w'w'kó | wbgk'f'i m`m'iv meR'vxb t'fvU wbePZ nb, Avi D"PKt'f'i m`m'iv wbgk'f'i Abt'gv`bmvt'ct'f' ev`kvn KZR g't'vbxZ | git°vtZ eskvbywngK ivRZšj Pvjy itqtQ | 1996 mvt'ji msv'wv Abh'vqx cvj f'gU RbMY ōviv wbePZ | bZ'p msv'wv Abh'vqx ct'iv'f'fvte wbePZ GKw Dct`óv cwi l` itqtQ, hvi cKZ Df'ik` ev`kvn c'v'v'f'K w'v'ôZ Kiv | ev`kvn ivt'ó'f' c'v'v Ges wZw c'v'vbgšy I gwš'cwi l` tK wbt'qM f`b | cvj f'gU t'f'f'0 t`qvi f'gZv Zvi itqtQ | git°vtZ Pvjy itqtQ eü`j xq e'e-v |

m'Uvcba' k/f'zj ivó'a: eZ'v'v'v gnyj g w'k'f'i Kgct'f' m'vZw f`k ivR%bwZK w`K w`tq m'Uvcba' Aw`i | wKQyt`tk Pj tQ Mnhy Ges RvwZMZ-tMv'xq msNvZ | Kv'v'v G,tj v Kg-t'w'k f'zj ivó'f' tm,tj v nt"Q- w'w'v qv, wj w'v'v I Bt'q't'gb | wKQyt`tk Pj tQ DM'c'š'k' i mvgwi K-mšymx Zrci Zv | tm,tj v nt"Q- bvB't'w'v qv, AvdM'w'v'v'v, BivK BZ'w'v | wgm'ti Aev'ta t'fvU wbePZ miKv'ti i w'v'v'v'v Af'j'v'v NwU'q

GKuU mvgwiK miKvi cĀZiôZ ntqtQ| cti tm mvgwiK Rvšĭ cĀvb cĀmtbi wbePti eĕv Kti
tcĀmWU ntqtQb| Zte wgmĭti KvĥZ tmbvevnbx wqwišZ miKvi cĀZiôZ AvtQ| tmLvĭbI AwĭiZv-m¼U
Ges gvtS gtaĕ msNvZ j ħĭ Kiv hvĕQ|

wbePZ miKvieĕv : evĭK gĭwĭj g ĩk,ĭj vĭZ wbePZ miKvi ħĭgZvq iĭqtQ| wKQy wĕb AvĭMI
ĩk,ĭj vi ĩewki fvMB mvgwiK kvvMZ ĩk wQj, AĭbK ĩĭk wQj GKĭjxq eĕv| eZĭvĭb Aekĕ
mivmwi mvgwiK kvmb ĩKvĭbv ĩĭk ĩbB| Zte ĩewki fvM ĩĭk wbePbeĕv Aeva I ĕvQ bq|
ĭgvUK_v, gĭwĭj g wĕĭkĭ ĩk,ĭj vĭZ GKB aiĭbi ivR%wZK eĕv PjyĭbB| ivĭóĭ mvĭ_ Bmj vĭgi
mĕúKĕ ĩewki fvM ĩĭĭĭ BvZevPK bq³⁹|

Z_mî:

1. Avj x wi qvR, *agifwĒK i vRbwiZ*, (°wbK cĀg Avtj v, 01 Rþ 2013)
2. cĀ₃
3. W. Avng` Avāj Kv` i, *evsj vt` tki mgvR I agifwĒK i vRbwiZ* (bqvw MŠĪ, 10 tdeqvi x 2016)
4. Avj x wi qvR, *agifwĒK i vRbwiZ*, cĀ₃
5. cĀ₃
6. cĀ₃
7. cĀdmi W. BDmþ Avj Kvi hvfx, *Bmj vgx Avt` vj b: AvajbK hM, tKŠkj I cwiZ*, gnvwš` mrvDj wn AvLĀx Abw` Z (XvKv: Bmj wvK Bbdi tgbk eyt` iv evsj vt` k, 1995), cĀv, 05
8. www.islamicstudies.info/tafheem.php?sura=4&verse=23&to=25
9. mrvBtq` Avej nrvvb Avj x b` fx, *Kvw` qvbx m`u` vqt ZĒj I BwZnm*, RþvBi Avng` Avki v d Abw` Z (XvKv: AvŠRwZK gRwĵ t m ZvrvdĀtR LZtg beĵ Z, 1996), cĀv-19
10. cĀ₃, cĀv, 19
11. cĀ₃, cĀv, 19
12. cĀ₃, cĀv, 19
13. cĀ₃, cĀv, 19
14. W. gnvwš` bĀaj Bmj vg, *wgmĀi Bmj vgx Avt` vj b I BLI qvbj gmvĵ gb*, (mĀ: AvBGgweW eM.tbu)
15. cĀ₃
16. nrvb Avāj wn, *GĀK cvwUP MVb I Zvi BwZnm*, (AvBGgweW eM.tbu, 19/07/2016)
17. www.islamicstudies.info/tafheem.php?sura=4&verse=23&to=25
18. nrvb Avāj wn, *GĀK cvwUP MVb I Zvi BwZnm*, cĀ₃
19. cĀ₃
20. gwK[©] v Lvbg, *gmvĵ g wĒt`ki i vRbwiZ I GKRB Gi t` vMvb*, (°wbK BbwKj ve, 23 Rj vB 2016)
21. cĀ₃

22. http://www.mukto-mona.com/Articles/fatemolla/debate_hannan/hannan1.htm
23. gvmg Lwj j x, *Avie weřk!ga" cřk Bmj vlg `tj i fiel "r*, (bqvw` Mřđ, 19 wWřmřř 2014)
24. cđ, ³
25. ŐncD wi mvPřřmsUvi Ő gvmKđ hyřj vóřwfřĚK RbgZ Rwi c I MřelYv cđZôvb | GwU hyřj vóřřn mvi v weřkřj mvgvřRK weł řs RbgZ mřúřKřřmev ř` q |
26. <http://www.pewforum.org/2015/04/02/religious-projections-2010-2050/>
27. iqna.ir/bd/news/2602671
28. <http://www.pewforum.org/2015/04/02/religious-projections-2010-2050/>
29. iqna.ir/bd/news/2602671
30. W. Avgxbj Bmj vlg, *Bmj vlg agř gmmij g `kđ*, (XvKv: DĚiY, 1g cKvk, 2004), cđv, 230
31. W. Avg` Avāj Kvř` i, *evsj vř` řki mgvR I agřř ivRbřřZ*, cđ, ³
32. BqvnBqv Avi gvRvbx, *ga" cđP" AZřZ I eZřvb*, gmvřřř` Bbvlg-Avj -nK Abw` Z, (XvKv: RvZřq Mřř cKvk, 2000), cđv, 260
33. W. Avg` Avāj Kvř` i, *evsj vř` řki mgvR I agřř ivRbřřZ*, cđ, ³
34. cđ, ³
35. W. Avg` Ave` j Kvř` i, *wekřřvcx Bmj vlg `tj i mřdř "-e" _řv*, (bqvw` Mřđ, 15 Rvbřřwi 2016)
36. W. Avg` Avāj Kvř` i, *evsj vř` řki mgvR I agřř ivRbřřZ*, cđ, ³
37. cđ, ³
38. cđ, ³
39. cđ, ³

PZL ©Aa`vq

evsj v`tki i vRb%wZK Ges Bmj vgx i vR%wZK `j

MYcÜZwbwaZ; Aa`v`k 2008 Abhvqx wbeP`tb AskMh`Yi Rb` i vR%wZK `tj i wbeÜb eva`Zvgj K Kiv nq| eZg`v`tb wbeP`b Kwgk`tb 42 wU wbeÜZ i vR%wZK `j Av`Q| nvB`Kv`U`P i v`q Rvgvq`v`Z Bmj vgx i wbeÜb ewZj Kiv n`j Rvgvq`v`Z Bmj vgx G i v`qi wei`x Avmcj K`ti | d`j G `tj i wbeÜb GLb `wMZ Av`Q| Aek` wbeP`b Kwgk`tbi Zvwj Kvq GL`tbv G `tj i bvg i`q`Q`|

GK bR`ti wbeP`b Kwgk`tbi wbeÜZ evsj v`tki Bmj vgx i vR%wZK `j mgr:

1. evsj v`k Rvgvq`v`Z Bmj vgx

cÜxK: `wocvj w (eZg`v`tb G cÜxK eiv`i`i mpc`g tKv`U`P w`tl av`Av i`q`Q`)
wbeÜb b`x`f: 014
wbeÜt`bi Zvwi L: 04-11-08
Avx i: gKej Avng`
`m`µUvi x `Rb`v`i`j: Wv. kwdKi ingvb
wKv`bv: 505 Gwj d`v`U `i`wW, eogMevRvi, XvKv-1217, `dvb-9331581, 9331239

2. Rv`Ki cvU`©

cÜxK: `Mvj vcdj
wbeÜb b`x`f: 016
wbeÜt`bi Zvwi L: 09-11-08
`Pqvi g`vb: cxi Rv`v Avj nvR;`tgv`dv Avx i dqmj gRv`i`x
gnvwiPe: GRvRj i mj
wKv`bv: ewo bs- 19, `i`wW bs- 3, e-K- AvB, ebvbx, `j kvb, XvKv- 1213

3. evsj vɤ` k Zwi KZ ɤdWɤi kb

cŹxK: dɤj i gvj v
wbeÜb bɤɤ: 019
wbeÜɤbi Zwi L: 09-11-08
ɤPqvi g`vb: Avj nvR; %nq` bWRej eki gvBRfvÜvi x
gnvmiPe: %nq` ɤi RvDj nK Pwi cji x
wKvbr: 1/4, eK-ɤK, ɤmKkb-1, cŹiZŉwibK Gj vKv, wgi cji nvDwRs GɤóU (kvnAvj x
(it) gvRvi gmvR` ɤMBɤUi weci xɤZ), XvKv-1216 | ɤdwb-8362622,
9001516, d`v. 9349134

4. evsj vɤ` k ɤLj vdZ Avɤ` vj b

cŹxK: eUMvQ
wbeÜb bɤɤ: 020
wbeÜɤbi Zwi L: 13-11-08
Avgxi: gvI j vbv nvɤdR AvZvDj wv Beɤb nvɤdwb¼ úRj
gnvmiPe: gvI j vbv ggvɤɤ` Rvdi aj wv Lvb
wKvbr: 314/2, ɤR Gb mvnv ɤi wW, ɤKj wv ɤgvo, j vj evM, XvKv-1211 | ɤdwb 8612465,
d`v. 8653249

5. RıgqɤZ Dj vgvɤq Bmj vg evsj vɤ` k

cŹxK: ɤLRj MvQ
wbeÜb bɤɤ: 023
wbeÜɤbi Zwi L: 13-11-08
ɤPqvi g`vb: gvI j vbv kvqL Avāj ɤgwgb
gnvmiPe: gvI j vbv bj ɤnvmvBb Kɤɤmgx

WVKvbn: 116/2 bqv cëb (4_©Zj v), Kvj fvU†i vW, XvKv-1000 †dvv
01712801876

6. Bmj wqK dñU evsj v†` k

cŽxK: †Pqvi
wbeÜb b††: 030
wbeÜ†bi Zwi L: 16-11-08
†Pqvi g†vb: %mq` evnv` j kvn gRv†Í` x
GnvmwPe: Avej evkvi †gvnv†\$ Rqbj Av†e` xb (R†vBi)
WVKvbn: 60/G, cjvbn cëb (4_© Zj v), XvKv-1000 | †dvv 9565524, d†v -
9565524

7. Bmj vgx HK`†RvU

cŽxK: wgbvi
wbeÜb b††: 032
wbeÜ†bi Zwi L: 17-11-08
†Pqvi g†vb: gvI j vbn †gvt Avāj j wZd †bRvqx
gnvmwPe: g†lvZ dBRj wñ
WVKvbn: 57, KvRx wi qvRDÍ xb †i vW, j vj evM, XvKv-1211 | †dvv-8631490, d†v -
8631490

8. evsj v†` k †Lj vdZ gRvñ m

cŽxK: wi · v
wbeÜb b††: 033
wbeÜ†bi Zwi L: 20-11-08

Avgxi : gvI j vbr nweej i ngvb
gnvniPe: gvI j vbr gvndRj nK
wKvbr: 59/3/3, cjvbr cēb (5g Zj v), XvKv -1000 | †dVB-9553693 d'v-
9553693

9. Bmj vgx Avf` vj b evsj vf` k

cZxK: nvZcvLv
vbeÜb baf: 034
vbeÜtbi Zwi L: 20-11-08
Avgxi : gvI j vbr %mq` †gvrvaf` †i RvDj Ki xg, cxi mvfne Pi †gvbvB
gnvniPe: Aa"¶| nv†dR gvI j vbr BDbŀ Avn&v`
wKvbr: 55/ve cjvbr cēb (3q Zj v), XvKv-1000 | †dVB- 9567130, d'v-
9657130

10. evsj vf` k Bmj vgx dW

cZxK: †gvgeviZ
vbeÜb baf: 035
vbeÜtbi Zwi L: 20-11-08
†Pqvi g'vb: Avj vgv Avj nvRi Gg.G gvbb
gnvniPe: Avj nvRi Gg. G. gvZb
wKvbr: 62/1, DEi Kgj vci (2q Zj v), gvZiSj, XvKv-1217 | †dVB-01199-
224403,
01819-741994, d'v- -9355737

11. ƒLj vdZ gRvj m

cŒxK: ƒ` I qvj Nno

wbeÜb b=†: 038

wbeÜ†bi Zwi L: 22-11-08

Avgxi : gvl j vbv †gvnva\$` BmnvK

gnvniPe: Aa`vcK Avg` Ave`j Kv†` i

wKvbn: 116, bqvcëb, Rvgvb g`vbk (4_©Zj v) Kvj fvU†i vW, XvKv-1000 | †dvb-9349907, d`v. -8314747

wbeÜ†bi evB†i thme Bmj vgx `j i †qtQ, Zv†` i g†a` K†qKwU n†`Q-

1. †bRv†g Bmj vg cvU©
2. evsj v†` k Bmj wvK cvU© we.AvB.uc
3. AvbRgv†b Avj Bmj vn

vnReZ Zvni i, Avn†j nv`xm evsj v†` kmn Av†iv wevfbœBmj vgx msvMb i †qtQ, hvi †KvbwU wvwl × `j Avevi †KvbwU AivR%œwZK msvMb n†j I G†` i c†ivÿ ivR%œwZK fvqKv i †qtQ |

evsj v†` k Rvgvq†Z Bmj vgx

evsj v†` †ki ag†q ev Bmj vgx ivR%œwZK `j ,†j vi g†a` œevsj v†` k Rvgvq†Z Bmj vgxœ meœnr Bmj vgx `j w†m†e cwi wPZ | `j wU weGbuc †bZZymab 20 `j xq †Rv†Ui GKwU kixK `j Ges G ivR%œwZK †Rv†Ui wØZxq eo `j w†m†e cwi wPZ | 1998 mv†j hLb †eMg Lv†j `v wRqvi †bZ†Zi Pvi `j xq HK`†RvU MwZ nq, Rvgvq†Z Bmj vgx tm †Rv†Ui GKwU gj `j wQj | tm †RvU MV†b Rvgvq†Z Bmj vgx I `†j i ZrKvj xb Awgi Aa`vcK †Mvj vg Av†gi AMÿx fvqKv wQj | cieZœZ 2011 mv†j Pvi `j xq †RvU mœú†vwi Z n†q 18 `j xq †Rv†U cwi YZ nq; Ges cieZœZ KvRx Rvd†i i †bZ†Zi RvZxq cvU© GKwU Ask Ges mvg`ev`x `†j i GKwU Ask GB †Rv†U thvM w†j GB †Rv†Ui bvg nq 20 `j xq †RvU | 18

„ j xq tRvtUi AvbwbK tNl bv Avtm 2011 mtj i 17 GwCj | Avi KvRx Rvdti i tbZtZ; RvZxq cWUP GKvsk G tRvtU Ašf nq 2014 mtj i vbePbi ci | mvg`ev`x` tj i GKvsk thvM t`q 2014 mtj |

RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx eZgvtb evsj vt`k, fvi Z I cvmK`v`b Avj v`vfvt Kvh`ug Pwjj tq hv`Q | evsj vt`k RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx i eZgvb Avgi gKej Avng` Ges tmtμUvix tRvtij Wv. kvdKa ingvb | G` tj i Avgi gvl j vbv gwZDi vbRvix I tmtμUvix tRvtij Avj x Avnmvb tgvnv`\$ tgvRvnt`tK 1971 mtj i hkvci vtai `vtq` wUZ Kti dumm t`lqv nq | `tj i Avtiv KtqKRb kvl`tbZvtK dumm t`lqv nq | Zvt` i gta` `j wUi mnkvix tmtμUvix tRvtij gnv`\$ Kvgvi`v`v`v`v, AvtiK mnkvix tmtμUvix tRvtij Avāj Kv` i tgvj v Ges vbePxi cwi l` m`m` gxi Kvtkg Avj x i tq`Qb |

evsj vt`k, fvi Z, cvmK`v`b- wZb t`tkB RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx i `j xq cāvbtk Avgi ej v nq | cāZōvi ci t`tK G chš` j wUi Avgi Mtyi bvtgi Zwjj Kv:

- gvl j vbv mvBtq` Avej Avj v gl`j`x 1947-1972
- Zdvtqj gnv`\$ 1972
- KvRx ūmvBb Avntg` 1972
- gvl j vbv RvKvvi qv 1972- Rj vB 1973
- tgv t kdxKj v 1972- Rj vB 1973- tmtP` 1974
- gvl j vbv Ave`j Lv`j K tmtP` 1974- gvP` 1975
- %nq` tgvnv`\$ Avj x gvP` 1975- tmtP` 1975
- gvl j vbv Ave`j i nrg tmtP` 1975- 1978
- Avevrm Avj x Lvb (fvi cāB) 1979
- Aa`vcK tMvj vg Avhg 1979-2000
- gvl j vbv gwZDi i ngvb vbRvix 2000-2016
- gKej Avng` 2016-eZgvb

Avtki `k`K RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx Gi kv` vetivax Avt`vj tb thvM t`q Ges wKQlv RbucqZv AR⁸ Kti |
 dtj 1991 mvjtj i wbePtb tgvU tfvtUi c⁰q 12% fvu UvbtZ myg nq `j w² | Gi AvtM 1986 mvjtj
 AbyoZ RvZxq msm` wbePtb RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx 10w Avmtb Rqv vf Kti | tRvftij utmBb gⁿq
 Gikvt`i %⁺kvmtbi vetix Avt`vj tbi GK ch^q RvqvqfZi 10 Rb msm` m`m` 1987 mvjtj i 3
 w⁺tm⁺ msm` t`K c`Z`vM Ktib | Avl qvqx j x^Mi tZZyaxb 8-`j xq tRvU, we.Gb.wc-i tZZyaxb
 7-`j xq tRvU, 5-`j xq tRvU Ges RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx Gi kv` vetivax Avt`vj tb Ask tbq | 1991 mvjtj i
 RvZxq msm` wbePtb RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx gtbvbxZ c⁰q 35w Avmtb c⁰Z⁰wZv Kti 18w Avmtb
 weRqx nq Ges mi Kvi MVtbi Rb` msm^t` msL`vMwi o`j evsj vt`k RvZxqZvev`x`j tK mg⁸ t`q |
 gⁿvt`i Rb` msiw^yZ 30w Avmtbi g^ta` RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx 2w Avmb j vf Kti | 1991 mvjtj
 Aa`vcK tMj vg Avhg cvk`vbx cvmtcvU⁰vtq evsj vt`k Avtmb | Gici 1994 mvjtj D`P Av`vj Z
 KZ^R Zvi evsj vt`tki bwMi KZi %^a tNwl Z nevi ci Zv^tK RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx i Avgxi wbePZ Kiv
 nq | wZvb 2000 mvjtj i w⁺tm⁺ gvm ch^S G ct` envj wQ^t b | RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx 1990-Gi `k`Ki
 gvS^gwS^tZ Z^EyeavqK mi Kvi e`e`v c⁰Z⁰bi Avt`vj tb thvM t`q | G Avt`vj b tRvi`vi Kivi j t^q
 1994 mvjtj i w⁺tm⁺ g⁺tm RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx i `j xq m`m`MY msm` t`K c`Z`vM Ktib | Z^EyeavqK
 mi Kvti i Aaxtb 1996 mvjtj i 12 Rb AbyoZ m^vavi Y wbePtb RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx i Avmb tbtg AvtM gv¹
 3 w⁺tZ | 2000 mvjtj i w⁺tm⁺ g⁺tm gv⁺lvb gvZDi ingvb wRv^gx RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx i Avgxi ct`
 Aa`vcK tMj vg Avhtgi `j w⁺fwl ³ nb |

2001 mvjtj i 1 A^t±vei AbyoZ m^vavi Y wbePtb evsj vt`k RvZxqZvev`x`tj i (weGbuc) tbtZ^tZi M^wZ
 Pvi`j xq tRvU RvZxq msm^t` `B-ZZxqvstki l AwaK Avmtb Rqv vf Kti Ges kixK `j w⁺tm⁺
 RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx evsj vt`k 17w Avmtb Rqv vf Kti | tRvtUi kixK w⁺tm⁺ RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx mi Kvti
 AskM⁰Y Kti Ges teMg Lv^tj`v wR^qvi tZZyaxb Pvi`j xq tRvU mi Kvti i gv⁺sm^fvq G`tj i `Rb
 m`m` gv⁺lvb gvZDi ingvb wRv^gx Ges Avj x Avnmvb tgvn^vq⁺ g^rvⁿ` A^sif⁸ nb | cu^P eQ^tii G
 mi Kvti gv⁺lvb gvZDi ingvb wRv^gx wK⁰w` b Kwl g^sx Ges c^ti w^ki g^sx i`wqZi cvj b Ktib | Avj x
 Avnmvb tgvn^vq⁺ g^rvⁿ` wQ^t b mgvRKj`vY g^sx | 2008 mvjtj i 29 w⁺tm⁺ AbyoZ RvZxq msm`

Երկրի Երկրագնդի Երկրագնդի 4-րդ համարի համարում համարվում է 39-րդ համարը՝ ՀՀ-ում Կառավարության կողմից հաստատված 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը |

2008 թվականին ՀՀ-ում հաստատված Կառավարության կողմից հաստատված 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը | 2010 թվականին ՀՀ-ում հաստատված Կառավարության կողմից հաստատված 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը |

Րեզիդենցիայի փոփոխումը

ՀՀ-ում Կառավարության կողմից հաստատված 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը | Կառավարության կողմից հաստատված 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը 20-րդ համարի համարը |

Avāj i nrtgi tbZtZ; ZrKvj xb ce^cmwK^ltb RvqvqvZ Bmj vgxī cōt^l wkK kvLv MwZ nq⁵ | RvqvqvZ cōZōvi cUfīg Avtj vPbv Ki tZ Avti KUztcQtb hvl qv^l i Kvi |

†Lj vdZ Avt^l vj b I ZrKvj xb gmnj g mgvR

1919-1924 mvtj Dcgnvt^l tk †Lj vdZ Avt^l vj b msMwZ nq | G Avt^l vj tbi mgwB hw^l I m^lKi nqwb, Zeyl G Avt^l vj tbi dtj ZrKvj xb gmnj gvt^l i gta^l wbr^l KxqZv †LuRvi GKUv cwi tek %Zwi nq | G mgq gmnj gvt^l i gta^l BstiR wetiwa Avt^l vj b GK bZb gv^lv cvq | w^l jvl BstiR wetiwa Avt^l vj tbi mw^lq nq | ^lfaxZv Avt^l vj tbi cvkvcmk †Lj vdZ Avt^l vj tbi w^l ygmj g thš^l KgfPx fvj B Pj wQj⁶ |

i^l Avt^l vj b I ^lgx kōvb^l nZ^l vKvŪ

tm mgq Avtj g-Dj vgt^l i GKgv^l ivR%^lwZK^l j wQj RwgqZ Dj vgtq w^l | KstMōmi mvt^l j w^l thš^lfvte ^lfax fvi Z Avt^l vj b I ō†Lj vdZ Avt^l vj bō Pwj tq hwr^lQtj v | wKš^l Kvgvj cvkv KZ^l wLj vdZ Avt^l vj tbi cZtbi ci fvi tZi ivRbxwZtZ w^l ygmj g m^lúK^lwZ³ nZ^l i iæ Kti | m^lúC^lwqK^l v^lzv ZLb e^lvcK AvKvi avib Kti | GK ch^lq KÆi e^lpYt^l i ōviv ōi^l Awf^lhvbō Avt^l vj b i iæntj cwi w^lwZ Avtiv AebwZ nZ^l v^ltK | ZLb †^ltKB A^ltBk gmnj g Avtj g Avtiv Ab^l A^ltBtKi gta^l ōRwgqZ Dj vgtq w^l ō Qvov gmnj g^l i Rb^l GKwU wfbei vR%^lwZK c^lUdg^lMto †Zvj vi wPš^l i iæ nq⁷ | RwgqZ Dj vgtq w^l ZLb ōAvj RwgqZō bvtg GKwU cw^l K^l cwi Pvj bv Ki Z hvi gva^ltg gmnj gvt^l i tK i^l Avt^l vj tbi Kvh^lvtgi e^lvcvti mZK^lKti †^lqv nZ | m^lvBtq^l Avej Avōj v gl^l j^l x ZLb h^lpk wQ^ltj b | G wel^ltg wewfbætj Lvi gva^ltg ZLb †^ltKB wZwb gmnj g ey^lR^lwie gntj m^lvov RvMvtbvi dtj RwgqZi c^l†^l †^ltK ZvtK Avj RwgqZ cw^l K^l m^lúv^l bvi^l wqZi^l†^l I qv nq⁸ | gv^l j vbv gl^l j^l x tK G^l wqZi^l†^l I qv nq GKwU wetkl NUbvi t^lōy^ltZ | w^l ygmj g^l v^lzvq hLb t^l k DĒB, ZLb AvZZvqxi nvtZ i^l Avt^l vj tbi cōZōvZv ^lgx kōvb^l wbnZ nb | G nZ^l vKv^l†^l dtj Agmnj gMb Avj -Kj Avb I Bmj vtgi wei^lat^l Acc^lŋvi Pvj vtZ^l v^ltK | Ki Avt^l b^l wRnvt^l i Ace^lvL^l vewfbæc^l†^l -cw^l K^lvq Qvcv nZ^l v^ltK | GgbwK gnvZ^l MvŪxi gZ ivRbxwZ^l v^l etj b ōBmj vg Ggb cwi tetk Rb^l†^l v^l Kti tQ th, Zvi Ppvš^l kw³ i Drm

AvtMI ZievixB uQijv, GLtbvI ZievixB AvtQ0⁹ | GB e³te'i Revte Ki Avtbi wRnv` i e'vL'v wbtq
1927 mvj eB wj tLb 24 eQi eqtmi hpeK gvljvbw gl`y`x | GB eBtqi bvg ōAvj wRnv` wdj
Bmjvg0 | eBwL ZLb LpeB Avtjvob mpo Kti | gnvKwe Avj wv BKevj I tLjvdZ Avt`vj tbi wemko
tbZv gvljvbw Avj x tRvni GB eBtqi fqmxc ksmv Ktib |

ZrKvjxb wKvvi cwitek I`vi aj Bmjvg

DcwbtewK kvmb iia n l qvi ci Gt`tki wkyve'e`v mewak wechqi m=glxb nq¹⁰ | gvljvbw gl`y`x
RvqvqvZ iia Kivi AvtM wKvvi Avt`vj b iia KtiwQtb | Zvi tj Lvl H wetkl cwiw`wZ ōviv`via fvtē
cfwvEZ ntqvQj | H mgtq`BwL ci`ui wetiwa wKvve'e`v we`gvb wQj |

(K) cjevZb agwfwEK (gv`tmv) `sj

(L) bZp cwōgv avivi `sj |

c0gUvi wemko` wQj mgq AbcthwMzv wetkl Kti A_wwZK wePvti (Bsti wRtZ etj suffered from
stagnation) Ges AÜAbKib (ZvKwj`) hv mgvtr`pep tPZv LpeB iYKxj gmjgvb %Zwi KiwQj |
Ab`w`tk w0Zxq gva`g wQj wet`wk ms`wZi Dci wbfpkxj Ges GtKevti BmjwvK wPš' tPZbv t`tk
`ti¹⁰ | GKUv gva`g th mg`l tj vK %Zwi KiwQj Zviv ev`weK At`mgvtr`ri `wqZi tblqv I tbZZ;
t`l qvi AbcthwM Ges Zv iv`a cwi Pvj bvi Rb` thvM`Zv m=ubetj vK %Zwi Kitz e`_hw'Qj¹¹ | Ab`w`tk
Ab` gva`g `wqvx thvM`Zv m=ubetj vK %Zwi KiwQj etU wKš' Zv atgP w Kwbt`Rbv Abymti agf Ávb
m=ubetj vK %Zwi Kitz e`_hw'Qj | H cwitek Ae`v`wotqvQj GB th, `B aitbi wKvvi e'e`v`B
aitbi wfbespirit ev gvbmKZvi tj vK %Zwi KiwQj hv`i wPš' tPZbv wQj m=úY`wecixZgwL | dtj
GUv mgvtr`ri Af`š'ti gvivZK conflict %Zwi KiwQj¹² | GB cwiw`wZtK mvgtb tittL gvljvbw gl`y`x
ō`vi aj Bmjvg0 c0Zōv Ktib¹³ |

th j`y` wbtq cvwbtkvtU gvljvbw gl`y`x`vi aj Bmjvg c0Zōv Kti wQtb Zv tewk w`b`vqx nqv | gvT
KtqK gvm cti gvljvbw gl`y`x`vi aj Bmjvg tQto jvtnvi P'tj hwb | tQto t`l qvi ci wZwb cieZwZ
GK e³Zvq etj b, Dar al-Islam was considered to be absolutely insignificant.¹⁴ wKš' Zvi

GK mgŧqi LpB f³ I cŧi KÆi mgvŧj vPK gvl j vbv gbRj ŧbvqvbv etj b, vhb `viŧj Bmj vg Movi Rb^o RvqMv `vb Kŧi wQŧj b (ŧPŠaj x ŧbl qvR Avj x Lv), wZwb gvl j vbv gl `ÿ xi ŧQvU `wmoi Kvi ŧb Zwi ZvKI qv wŧŧq mŧ^o n cŧKvk Kŧib | dŧj GKUv mgq wKQŧv fj eŧveŧSi mwó nq Ges `viŧj Bmj vg ŧQŧo Pŧj hvb gvl j vbv gl `ÿ x | ZLb ŧ_ŧKB gl j vbv gl `ÿ x Avŧiv MYgŧx Avŧ^o vj ŧbi wPŠŧ Ki ŧZ _vŧKb; hv ci ewZŧZ RvgvqvŧZ Bmj vgx bvŧg cŧZwóZ nq¹⁵ |

ZrKvj xb fvi Zxq mgvŧRi Ae⁻v

ZrKvj xb mgvRŧK cŧvbZ wZb fvŧM fvM Kiv hvq¹⁶ |

(K) H mgq wZbwU cŧvb ivR%wZK kw³i cŧvb^o we^ogvb wQj; weŧUK ivR, Bwŧqvb b^ovkbvj KŧMŧn Ges gŧwŧj g j xM | weŧfbœKvi ŧb KŧMŧn Pw^oQj ŧh KŧiB nDK fviŧZi ALŪZv i ŧŧv Kiv, weŧklZ A_ŧwZK Kvi b | Ab^ow ŧK gŧwŧj g j xM Pw^oQj ŧh KŧiB nDK wŧŧRŧ^o i Rb^o GKUv `ŧaxb fŧg | cieZŧZ gŧwŧj g j xŧMi wŧ-RvwZZŧËj wŧwËŧZ Avj v^o v `ŧaxb ivó^o cwŧK^o ŧŧbi Afŧ^o q nq |

(L) wŧZxq Ges ŧiaZcy^o GKUv %wŧkó^o wQj; mgvŧR ZLb cwŧgv ms^o wZi e^ovck cŧvb^o | eis ej v hvq ŧ^o kxq ms^o wZ wQj ŧgvKi m^oŧŧxb |

(M) `BwU m^oúŧ^o wŧfbœ avivi Ges ci^oúi weŧivax Av^owkR wKŧŧv eZŧvb wQj | KŧMŧn Pw^oQj gŧj gvbŧ^o i ŧK ŧmKj vi wŧŧj vmwŧi Avŧj vŧK msMwZ ivLvi, Ab^ow ŧK gŧwŧj g j xŧMi nvwZqvi wQj ŧgŧwŧj g RvZxqZvev^o ŧ |

gvl j vbv gl `ÿ xi Ae⁻vb

gvl j vbv gl `ÿ xi wPŠŧ Ges Ae⁻vb wQj m^oúŧ^o wŧfbœ wZwb gŧb Ki ŧZb w^oÿ y-gŧwŧj g HŧK^oi Avŧj vŧK KŧMŧmi `vex Kiv ŧComposite Nationalismŧ ARŧ Kiv GK cŧKvi Am^oe | Zvi Kvi YI wQj, 1937 mvŧj i wbeŧŧbi ci gŧj gvbŧ^o i cŧZ Aŧ KŧqK eQŧi w^oÿ y cŧvb KŧMŧmi %eŧg^o ZLb gŧj gvbŧ^o i mvŧŧb Rj Rj Ki wQj | Zvi wŧŧRi fvlvq; What was uppermost in my mind to keep alive in the Muslims a sense of their separate entity and prevent their absorption into a non-Muslim community.¹⁷

gymj g j xMi cŹ gvl j vbn gl`yxi mgvtj vPbv uQj AvKvkmgl wZwb gymj g j xMi tbZtZi KtVvi mgvtj vPK uQtj b| GZŒmŹZi| gymj g j xM gvl j vbn gl`yxtK`B evi`tj hvl qvi Avnevb Rvbnq| GKevi 1937 mvŹj Avti Kevi 1945 mvŹj | wKŠ`Źevi B wZwb wRbwni gymj g j xMi mvŹ_ KvR KiŹZ A`KwZ Rvbn¹⁸ |

ewUk fviŹZi ZrKvj xb cwiŹtk gymj gvt`i`KxqZv iŹvi Rb` wR`^ivR%wZK platform Ges mvŹ_ mvŹ_ gymj gvt`i agŹq mEvtK wUwKtq ivLvi Rb` GKwU dedicated force l`iKvi uQj etj gvl j vbn gl`y x gtb KiŹZb| Ggb cŹqvRbxqZv AbŹfe Ktib ewUk fviŹZi tKvŹbn tKvŹbn AvŹj g| ZLb gymj gvt`i ivR%wZK tbZZi`vŹbi Rb` uQj gymj g j xM, agŹq tbZZi; Ź`l qvi Rb` RwgqŹZ Dj vgtq wŹ, Z`cwi gvtŹli gvtS Bmj vtgi gj w`úwi U RvMŹq mgvR RxeŹb Bmj vtgi cbRŹMiŹYi jŹŹ` 1926 mvj Ź_ŹKB gvl j vbn gvnŹŹ` Bwj qvm Gi tbZtZi Zvej xM RvgvZ gq`vŹb KvR Ki uQj¹⁹ |

gl`yxi Bmj vgx`j MVŹbi AvnŹvb

gvl j vbn mvŹtq` Avej AvŹj v gl`y x gtb Kiti b Existing`j ev msMVb, Źj v wewfboj ŹŹ` KvR KiŹZ wKB wKŠ`cwi cbŹq²⁰ | Ktivi gŹa`B GKmvŹ_ agŹq ms`vi, cwŹgv Acms`wZi cŹve Ź_ŹK mgvRŹK iŹv Kivi, Źxglx wKŹvi gvtS ŹmZzeÜb Ges mŹŹcwi Bmj vgtK Avj wŹ cŹ`E GKwU cYŹ/2 RxeŹ e`e`v wŹmŹte mgvŹR cŹZwŹZ Kivi evmbv ŹKvb`Źji gvtSB uQj bv| GB`i b`vŹŹK cŹY Kivi jŹŹ`B GKwU`j MVŹbi cŹqvRbxqZvi K_v AbŹfe Ktib| GB AbŹfe Ź_ŹK gvl j vbn gl`y x Zwi mŹúw`Z gwimK cwŹ Kv ZiRgvbj Ki Avb-Gi gva`Źg 1932 mvj Ź_ŹKB GKwU Bmj vgx`j MVŹbi jŹŹ` cŹvi KvhŹi iæ Ktib| 1941 mvŹj i tdeŹvix gvtm ZiRgvbj Kj AvŹb gvl j vbn gl`y x ŹRvgvqŹZ Bmj vgx`i MVbŹ kxlŹ GK cŹÜ wj ŹLb| GB cŹÜ Źj Lvi dtj mggbv Źj vK cŹŹÜi e`vL`v`vex Kti gvl j vbn gl`y xtK cŹ`wj LŹZ`vŹKb²¹ | Zvi Revte GwŹŹ gvtmi ZRŹvbj Kj AvŹb ej v nq Źh, hviv D³ cŹŹÜ ewŹZ c×wZŹZ KvR KiŹZ Pvb Zvi v Avcb Avcb RvqMvq KvR`i iæ KiŹZ cvŹib Ges mŹ½ mŹ½ Źhb Zv`i bvg ZiRgvbj Kj Avb AwŹŹm cwŹŹq Ź`l qv nq, hvŹZ Kti GŹK GKwU mŹŹŹj Źb ifc Ź`l qvi c_

teivq| Gfvte t`ok0 tj vti Ki GKw Zvj Kv %Zix Kiv nq| G Zvj Kv Abhvqx 25 AvM÷ gpevi K cvtK©
Aew`Z ZR@vbj Kj Avb Kvhfj tq Zvt` i tK Dcw`Z nI qvi Rtb` `vI qvZbvqv cvvttbv nq|

RvgvqvZi hviv i iæ

mgM0fvi Z t`tK 75 Rb Bmj vgx e`w³Zij vtnvti i tgrevi K cvtK©25 AvM÷ mtsj tbi Rb` nvrI nb|
mtsj tbi KvR 26 AvM÷ mKvj AvUuvq` i iæ nq Ges 29 tK AvMó chSf Pttj | G mtsj tbi B RvgvqvZ
Bmj vgx MVtbi tNvI Yv t`qv nq| RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx c0Z0vZv m`m` wQtj b H 75 Rb²²| c0g %vVtK
74.14 UvKv dvU msMnxZ nq|

RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx MVtbi mgq wevfbaegZv` tK© Avtj tgi mgstq t` Lv hvq| G gta` Dttj LthvM` nt`0, 6
Rb Avtj g GtmwQtj b gv` tmvZj Bmj vn t`tK, 4 Rb wQtj b t` l e`x Avtj g, 4 Rb b` fx Avtj g Ges 2
Rb GtmwQtj b Avttj nv`xm t`tK²³|

KtqKRb nvB tcdvBj Avtj g:

1| gvl j vbv gbRj tbgvbx, Dcgnvt`tk nv`xm Avt`vj tbi Ab`Zg cw_KZ Ges Zvej xM RvgvqvZi
D`P

chftqi `wqZtkj |

2| mvBtq` Avej nvmvb Avj x b` fx, fvi Zxq Dcgnvt`tki mgmvgwqK Bmj vgx`j vi t` i gta` Ab`Zg|

3| gvl j vbv Avgxb Avnmvb Bmj vnx, wZwbI mgmvgwqK`j vi wQtj b|

4| gnv`st` Betb Avj x KvKI qvi x

Avgxi wbePb

gvl j vbv gl`y`x G`tj i c0Z0vZv Avgxi wbePZ nb| gvl j vbv gbRj tbgvbx, Avgxb Avnmvb Bmj vnx
mn Avtiv KtqKRb Avtj tgi e`vcvti l ht`o msL`K gZvgZ wQj | metktl tthnZy RvgvqvZ wQj
gvl j vbv gl`y`xi gvbm cy` l wPŠi dmj ZvB gnv`st` Betb Avj x KvKI qvi x l gvl j vbv gl`y`xi gta`
c0Z0wZvq gvl j vbv gl`y`x c0g Avgxi wbePZ nb²⁴|

RvgrvqfZ Bmj vgrfZ cŭg fr½b

gvl j vlv gbRj fbgvbx Avj -dj Kv bvtg GKwU cwi Kv mæuv`bv Ki fZb | wZwb wQfj b RvgrvqfZi cŭg 3 Rb bvtqte Avgf i i GKRb | RvgrvqZ MVfbi ci wZwb Zvi cwi Kv gva`tg RvgrvqZ MVfbi j fll`l Dfll`k` wbtq e`vcK cŭvi Yv Pvj vtz _vfKb | mvf_ mvf_ gvl j vlv gl`y xi gZ wZwb fvi fZi wewfbae AAfj mdi Kfi, wewfbaefmgvfl, gmmR`, gv`fmv l Kfj fR RvgrvqfZi Kvhfug wbtq e³e` w`fz gvbj fK RvgrvqfZi w`fK Arneb RvbfZ _vfKb | dfj RvgrvqfZi fgrvi kxc ewx fctZ _vfK | AfbK Avfj g G`fj hf³ nb Ges Zvf`i AfbfKB wbfRf`i fK gvl j vlv gl`y xi fPfq fmk awgR etj gfb Ki fZb etj Rv b hvq | gvl j vlv gbRj fbgvbx Zvf`i Ab`Zg GKRb | RvgrvqZ MVfb gvl j vlv gl`y xi ci Zvi Ae`vb mefPfq fmk ej v hvq | wZwb wKQy w`b cfi gvl j vlv gl`y xi fbZZj wbtq Pvfj Ä Kiv`i iæKfib²⁵ |

cvVbfKvUf th RvqMv f`fK RvgrvqfZi Kvhfug cwi Pwvj Z nwfQj RvgrvqZ cŭZŭv m`fm`i AfbfKB fmlvfb wRiZ Kfib | AfbfKB Zvf`i Pvkwi fQto Pfj hvb, dfj A_`msKfUB Pj wQj w`bKvj | H mgq gvl j vlv gl`y x Avj v`v evmv wbtq Ges Zvi fl`gfZi Rb` GKRb Pvkimn _vKfZb | GB e`vcvi Uv AfbfK gvl j vlv gbRj fbgvbx i`wŭ AvKlŭ Kfib | mvf_ mvf_ Avl KfqKuv welf ZvfK Rvbfbv nq fh, fmg gl`y x Zvi Nfi i Pvkfi i mvgfb c`P Kfibbv | mefPfq eo fh AwfthwM wQj gvl j vlv gbRj fbgvbx | Zv nj, gvl j vlv gl`y xi fQvU ō`wŭŭ, hv Zwi gfZ i vmj j wn (mv.) Gi mfbZi eitLjvc | fbgvbx gfZ RvgrvqZ MVfbi AvfM gvl j vlv gl`y x ZvfK K_v w`fqwQfj b th wZwb`wŭ eo Kiteb | wKŠ'6 gym cfi gRwj fk`i i vi 2q %æVfKl wZwb Zvi fKvb cwi eZŭ bv f`fL gvl j vlv gl`y xi e`vcvfi nZvk nfq ctob |

RvgrvqZ m`m`f`i A_`fiskU wbi mfb j fll`l wZwb gvl j vlv gl`y xi cwi Kv ōZi Rgvbj Ki Avbŭ Ges Avfi KwU eB ōwi mvj vn-B-`wbbqvZŭ Gi i qwj wU fQto f`qvi`vex Rvfvb, wKŠ' gvl j vlv gl`y x etj b GB eB_fjv RvgrvqZ MVfbi cfeB cKwKZ nftfQ | gvl j vlv gbRj fbgvbx wKQy w`b ci cvVbfKvU fQto Pfj hvb Ges Zvi mgmvgwqK Nwbŭ Avfj gf`i mvf_ GB e`vcvfi cimgk`Kfib | GB welf_fjv

RvgvqvZi wfZi e'vcK „Äb mió Kivq 1942 mvTj i At±vefi w`wj #Z AbyôZ gRwj tk iivi %eVtK DÌvcb Kiv nq| gRwj tk iiv gvljvbn gl`ÿxi ct¶B hvq, dtj gvljvbn gbRj tbgvbx i mvT_ gvljvbn Avej nvmvb Avj x b`fx, gv: Rvdi dj lqvix (bvqtte Avgxi) Ges Kvgi aif b Lvb (H mgtqi tmtµUvi x tRbvTij) RvgvqvZ t_tK c`Z`vM Ktib²⁶| GB fv½b gvljvbn gl`ÿxtK msMVtbi k:Lj vi e'vcvfi mZK®Kti tZvtj , dtj ciemZPZ RvgvqvZtK wZvb K`vWvi (fi) wfvEK msMVtb cwi YZ Ktib|

RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx c0_ugK Ae`v

1941 mvTj RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx c0Zôvi mgta 1g wekthx Pj wQj | hÿve`vi Kvi tY c0q Pvi eQi mvari Y mfv AbyôZ nqub | Zte hÿ cwi w`vZi gta`B 1945 mvTj i 19-21 GwCj) ciAvte i cVvbTkvTU `tj i c0_g wbnLj fvi Z mtašj b AbyôZ nq|

RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx cwk`lv I RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx wn`

1947 mvTj t`k wfvTmi mgq tMvUv Dcgnv`tk RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx m`m` msL`v wQjt v 625 Rb²⁷ | RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx m`m` ej tZ K`vWvi wfvEK G `tj i mtePP `li 0iaKb0 eSvTbn ntq _vtK | fvi Z wfv³ i ci RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx `ß fvtM wfv³ ntq hvq | RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx wn` w`j #Z Ges RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx cwk`lv j vtnvfi `tj i c0vb Kvhfj q `vcb Kti `ß bZb t`tk `tj i Avj v`v Kvhµg i iæ Kti | tgvU 240 Rb m`m` wbtq RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx wn` Ges 385 Rb m`m` wbtq RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx cwk`lv KvR i iæ Kti | wbnLj cwk`lv RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx tK>`xq tBZtZ; AwawôZ nb `tj i c0ZôvZv Avgxi gvljvbn mvBtq` Avej Avôj v gl`ÿx |

wbePtb AskMôY

1951 mvTj AbyôZ cvAve c0t`wkK wbePtb RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx AskMôY Kti | RvgvqvZ c0_vMZ `j `tj vi gZ cFvekij xt` i tK bvgtbkb bv w`tq weKí GK c×wZtZ c0_Pgtbvqbq t`q | RvgvqvZ wR t_tK tKvb c0_¶ bvg tNvl bv bv Kti c0Z`tK GjvKvq 53Rb m`tm`i mgštq cÂvtqZ (voter council) MVb Kti thvM` c0_Pgtbvqtb i Rb` `wqZi t`q²⁸ | 1950 mvTj i Rj vB gym t_tK c0vi Yv

Pvj vq RvqvZ | mefgvU 192 wU wbePbx wntUi gta" t_tK 53 Rb c0_# Rb" RvqvZ c0q 8 gvm j vMvZvi cPvi Yvi KvR Kti²⁹ | wbePti dj vdj wQj LpB nZvkvRbK | RvqvZ mgw_# c0_# i gta" gv^ GKRb wbePZ nb | wZwb gvl j vbv gvnDwi b j vLvex³⁰ |

Kw` qvbx mgm`v I gl`~xi gZy` Uvt`k

Kw` qvbx BmjZ 1953 mti Rvqvwi gvtm RvqvZ Bmj vgx, RvqvZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg, gvRwj tm Avnivi, RvqvZ Avntj nv`xm, gmvj g j xM, AvBRvvtb Zvndvth uKtK wkv cFvZ `j KivPtZ GKwU mtsj tb wgvj Z nq | Povs`wvxvst`tbl qvi Rb" tdeqvwi gvtm KivPtZ me`j xq wbePbx cwi l` i wgvUs WvKv nq | GB wgvUstq Kw` qvbx` i wei t x OmvBti± AvKk`bi0 ct` gZ cKvk cvq | RvqvZ Bmj vgx OmvBti± G`vKk`bi0 wvxvst`i wetiwaZv Kti me`j xq wbePbx cwi l` t_tK tvi tq Avtm | tm mgq gvl j vbv gl`~x Kw` qvbx mgm`v kxR GKwU Mts` i Pbv Kti b | wKs' cZ` msMog KgmPxi dtj cvAvte e`vcK nvsMvgn mwo nq | miKvi gvl j vbv gl`~xmn RvqvZ tbZex` tK tMvvi Kti | Kw` qvbx mgm`v kxR cy`K i Pvi Rb" mvgwi K UBe`pvj 1953 mti 8B tg mvBtq` Avej Avvj v gl`~xtK dvvni uKg t`q | t`tk-wet`tk c0Zev` i g#L miKvi tkl ch` gvl j vbv gl`~xi dvvni Avt`k tK hve34xeb Kvi v` tU ifcvst`i Z Kti | Zvici l wekpe`vcx c0Zev` Ae`vnZ _vtK Ges miKvi 1955 mvj gvl j vbv gl`~xtK wbskZ`³ t`q |

RvqvZ wvwl x

1964 mti 6B Rvqvwi RvqvZ Bmj vgx tAvBbx tNvI Yv Kiv nq | gvl j vbv gl`~xmn tgvU 60 Rb kxR tBZvtK tMvZvi Kiv nq | RvqvZ Bmj vgx AvBbx j ovB Pvj vtvvi wvxvst`tbq | AvBbRvex G.tK. tethxi tBZtZ; GKwU wJg gvgj v cwi Pvj bv Kti | cwog cwiK`lv nvBtKvU`RvqvZ Bmj vgx i wect` Ges ce`cwiK`lv nvBtKvU`RvqvZ Bmj vgx i ct` i vq t`q | Povs`wvxvst`i Rb" gvgj wU mvc` tKvU`hvq | mvc` tKvU`RvqvZ Bmj vgx i ct` i vq t`q | 1964 mti 9B Atvvei RvqvZ Bmj vgx i tbZex` Kvi vMvi t_tK gv³ j vf Kti b |

ÔK=ŦÛ A†cwRkb cwURŦ-Gi kixK `j wntmte fvgKv cvj b

1964 m†bi 20†k Rj vB XvKvq LvRv bwmRgij†bi evmfetb AbyôZ %eV†K AvBDe Lv†bi %o†kvm†bi weia†x GKwU ivR%bwZK †RvU M†to †Zvj vi wmxvš†nq| GB †Rv†Ui bvg †`l qv nq ÔK=ŦÛ A†cwRkb cwURŦ (COP)| G†Z kixK wQj KvDwYj gmwj g j xM, Avl qvqx j xM, b`vkbvj Avl qvqx cwU©† †bRv†g Bmjvg cwU©† AvBDe we†iwa Av†`vj †bi Ask wntmte GB †RvU †c†m†WwU wbeP†b HK`ex†v†e AskM††Yi wM†vš†M†Y K†i | 1964 m†bi †m†P=†† g†m COP Ggb wM†vš†† DcbxZ nq Ges 1965 m†bi 2iv Rvbywvi Zwi†Li †c†m†WwU wbeP†b AvBDe Lv†bi m†_ c†ZŦwU g†v=†y` Avj x wRbwni †evb d†wZgv wRbwn†K mg_Ŧ †`q| Rvgvq†Z Bmjvgx gRw††k kivi `ev†Kl †c†m†WwU wbeP†b d†wZgv wRbwn†KB mg_Ŧ Kivi wM†vš†M†nZ nq³¹| wbeP†b AvBDe Lv b cvb 49,647 †fvU| d†wZgv wRbwn cvb 28,345 †fvU|

evsj v†`†k Rvgvq†Zi Kv†µg

1947 m††j †`k fv†Mi Av†M ce©cwK`††b Rvgvq†Z Bmjvgx†i †Kvb msMVb wQj bv| `†ay ZvB bq gvl j vbv gl `†y xi c††Kw` D`©fv†vq wj wLZ n†l qvq G A†††j ZLb Rvgvq†Z Bmjvgxi †Kvb cwi wPwZB wQj bv| gvl j vbv Ave`†j i n†xgB c†_g e`w³, whwb Rvgvq†Z †hvM`vb K†i GB A†††j `†j wU†i w†v†E `vc†b mw†µq†v†e D†`†M †bb³²| wZwb R†x†bi hveZxq kw³ e`q K†i Rvgvq†Z†K G A†††j c†ZwôZ K†i b| Aek` GK ch††q wZwb Rvgvq†Zi m†_ Zwi mKj m=úK©Qb†K†i b|

1971 m††j i g†³h††x†i gva`†g evsj v†`†ki Af†y`†qi ci 1972 m††j i ms†ev††bi 38 aviv Ab†hvqx ag†††v†E†K ivR%bwZK `†j wbw†x n††j Rvgvq†Z Bmjvgx c†Kv†K Kv†µ†g Avm†Z cv†i w†b| G Ae`†vq 1976 m††j ivR%bwZK `†j we†ai Avl Zvq gvl j vbv Ave`†j i n†††gi †bZ†Z†; Bmj w†gK †W†g††µw†K j xM (AvB.w†.Gj) ivR%bwZK `†j wntmte KgRvŦ cwi Pvj bvi Ab†g†wZ j v†† K†i Ges Rvgvq†Zi m`m`iv G `††j i e`vb††i c†Kv†K ivRbxwZ†Z mw†µq nb| 1979 m††j AbyôZ m†v†i Y wbeP†b Rvgvq†Zi wKQz†bZv AvB.w†.Gj Gi g††bvq†b w††q wbeP†b c†ZŦwU†Zv K†i b Ges 6 Rb c†_† Rqx nb³³| 1979 m††j ag†††v†E†K ivR%bwZK `††j i l†ci w†††l†v†Av† c†Z`v†v†i Kiv n††j ÔRvgvq†Z Bmjvgx evsj v†`†k† b†††g G `†j wU

cpivq ivR%bwZK `k`ctU AviefZ nq| bMwi KZi emvZj _vKvq Aa`vcK tMvj vg Avhg tMvctb `tj i Avgxi wbePZ nb Ges AveYm Avj x Lvbtk `tj i fvi c0B Avgxi wbePZ Kiv nq³⁴ |

RvgvqtZi msvMvbK Ae`vb

ivR%bwZK `j wnmvte RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx c0g t`tkB Ab`vb` Bmj vgx `tj i Zj bvq GKw gReZ msvMb | RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx evsj vt`tki c0vb tkvtr ivR%bwZK `j bq; Ges GKKfvte KLtbv ygZvq AvmtZ cvt`vb; Zej eZgvb G `j w GKw enr ivR%bwZK `j wntmte cwipZ | cw_extZ th K0w ivR%bwZK agxq tMv0x AZ`si kw³kvj x msvMvbK wfvEi Dci `Uvqgvb Zvi gta` RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx nt`Q Ab`Zg |

mviv t`tk G `tj i tbZv-Kg⁰itqtQ | t`tki c0Z`Kuv AAj , GgbwK c0Z`Kuv M0tg itqtQ RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx msvMvbi w`vZ | `j w GKw msvMvZ `j Ges G `tj i Kg⁰vwvbxl msvMvZ | MUBASHAR HASAN Zvi GLOBAL POLITICAL ISLAM IN BANGLADESH: PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE c0tU wj tLb, 0BJI is a highly organized cadre-based party built upon the Sharia-based ideology designed by Mawlana Maududi, founder of the Jamaat movement in South Asia before the partition of India and Pakistan.⁰³⁵ A`0 0evsj vt`k RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx (BJI) Lp fvjtj vfvte msvMvZ GKw K`vWvi -wfvEK `j hv fviZ Ges cwk`vb wfv³i AvtM gvlj vbv gl`j xi cwikíbvq `wY Gwkqvi GKw Avt`vj b wntmte Bmj vgx kix0Av wfvEK `k⁰bi wfvEz c0Zw0Z nq | 0

GkvEti RvgvqtZi fvgkv Ges cieZ⁰Ae`vb

1971 mvjtj RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx evsj vt`tki Ae`vb | Kv⁰eg evsj vt`tki ivRbwZtZ Zvi Afix0`j 0 AR⁰ GKw wekvj d`v±i wntmte KvR KitQ | g³hyk Pj vKvtj RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx Gt`tki `vaxZvi wect0 Ges cwk`vbi Avefv³i ct0 Ae`vb M0b Kti | Aek`, 1970 Gi wbeP⁰bi djvdj Abjvvti Avl qvgx jxtMi nvZ 0gZv n`vsi Kivi `we Rvbvq |

1971 mvtj evsj vt`k `faxb ntj agq ivRbwZ wbl t`xi KvitY RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx Kvh`ugl wbl x ntq hvq³⁶ | GgbwK ZrKvj xb ivocwZ ezeUz tkL gyRej ingyb ZLbKvi RvgvqtZi Avgxi tMj vg Avhtgi evsj vt`k bvMwi KZi evwZj Ktib | Zvici tMj vg Avhgm Ab`vb` tbZviv Ptj hvb t`tki evBti | Rvnbviv Bgvg 1990 mvtj tMj vg Avhgm RvgvqtZi KtqKRb tbZvi weiat`x gvgjv `vtqi Ktib | '90-Gi tktli w`tk tMj vg Avhg Zvi bvMwi KZi tPtq nvBtkvtU`P`vtj A Ktib | Aetktl nvBtkvtU`P ivtq wZwb Zvi evsj vt`k bvMwi KZi wdti cvb |

ivRbwZK wetkd Kt`i AtbtKB gtb Ktib, HwZnmKfite RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx AvUtK tMtQ tmB 71 Bmj tZ | evsj vt`tki eZg`vb RbmsL`vi c`q 40% Gi eqm 15 t`tk 25 eQtii gta` | Ab`w`tk Avtiv KtqK wgwj q`bi eqm Pwj tki wbtP | A`e eZg`vb t`tki tenki fvM bvMwi tKi Rb`faxbZv ht`xi cti | Gt`i KvtQ RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx wltq itqtQ tbwZevPK aviYv | wetkd Kt`i gtZ GKvEti fvgKvi KvitY RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx Zvi M`YthvM`Zv nvi tqtQ | GKvEti RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx fvgKv hv-B tnvK bv tKb, tmKj vi Ges c`Pwj Z avivi ivRbwZK kw³ t`j v G `j wUtK gy³hy` wetiwa GKw kw³ wntmte Ztj aitZ tctitQ Ges bZb c`Rtbf eo Asktk `j wli weiat`x `wo KivZ tctitQ | AtbK wetkd KB eZg`vb RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx tK GKw ywqZ kw³ (spent force) wntmte wetePbv Ktib³⁷ | GKvEi Bmj tZ RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx GLt`bv Zv`i AvtMi Ae`v`tb AvtQ |

MVbZŠ;ms`kvamb

G ch`S RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx tgvU tZievi MVbZŠ;cwieZB KtitQ | me`kl At`zvei 2008 G wbePb Kwgk`bi wbeUb kZ`i`v Kitz wMtq MVbZŠ;t`tk Zviv `AvwKgy` 0xb0 Ges 'Avj w` AvKevi' LwPZ gtbM`gw cZ`vvi Kti | 'Avj wni AvBb Pvb' K_wU wbeUb j v`fi Rb` Zv`i MVbZŠ;t`tk ev` t`qv nq | `RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx evsj vt`k0 Gi evsj vt`k AvtM Gtb Kiv nq `evsj vt`k RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx0 |

RvgvqtZ ms`vi Bmj

RvgvqtZi ms`vi Bmj bZb bq | `faxbZvi ci gvljv Avaj inxtgi tbZtZi AvBwGj MVbtK GK aitbi ms`vi c`uqv ejv t`tZ cvti | Zvici 1982 mvtj Bmj vgx Ov`kweti i ZrKvj xb mfvwZ Avg` Avaj Kvt`i ev`Pj tbZtZi gy³hy` Bmj tZ RvgvqtZi fvgKv ch`j vPbv Kitz th KwU

n̄tq̄uQj , t̄mUv̄tKl GK aīt̄bi ms̄-vi c̄ū̄μqv̄ ej v hvq | 2009 mv̄tj i w̄k̄w̄ēt̄i i t̄K̄`̄x̄q̄ t̄bZZj̄ w̄bēP̄t̄bi
NUbv̄ Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄t̄Zi ms̄-vi c̄ū̄μqv̄t̄K̄ Avevī Dm̄t̄K̄ t̄`q̄ | Av̄f̄`š̄l̄i x̄Ȳ t̄K̄v̄`̄t̄j i t̄Rī āt̄i w̄k̄w̄ēt̄i i t̄gav̄ex̄ |
Zj̄ bvḡj̄ K̄ t̄h̄v̄M̄`Z̄im̄=ū̄b̄ēt̄b̄Z̄iv̄ GK̄t̄h̄v̄t̄M̄ c̄`Z̄`v̄M̄ K̄t̄i | Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄ t̄b̄Z̄t̄Z̄j̄ Ab̄j̄M̄Z̄ t̄b̄Z̄iv̄ w̄k̄w̄ēt̄i
t̄b̄Z̄t̄Z̄j̄ cv̄K̄v̄t̄cv̄³fv̄t̄ē t̄M̄tō ēt̄m̄ | Z̄vī cī t̄`t̄K̄ ms̄-vi c̄š̄k̄iv̄ Ab̄j̄ v̄B̄t̄b̄ ms̄-v̄t̄i i c̄t̄q̄ | Z̄v̄t̄`ī ḡZ̄vḡZ̄
Z̄t̄j̄ aīt̄Z̄ `v̄t̄K̄ | Z̄t̄ē Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄t̄Zī c̄ū̄Z̄K̄j̄ c̄w̄i w̄`w̄Z̄t̄Z̄ ms̄-vi c̄š̄k̄iv̄ ax̄t̄i ax̄t̄i t̄K̄v̄b̄V̄mv̄ n̄t̄q̄ c̄tō |

Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄t̄Zī ḡt̄ā`l̄ GK̄Uv̄ M̄āc̄ ms̄-v̄t̄i i c̄t̄q̄ b̄v̄b̄v̄ mḡt̄q̄ K̄v̄R̄ K̄t̄īt̄Q̄ | w̄ēt̄k̄l̄Z̄, Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄-w̄k̄w̄ēt̄i i t̄h̄mē
R̄bk̄w̄³ t̄`t̄kī ev̄B̄t̄ī D̄`P̄w̄k̄q̄v̄ w̄K̄sev̄ R̄x̄w̄ēK̄vī R̄t̄b̄` w̄M̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄, Z̄viv̄ ms̄-v̄t̄i i c̄t̄q̄ K̄v̄R̄ K̄t̄īt̄Q̄³⁸ | Z̄viv̄
t̄`t̄kī ev̄B̄t̄ī w̄M̄t̄q̄ Ab̄`v̄b̄` t̄`k̄`t̄j̄vī B̄mj̄ v̄gx̄ Av̄t̄`v̄j̄ t̄bī Z̄rcīZ̄v̄, K̄ḡK̄š̄k̄j̄ t̄`t̄L̄t̄Q̄ | d̄t̄j̄ Z̄viv̄
Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄-w̄k̄w̄ēt̄īt̄K̄l̄ h̄t̄M̄vc̄t̄h̄v̄M̄x̄ Kīt̄Z̄ D̄t̄`v̄M̄x̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ | Gī av̄iv̄ev̄m̄n̄K̄Z̄v̄q̄ Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄t̄Zī t̄b̄Z̄ēt̄`ī ḡt̄ā`
h̄viv̄ ms̄-vi c̄š̄vī c̄t̄q̄ w̄Q̄j̄, Z̄viv̄l̄ GK̄w̄āK̄evī D̄t̄`v̄M̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ | w̄K̄š̄ Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄t̄Zī k̄xl̄^ot̄b̄ZZj̄ Ḡt̄K̄
K̄L̄t̄b̄v̄B̄ fv̄t̄j̄v̄ t̄P̄v̄t̄L̄ t̄`t̄L̄w̄b̄ | d̄t̄j̄ ms̄-vi c̄š̄k̄iv̄`ī Av̄k̄v̄ ev̄ī ev̄ī `t̄v̄k̄v̄q̄B̄ c̄w̄i ȲZ̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ |

Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄ B̄mj̄ v̄ḡxī w̄m̄w̄b̄qī m̄n̄K̄v̄ix̄ t̄m̄t̄μ̄Uv̄ix̄ t̄R̄b̄v̄t̄j̄ t̄ḡv̄n̄v̄s̄`̄ K̄vḡvī t̄v̄ḡv̄b̄ ḡZ̄ī` Ū̄ K̄vh̄K̄ī Ges̄ iv̄q̄
n̄l̄ q̄vī Av̄t̄M̄ 2010 mv̄t̄j̄ i 26 b̄t̄f̄v̄t̄ t̄R̄j̄ t̄`t̄K̄ Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄ B̄mj̄ v̄ḡxī w̄m̄w̄b̄qī t̄b̄Z̄ēt̄`ī D̄t̄īt̄k̄` GK̄w̄Ū
w̄P̄w̄ w̄j̄ t̄L̄b̄ | X̄iv̄K̄v̄ t̄K̄`̄x̄q̄ K̄v̄iv̄M̄v̄t̄ī ēK̄j̄ t̄m̄t̄j̄ t̄j̄ L̄v̄ 36 c̄ō̄vī `x̄N̄^ow̄P̄w̄ī t̄k̄l̄ Āst̄k̄ Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄ ms̄-vī
w̄b̄t̄q̄ w̄b̄t̄Rī ḡZ̄vḡZ̄ Z̄t̄j̄ āt̄īb̄ ḡv̄n̄v̄s̄`̄ K̄vḡvī t̄v̄ḡv̄b̄ | K̄vḡvī t̄v̄ḡv̄t̄bī t̄m̄B̄ w̄P̄w̄ `t̄j̄ i t̄f̄Z̄ī t̄Z̄v̄j̄ c̄v̄ō
Z̄t̄j̄³⁹ | H̄ w̄P̄w̄t̄Z̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄ c̄w̄ī ev̄w̄Z̄ t̄c̄ū̄v̄c̄t̄Ū `t̄j̄ i t̄K̄š̄k̄j̄ w̄K̄ n̄t̄Z̄ c̄v̄t̄ī t̄m̄Uv̄ D̄t̄j̄ L̄ GK̄w̄Ū iv̄R̄%w̄w̄Z̄K̄
d̄ḡf̄v̄ t̄`b̄ | w̄P̄w̄ī H̄ K̄w̄c̄ d̄um̄ n̄t̄q̄ hv̄q̄ Ges̄ w̄ḡw̄V̄q̄v̄q̄ P̄t̄j̄ Av̄t̄m̄ | Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄t̄Zī ms̄-vī ev̄`x̄iv̄
K̄vḡvī t̄v̄ḡv̄t̄bī GB̄ iv̄R̄%w̄w̄Z̄K̄ Āw̄f̄ḡZ̄ m̄s̄μ̄v̄š̄ī w̄P̄w̄ `t̄j̄ i t̄b̄Z̄iv̄K̄ḡ^oGes̄ ī f̄v̄K̄v̄`j̄ȳt̄`ī K̄v̄t̄Q̄ ē`v̄c̄K̄fv̄t̄ē
c̄P̄vī K̄t̄ī | K̄vḡvī t̄v̄ḡv̄b̄ Z̄uī GB̄ iv̄R̄%w̄w̄Z̄K̄ Āw̄f̄ḡt̄Z̄ Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄ B̄mj̄ v̄ḡx̄t̄K̄ GB̄ cīv̄ḡk̄^o v̄b̄ K̄t̄īb̄ h̄v̄t̄Z̄
b̄Z̄b̄ c̄w̄j̄ w̄m̄ Ges̄ t̄K̄š̄k̄t̄j̄ ī Av̄t̄j̄ v̄t̄K̄ b̄Z̄b̄ GK̄w̄Ū iv̄R̄%w̄w̄Z̄K̄ c̄w̄Ūd̄ḡ^oM̄V̄b̄ K̄iv̄ n̄q̄⁴⁰ | K̄vḡvī t̄v̄ḡv̄t̄bī t̄m̄B̄
w̄P̄w̄ī c̄ū̄Z̄ t̄b̄w̄Z̄ev̄PK̄ `w̄ó̄f̄w̄² t̄cv̄l̄Ȳ K̄t̄ī Rv̄gv̄q̄v̄Z̄ B̄mj̄ v̄ḡxī t̄b̄ZZj̄ | GB̄ w̄P̄w̄ī R̄ev̄ē Z̄v̄t̄`ī ḡt̄c̄v̄l̄
`w̄b̄K̄ m̄s̄M̄ō̄t̄ḡ `x̄N̄^ow̄bēū̄ c̄K̄v̄k̄ K̄iv̄ n̄q̄ Ges̄ c̄w̄j̄`K̄v̄ Av̄K̄v̄t̄ī c̄K̄v̄k̄ K̄t̄ī ḠUv̄ m̄v̄iv̄t̄`t̄kī t̄b̄Z̄v̄-K̄ḡ^o ī
ḡv̄t̄S̄ w̄ēZ̄īȲ K̄iv̄ n̄q̄ | Ā`^o K̄vḡvī t̄v̄ḡv̄t̄bī t̄m̄B̄ ms̄-vī c̄ū̄t̄ēī c̄ū̄Z̄ h̄v̄t̄Z̄ t̄K̄D̄ c̄f̄w̄ēZ̄ b̄v̄ n̄q̄, t̄m̄

wel t̄q L̄p̄B m̄w̄m̄q w̄Qj R̄vgv̄q̄t̄Z B̄mj v̄gxi t̄bZZ̄j| K̄vgvi ǣ4v̄gvt̄bi G w̄P̄w̄ th R̄vgv̄q̄t̄Z B̄mj v̄gxi ḡt̄ā
c̄f̄ve t̄dj t̄Z c̄v̄ti w̄b- t̄m K̄_v ēj vi Āt̄c̄ȳv i v̄t̄L̄bv| t̄`Lv t̄M̄t̄Q K̄vgvi ǣ4v̄gvt̄b H w̄P̄w̄t̄Z th̄me f̄w̄el "Ø̄v̄Yx
K̄t̄i b Z̄vi K̄t̄qK̄w̄U w̄eM̄Z GB K̄t̄qK̄ ēQ̄t̄i d̄t̄j h̄vq| Z̄vi w̄P̄w̄i c̄ōZ `t̄j i t̄bZZ̄j; K̄Ȳēv̄Z K̄i t̄eb̄v- Ḡgb
ĀvksK̄v Z̄wi w̄Qj Ges t̄m B̄s̄w̄M̄Z I t̄mB w̄P̄w̄t̄Z w̄Z̄w̄b w̄`t̄q̄w̄Q̄t̄j b⁴¹ |

R̄w̄gq̄t̄Z Dj v̄gvt̄q B̄mj v̄g

R̄w̄gq̄Z Dj v̄gvt̄q B̄mj v̄g D̄c̄gn̄v̄t̄`t̄ki ḠK̄w̄U c̄ōP̄x̄b B̄mj v̄gxi i v̄R̄%̄w̄Z̄K `j | ēvsj v̄t̄`k Q̄v̄ovl `j w̄U
K̄vh̄q̄m̄g f̄vi Z̄ I c̄w̄K̄`t̄b Āv̄t̄Q̄| c̄ōq̄ k̄Z ēQ̄t̄i i c̄f̄i v̄t̄bv `j w̄U w̄Z̄b t̄`t̄ki t̄K̄v̄t̄bv t̄`t̄k K̄L̄t̄bv
ȳgZ̄v̄q Āv̄t̄m̄b; w̄K̄sev ȳgZ̄vi K̄v̄Q̄v̄K̄w̄U Āv̄m̄t̄Z c̄v̄ti w̄b | `vīḡ Dj ḡ t̄`l ē` t̄K̄w̄`K `j w̄U 1919 m̄v̄t̄j
c̄ōZ̄w̄ōZ̄ n̄q| H m̄v̄t̄j i 18 b̄t̄f̄ǣt̄ w̄`w̄j t̄Z Āb̄ȳōZ̄ t̄L̄j v̄dZ̄ K̄b̄d̄v̄t̄i Ȳ Gi t̄kl w̄`t̄b ḡv̄l j̄v̄bv Āv̄ā̄j ēvi x
M̄s̄t̄`i w̄b̄t̄q t̄`l ēw̄` Āv̄t̄j ḡM̄t̄Ȳi D̄t̄`v̄t̄M̄ M̄w̄Z̄ n̄q R̄w̄gq̄t̄Z Dj v̄gvt̄q w̄n̄` | c̄ieZ̄q̄Z t̄`k f̄v̄t̄M̄i
c̄ō`v̄t̄j c̄w̄K̄`t̄b B̄mj̄t̄Z `j w̄U c̄w̄K̄`t̄b Ās̄t̄ki R̄b` R̄w̄gq̄t̄Z Dj v̄gvt̄q B̄mj v̄g b̄vg āvi Ȳ K̄t̄i;
ēvsj v̄t̄`t̄ki `v̄ax̄bZ̄vi c̄t̄i `j w̄U Ḡ b̄v̄t̄g K̄vh̄q̄m̄g i īǣK̄t̄i |

R̄w̄gq̄Z f̄vi Z̄el̄q̄K̄ ēw̄Uk̄ k̄v̄m̄t̄bi Kej t̄`t̄K̄ ḡȳ³ K̄ivi m̄s̄M̄ōt̄g w̄j B̄ w̄ec̄ǣx Dj v̄gvt̄`i ḠK̄w̄U `j w̄Qj⁴² |
h̄v̄iv w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ k̄v̄n̄& l̄ q̄v̄j x̄Dj w̄n̄ t̄ḡv̄n̄w̄ī t̄m̄ t̄`n̄j f̄x̄ Gi f̄v̄ēw̄k̄l̄` | t̄R̄n̄v̄t̄` Āv̄h̄v̄`x̄ b̄v̄t̄g `x̄N̄^om̄s̄M̄ōt̄gi t̄k̄t̄i i
w̄`t̄K̄ GB `j w̄U m̄v̄s̄M̄v̄b̄K̄ i f̄c̄ j̄v̄f̄ K̄t̄i | k̄v̄q̄L̄j w̄n̄` ḡv̄l j̄v̄bv ḡv̄nḡ`j̄ n̄v̄m̄v̄b̄ t̄`l ē`x̄t̄K̄ GB `t̄j i
m̄`i ēv̄ c̄ā̄v̄b w̄b̄h̄ȳ³ K̄iv n̄t̄j I w̄Z̄w̄b Z̄L̄b ḡv̄ē̄v̄ Ø̄x̄t̄c̄ ēw̄Uk̄t̄`i n̄v̄t̄Z̄ ē`x̄`_v̄K̄v̄q̄ ḡd̄Z̄x̄ t̄K̄d̄v̄t̄q̄Z̄j w̄n̄t̄K̄
f̄vi c̄ōB̄ m̄`i (m̄f̄v̄c̄w̄Z̄) t̄N̄v̄ĪȲv̄ K̄t̄i Gi K̄vh̄q̄m̄g i īǣ K̄iv n̄q| 1945 m̄v̄t̄j Ḡ m̄s̄M̄v̄t̄bi m̄f̄v̄c̄w̄Z̄
w̄b̄ēP̄Z̄ nb̄ ḡv̄l j̄v̄bv Āv̄R̄x̄R̄j̄ n̄K̄| c̄ieZ̄q̄Z̄ ḡv̄l j̄v̄bv Āv̄ā̄j K̄ix̄ḡ k̄v̄q̄t̄L̄ t̄K̄S̄m̄ōq̄v̄t̄K̄ Ḡ c̄t̄` w̄b̄ēP̄Z̄
K̄iv n̄q| w̄Z̄w̄b 2001 m̄v̄j c̄h̄S̄Ī Ḡ c̄t̄` ēn̄v̄j w̄Q̄t̄j b̄| 2001 m̄t̄b Z̄wi ḡZ̄i ci m̄f̄v̄c̄w̄Z̄ w̄b̄ēP̄Z̄ nb̄
ḡv̄l j̄v̄bv Āv̄k̄i v̄d̄ Āv̄j̄x̄ w̄ek̄p̄v̄_x̄| c̄ieZ̄^om̄f̄v̄c̄w̄Z̄ w̄b̄ēP̄Z̄ nb̄ ḡv̄l j̄v̄bv k̄v̄q̄L̄ Āv̄ā̄j t̄ḡw̄īḡb̄ |

w̄O-R̄w̄Z̄t̄Ē̄j̄ K̄vi t̄Ȳ R̄w̄gq̄t̄Z̄i ḠK̄ M̄ōc̄ c̄w̄K̄`t̄bi c̄ȳ w̄b̄t̄j 1945 m̄v̄t̄j K̄j K̄iv̄Z̄vi t̄ḡv̄n̄v̄s̄` Āv̄j̄x̄ c̄v̄t̄K̄^o
Āb̄ȳōZ̄ ḠK̄ m̄ḡv̄t̄ēt̄k̄ ḡv̄l j̄v̄bv w̄k̄w̄ēȲi Āv̄nḡ` D̄m̄ḡv̄b̄xi t̄bZ̄t̄Z̄i R̄w̄gq̄t̄Z̄ Dj v̄gvt̄q̄ B̄mj v̄g M̄V̄b̄ K̄iv

nq⁴³ | fvi tZ `j wU RvgtqZ Dj vgtq wv` bvtg Ges cwk`fb RvgtqZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg cwk`fb bvtg
`j wU KvR Ki tQ | `j wU cwk`fbi Bmj vgx `j ,tj vi gta" eo GKwU `j | fvi tZI eZyb `j wU
Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j ,tj vi gta" Ab"Zg GKwU `j |

RvgtZ cZövi tMvovi K_v

tLj vdZ Avt`vj tbi tcyvctU ewk wetiwa Avt`vj b tRyi`vi Ki tZ RvgtqZ Dj vgtq wv` MwZ nq |
1g wekhtxi mgq BstiR miKvi Zyk`tLj vdtZi weiatx Ae`vb t bq | GtZ weya nq gmj gvbiv |
wetvtf tdtU cto Avtj g mgvR | Gtnb cwi`wZtZ kvqLj wv` gvljvov gvngyj nvmvb fvi Ze t |
BstiR tK ch` Kivi Zpi Z wÜvš MñY Ktib | wefbaewi Kí bv | KgPx nvtZ tbb | G mgtq mxgvš
t tK ZrvyWYK hyc cwi Pvj bvi KgPx w`tq gvljvov Devq`j wv wü tK wefbaewi, wefbaewi tK tcy
Kiv nq | gvljvov Devq`j wv wü Kvej i m`ñ bvmi aj wv Lvb, Avgxi nvexej wv Lvb, m`ñ GvvtqZ
Dj wv Lvb Ges Zyk` Rvgtq wgt tbi mt½ wvj Z nb | `vbxq e`w³eMñ ivRv gtn` cZvc | j vj wvRZ
cöyLi mgštq ZLb GKwU `faxb cövmx miKvi cZöv | cwicy`GKwU hyc tcmög i Pbv Kiv nq |
cövmx miKvii Zid t tK i wkvq, Rvcvb | Zjt` wgvb tcy Kiv nq | G mKj wltq gvljvov
Devq`j wv wü kwi K `vtKb Ges wbtR Gi ev`evq tbi Rb" AvdMvb GjvKvq Rbjj wv bvtg GKwU
mvgwi K tmevgj K mSMVb | Kvttq Ktib⁴⁴ |

gvljvov Devq`j wv wü Kvej t tK kvqLj wv` tK wZb Uktiv njy tikgx Kvcto BZ`vKvi wltq
hveZxq msev` Rvbtq wPw wj tLb | Zvici GB wPw ,tj v tKL Ave`j inxg wv wüi wBKU cwmvtq etj t`b
th, wZwb thb kvNB wPw ,tj nhiZ kvqLj wv` i wBKU cvvtbvi e`e`v Ktib | wKš` tmb wPw nhiZ
kvqLj wv` i Kv tQ tcs tQwb | G ,tj tcs tQ hvq cvÄvtei MFYp gvBtKj | Wwtqtii nvtZ | GfvteB
kvqLj wv` i GZw tbi tMvcb Avt`vj b BstiR` i Kv tQ dvm ntq hvq | Aetktl BstiR tMvtq`viv
GB mñ atí AwZwi³ Z`š Pvj vtZ `vtK Ges tek KÓRb Kgñ bvg D×vi Kti Zvt` i tK wRÁvmiev`
Pvj vq | cwi Yvtg kvqLj wv` cöy tK g°v kixd t tK tMöZvi Kiv nq | kvqLj wv` gvèv Kiv wv t
cöq Pvi eQi chš mgn wbfZb t fvm Kivi ci 1920 mvtj i 8 Rb gy³ j vf Ktib |

1857 mvtj i Avt`vj b e`_nl qvi ci Avtj g mgvR mk`i Avt`vj tbi c_ cwi nvi Kti wbbqgZvmsK
 Avt`vj b i iæKtib| mKj Avtj g AvRv`x msMõt g wj B wQtj b, wKš' Zvii v t` LtZ tctj b, tm mgtqi `mU
 i vR%bwZK `tj i MVbZš; wefkl Kti KstMõmi MVbZtš; gta` Zvt`i tmB gj j`l` kwwgj tbB, hv
 1803 L...vã kvn Ave`j AvRxR t` nj fx Zvii wecæx dtZvqvi gva`tg gmwj g fvi tzi Rtb` wbt` R Kti
 wMtqwQtj b| ZvB Awef³ fvi tzi t` lew` Avtj gMY 1919 mvtj i 18 bt f` w` wj tZ AbyõZ tLj vdZ
 Kbdvti Ý Gi tkl w` tb Dcgnvt` tki gmj gvt` i Bmj vgx tbZZ; `vbi òRwqtZ I j vgtq wn` ò bvgK
 GKwU me^ofvi Zxq I j vgv cõZõvb MVb Ktib| AgZkfi AbyõZ GB tLj vdZ Kbdvti tY mfvcwZZ;
 Ktib glj vbv Ave`j evix wdw w½ gnj x⁴⁵ |

kvqLj wn` gvlj vbv gvngj j nvmvb RwgqtZ Dj vgtq wn` cõZõvq AMõY fvgKv cvj b Ktib| hw` I
 wZwb ZLb tRtj wQtj b, Zvi Abyw` wZtZ ZvtK `j wU cõg mfvcwZ wbePZ Kiv nq| ZrKvj xb Ae`v
 I cwi tetki tcyvctU kvqLj wn` mePZKfvte Avt`vj b cwi Pvj bv Kivi Rb` wZbwU cõvb gj bwwZ
 wbaP Y Ktib:

1. Dcgnvt` tki cY^o vaxbZv j vf
2. me^ofvi Zxq RvZxqZvev`
3. cõZ`K agfej xxi Rb` wR wR ag^o ms`wZi cwi cY^oAwKvi cõZõv |

fvi Ze tI P` vaxbZvi `vex

DchP wZbwU gj bwwZi I ci Av`v wbtq t` lew` Avtj gMY kvqLj wnt` i tZtZ; RwgqtZi e`vvti
 `vaxbZv msMõt g Svc tq ctob| kvqLj wnt` i ci I wj Dj wn ewnbxi gRvin` Avtj gMY RwgqtZ Dj vgv
 Gi gA t` tK msMõgx Zrci Zv Ae`vnZ ivtLb| gdwZ tKdvtqZj wn, kvqLj Bmj vg gv` wv, gvlj vbv
 wndRj ingvb, gvlj vbv kwieYi Avng` Dmgwv cõj. Avtj g Zvt`i tZtZ; t` b| tLj vdZ Avt`vj tB
 Zvt`i kw³kvj x fvgKvi KvitY Bsti Riv Zvt`i Dci wewfbfvte wbhPZb Pvj vq| 1923 mvtj

† lew`avivi Avtj g† i mšMvB Rvqg†Z Dj vgti gĀ †_†KB m̄úó fvlvq KĶgviZvi m†šj †b fvi Ze†l P cY[©] †axbZvi `we Rvbv†bv nq|

kvqLj wv` g†b Ki†Zb †h, Dcgnv†`†ki `†axbZv AR†bi `†_B em††ki weZvob Riavi | wZvb Av†iv g†b Ki†Zb †h, em†Kiv GvĶqvmn †MvUv we††ki Dci †kvLY Pwvj †q hv†"Q| wZvb `úó fvlvq ej†Zb, †em†K†K fvi Zel[©]†_†K DrLvZ Kiv g†b †MvUv we††K e`ev†`i hvZvKj †_†K vb`wZ cŌvb Kiv⁴⁶| Ő g†vĕv Őx†c e`x _vKvKv†j wZvb Kviviæ AvšR†ZK †bZe†`i g†SI GB hv³ I †cŌYv m†c†hwi Z K†i†Q†j b| Av†`vj b†K Kv†Rwi Kivi Rb` kvqLj wv` fvi Ze†l P Af`š†i Ges ein†f†M Df†q w`K †_†K Zrci Zv cwi Pj bv K†i b| B†i R kv††bi †kl cŌ†š†G†m Rvqg†Z †bZe. em†K †L`vI Av†`vj †bi cvĶvcwĶ g†mj gvb I Bmj v†gi `†_©fvi Z†K ALŪ ivLvi Rb` meRw³ vb†q†M K†i b⁴⁷|

1947 cieZ†Rvqg†Z

1947 m†j i 14 AvMó cwiK`††bi Af†`q nq| KiwP†Z meŪg cwiK`††bi cZvKv D†Évj b K†i b Rvqg†Z Dj vgt†q Bmj v†gi m†vcwZ gv†j vbv kwe†i Avg` Dmgvbx I XvKvq cwiK`††bi cZvKv D†Évj b K†i b- Rvqg†Z †bZv gv†j vbv Rvdi Avg` Dmgvbx| cwiK`††bi cŌZŌvi ci ZrKvj xb ce[©] cwiK`††bi Rvqg†Zi m†vcwZ †Q†j b kw††vi cxi gv†j vbv †bQvi D†i xb|

cwiK`††bi cŌZŌvi ci enĒi gqgbm††ni w††kvi MĀ c†v v`vbi gmwR` †_†KB gv†j vbv AvZnvi Avj x Rvqg†Z Dj vgt†q Bmj v†gi eŪg†x Kg††P† cwi Pj bv Ki†Zb| 1952 m†j i 18-20 gvP†w††kvi M†Āi nqeZbM†i Rvqg†Z Dj vgt†q Bmj v†gi ZZxq cŌ`w†K KvDw†j Ab†ŌZ nq| 1953 m†j i w††m††i hv†d†U MwZ n†j 1954 m†j i mvavi Y wbe†††b Rvqg†Z Dj vgt†q Bmj v†gi cvj ††g†Uvi x tew†††bRv†g Bmj vg cwi††RvZxq cwi†† 4w† Ges cŌ`w†K cwi†† 36w† Avmb jvf K†i | 1950 m†j i 18-20 †deg†i x e††Yevox††Z Rvqg†Z Dj vgt†q Bmj v†gi cŌ`w†K m†šj b Ab†ŌZ nq|

t`kfvM nevi ci G AA`tj RvqqtZi ivR%ovZK ZrciZv A`tbKvstk nwm cvq| cuog cvK`ltbi Zj bVq ZLb ce`cvK`ltb RvqqtZi k³ tKvb mvsMVvbK Ae`vbl wQj bv| `tj i cAvb mwi i tbZviv nq fvi`tZi bV nq cuog cvK`ltbi ewm>`v wQj b| Gi cvKvcvk Av`iv `jU Kvi`Y RvqQZ GLv`tb `eP wQj| GK, ewJk kvmb Aemv`bi ci GB Dcgnv`tk cyP% Bmj vg ev wLj vdZ cUzOvi Av`v`vj `tb Zv`i tKvb cwi Kuv Z KgP`Px wQj bv| `B, GB AA`tj gvmj g j x`Mi cU`avb` _vKvi Kvi`Y mvavi Yfvte RbgZ Mto D`VwQj fviZ `f`1/2 cvK`ltb nl qvi c`f`| dtj cvK`ltb mwoi wetivax kv³ wnmvte RvqqtZi Rbm³u³ Zvl wQj Kg⁴⁸| ce`cvK`ltb GB `j wU A`tbKUv wmtj tUB mxgve` _v`K|

evsj v` tk RvqqtZi Kvh`ug

1971 mvtj evsj v` k `vaxb nl qvi ci wewfbceBmj vgx ivR%ovZK `j I gv`tmv eU tNvvl Z nq| ZLb RvqqtZi tbZe>` wetkIZ fvi`tZi RvqQZ tbZv` %nq` Avmv` gv`vbx Gi mpcwv`tki wfvE`tZ fvi`tZi ZrKvj xb cAvbgSx BwUiv MvUxi mpcwv`tki ci RvqqtZi mfvcwZ Avj vgv` %nq` Avaj Kixg kvq`L tK`Svovv, gvI j vbv kvgmj`xb Kv`mgx, gvI j vbv Avki vd Avj x wek`bv`x, gvmK g`xbv m³uv`K gvI j vbv gvnDwv` b Lvto, mvteK Gg,wc gvI j vbv AvZvDi ingvb Lvto cUj`L tbZe>` RvwZi wczv e`zeUz`tkL gvrRej ingv`tbi mvt_ t`Lv Kti gv`tmv`tj vi wK`lv Kvh`ug Pvjj e`vcv`ti Ab`tiva Rvbvb| `vaxb evsj v` tk cuog 1974 mvtj hvTveoxi `vi`aj Dj g gv`vbxvq AvjOZ GK Dj vgv m`t`sj`tb gvI j vbv kvqL Zv³4v`aj Avj x Rvj vj vev`x`K mfvcwZ I gplvZ Avni vi`æ`v`v`v` nweMÄx`K mvavi Y m³uv`K Kti RvqqtZ Dj vgv evsj v` k MVb Kiv nq| tcm`w`U wRqvDi ingvb vbnZ nl qvi ci nvt`dRx uRj 1981 mvtj i bt`f`ti AvjOZ tcm`w`U wbe`P`tb AskMhY Kiti Ges nvt`d`3`4x uR`ti i Avn`Y`v`tb RvqQZ mvq`K`f`v`te ivR%ovZK KgRvU `wMZ tittL nvt`d`3`4x uR`ti i tbZ`t`z; tLj vdZ Av`v`vj`tbi mwnZ ivRbwnZ Kievi wmv`v`š`tbq| wKš` tLj vdZ Av`v`vj`tbi Bivb mspuv`š` bwnZi Kvi`Y RvqqtZi GK m`t`sj`tb tLj vdZ Av`v`vj`tK cZ`v`v`vi Kiv nq Ges gvI j vbv Avaj Kixg`tk mfvcwZ I gvI j vbv kvgmj`xb Kv`mgx`K mvavi Y m³uv`K Kti ivR%ovZK KgRvU cbivq`i`æ`Kti RvqQZ| eZ`g`v`tb GB msMVbwUi mfvcwZ ntj b gvI j vbv Avaj tgv`gb Ges gnmv`Pe ntj b gvI j vbv bj`tnmv`Bb Kv`mgx| 2001 mvtj i Rivxq wbe`P`tb Zviv AskMhY Kti `jU Avm`tb Rqj v`f` Kti wQj| wKš` 2008 mvtj i wbe`P`tb tKvb Avm`tb Rqj v`f` KitiZ cvti bVB|

Bmj vg ivR%awZK `tj i bvg ntj I tmfvte RbMtYi KvQvKwQ thtZ cvtiwb Zvt`i cÖZövi GB cÖq
100 eQti | GLtbn `j wJ Avtj g-Dj vgv ev GKwU mæú⁸ vtqi msMVb wntmte weterPZ | mnavi Y RbMtYi
cÖZwvaz; G `tj tB ej tj B Ptj | G `tj i kxl⁹ bZviv thgb gv`tmv coqv Avtj g-Dj vgv ntq _vtKb,
tZgwb G `tj i ZYgtj i tBZv-Kg¹⁰ vl gv`tmv coqv |

tLj vdZ gRwjm

1989 mvtj i 8 wWtmæf XvKvi BwÄwbqvm¹¹ BYw÷ wUDkb wj b vqZtb GK RvZxq mæsj tbi gva`tg
ZrKvj xb kvqLj nww`m Avj wgv AvRxRj ntKi tBZZwvab tLj vdZ Avt`vj b I Aa`vcK Avng` Ave`j
Kvt`ti i tBZZwvab hje wkweti GKxfZ ntq tLj vdZ gRwjm AvZcKvk Kti |

ÖtLj vdZ cÖZövi j t¹² MYAvt`vj b Mto Zj jö G tkwMvbtK mvgtb ti tL tLj vdZ gRwjm cÖZwöZ nq |
'90-Gi %¹³ tPvi cZb Avt`vj b, fvi tZi HwZnwvmK eveix gmmR` aYstmi cÖZev` I eveix gmmR`
cptwbg¹⁴ Yi `wetz eveix gmmR` j sgvP¹⁵; '94 mvtj i bw`K gj Zv` Zvmwj gv bmmi b weti vax Avt`vj b,
2000-2001 mvtj MYweti vax Bmj vtgi kµt`i mvt_ 1/11 cieZ¹⁶ tmbvewnbx mgw_¹⁷ ZËyeavqK
mi Kvi weti vax Avt`vj b tLj vdZ gRwjm fwgKv titL¹⁸ |

cÖZövkvj xb G msMVtbi Avgxti G gRwjm wQ¹⁹ tj b gvl j vbn Aväj Mvd²⁰ lvi, gnmwPe wQ²¹ tj b Aa`²²
gvmD` Lvb, hM²³ gnmwPe wQ²⁴ tj b Aa`vcK Avng` Aväj Kvt`i | cieZ²⁵ Kvtj Avgxti G gRwjm wQ²⁶ tj b
kvqLj nv`xm Avj wgv AvRxRj nK | gnmwPe wQ²⁷ tj b h_vµtg GAviGg Aväj gwZb I gvl j vbn Aväj
ie BDm²⁸ dx | cieZ²⁹ tLj vdZ gRwjm w³⁰ awf³¹ ntq hvq | 2005 mtbi 22 tg kvqLj nv`xtmi
tBZZ³² K P`vtj Ä Kti Avng` Aväj Kvt`i Zwi cjvZb hje wkweti i tBZe³³ tK wbtq Avti KwU tLj vdZ
gRwjm tmi Rb³⁴ t`b⁴⁹ |

wZb M³⁵ ci gta` GKwU Ask Öevsj vt`k tLj vdZ gRwjm m³⁶ bvtg, Avti KwU Ask ÖtLj vdZ gRwjm m³⁷ bvtg
wbe³⁸ P³⁹ b Kwgk⁴⁰ tB wben⁴¹ ÜZ i tqt⁴² | Avi GKwU Ask wben⁴³ ÜZ bq | kvqLj nv`xm Avj wgv AvRxRj nK gvi v

hvl qvi AvtM wZwb ōevsj vř` k řLj vdZ gRwj mŃ bvgK Astki tbZZ;w` w`Qřj b| G Astki tbZřZ; AvřQb eZŃvřb wmtř řUi gvl j vbv nweej ingvb Ges gvl j vbv gvndřRj nK| Ab`w` řK, řLj vdZ gRwj řmi Avgřři i `wqZ; cřj b Ki řQb Aa`řř gvl j vbv řgvrvřř` BmrvK Ges gnvrvPe nřj b Aa`vcK Avg` Avřj Kvř` i |

řLj vdZ gRwj m 1991 mřřj i RvZřq wbeřřb Bmj vgx HK`řRřřUi Awařb cŃg AskMŃY Kři wgbvi cřřK wřřq| ZLb Zřiv GKwU Avmb cvq| gvl j vbv l evq`j nK wmtř U-5 Avmb ř_řK Rqj vř Kři b| cieZřřZ 1996, 2001 Ges 2008-Gi RvZřq wbeřřb Zřiv AskMŃY Kři | 2001 Gi ci ř_řK 18 `j řq řRřřUi Ask wřřmře KvR Ki řQ řLj vdZ gRwj m |

Bmj vgx Avř` vj b evsj vř` k

Bmj vgx Avř` vj b evsj vř` k bvgK mšMVbŃU 1987 mřřj 13 gvP©Bmj vgx kvmbZřř; Avř` vj b bvtg cŃZřřZ nq| `j wU 20 břřřř 2008 mřřj wbeřřb Kwgkb KZřř ōBmj vgx Avř` vj b evsj vř` kŃ bvtg wbeŃb j vř Kři | Zřř i j řř` l Dřř k` nřřv `řbqvi kwřř l AwLřřřZi gřř j vřři Rb` Aj w Zřřřř vi mřřři Rb` cřřř Z Rřřřř x mgvR e`e`vi cwi eZřř mvab Kři Bmj vgx Av` k`ev`řevřřbi gva`řg řLj vdřZ ivřk`vi bgřřvq evsj vř` k GKwU Kj `vY ivřř` cwi YZ Kiv | 1990 mřřj G mšMVbŃUi Avřři nb Pi řgvbvB `i evi kwřřřdi cxi gvl j vbv dRřřj Kixg| eZŃvb Avřři gvl j vbv řřřq` ři Rřřj Kixg Ges gnvrvPe nřj b gvl j vbv BDřřř Avřř` |

Bmj vgx Avř` vj b evsj vř` k cŃg 1991 mřřj i RvZřq wbeřřb nvZ cvLv cřřK wřřq wbeřřb Kři⁵⁰ | GB `j wU me KŃU RvZřq wbeřřb `Zřř; wbeřřb Kři AvřřřQ| wKřř řKřřbv wbeřřb Zřř` i řKřřbv cŃ_ř Rqj vř Ki řZ cvřřw| GB `j wU GKK řKvb ivR`wřřZK `j wřřmře hvřřv` i iæ Kři w| eis AřřK_řřř Bmj vgx `řř i mgřřřř Bmj vgx kvmbZřř; cŃZřřvi `vexřZ Gi Kvřřřřř i iæ Kiv nq| cřř GB HK` wbeřř nřřř hvřř Ges GwU GKwU GKK ivR`wřřZK `řř cwi YZ nq|

1987 m̄t̄b Z`w̄bšb mḡt̄qi K̄t̄qKRb w̄w̄kó Av̄t̄j g, cxi-gv̄k̄v̄t̄qL Ges Bmj v̄gx i v̄Rb̄w̄Zw̄e` Ab̄f̄e
Kīt̄j b Bmj v̄gx kv̄mb c̄ŹŹŹvi Rb` e`v̄cK̄w̄f̄w̄ĒK HK`ex Av̄t̄`vj b M̄to t̄Zvj v`i K̄vi | Gi ḡt̄a`
D̄t̄j t̄h̄w̄m` n̄t̄j b - Pīt̄ḡv̄b̄vB cxi gv̄l j v̄b̄v %̄n̄q` dR̄j j K̄wi g, kv̄qLj n̄v`xm Av̄j w̄gv Av̄R̄xR̄j nK, HK`
Av̄t̄`vj t̄bi c̄ŹŹŹv̄v gv̄l j v̄b̄v Av̄āj i n̄xg, R̄vḡv̄q̄t̄Zi gv̄l j v̄b̄v t̄`t̄j v̄q̄vi t̄n̄m̄v̄Bb m̄vC`x, e`w̄i ÷vi
gv̄l j v̄b̄v t̄K̄vi ev̄b Av̄j x, Av̄l j v̄t̄` i v̄m̄j gv̄l j v̄b̄v Av̄e`j Av̄n̄v` gv̄`v̄b̄x, ZrK̄vj x̄b h̄j̄ w̄k̄w̄ēt̄i i m̄f̄v̄c̄w̄Z
Aa`v̄cK Av̄n̄s̄j` Av̄āj K̄v̄t̄`i c̄ŹL | w̄m̄x̄v̄šl n̄t̄j v, 1987 m̄v̄t̄j i 3 gv̄P, m̄K̄t̄j i D̄c̄w̄w̄Z̄t̄Z GK̄w̄
m̄v̄s̄ew̄`K m̄t̄s̄j̄ t̄b GB HK`ex Av̄t̄`vj t̄bi t̄N̄v̄l Yv̄ t̄`q̄v n̄t̄e Ges GB HK` c̄Źμ̄q̄vi Ab`Zg D̄t̄`v̄³v
gv̄l j v̄b̄v t̄`t̄j v̄q̄vi t̄n̄m̄v̄Bb m̄vC`x t̄N̄v̄l Yv̄c̄Ī cv̄V Kīt̄eb | w̄K̄š' gv̄l j v̄b̄v t̄`t̄j v̄q̄vi t̄n̄m̄v̄Bb m̄vC`x
w̄bāw̄i Z w̄`t̄b Ab̄j̄c̄w̄`Z w̄Źt̄j b | h̄v̄t̄n̄v̄K w̄bāw̄i Z w̄`t̄b Xv̄K̄vi GK̄w̄ t̄n̄v̄t̄Ūt̄j Ab̄j̄ōZ GK̄ m̄v̄s̄ew̄`K
m̄t̄s̄j̄ t̄b Bmj v̄gx kv̄mbZ̄š; Av̄t̄`vj t̄bi Av̄Z̄c̄K̄v̄k N̄Ūt̄j v | t̄N̄v̄l Yv̄c̄Ī cv̄V Kīt̄j b cxi m̄v̄t̄ne Pīt̄ḡv̄b̄vB |
13 gv̄P¹⁹⁸⁷ w̄Źj R̄b̄m̄s̄j̄L Bmj v̄gx kv̄mbZ̄š; Av̄t̄`vj t̄bi Av̄Z̄c̄K̄v̄t̄ki w̄`b | G D̄c̄j t̄Ź | Av̄t̄q̄v̄m̄R̄Z
ḡw̄Z̄w̄S̄t̄j i kv̄cj v̄ PZ̄t̄i GK̄w̄ mḡv̄t̄ēt̄ki | Av̄t̄q̄v̄R̄b K̄iv n̄q | Gīk̄v` mīK̄v̄t̄i i c̄j̄j k̄x Av̄μ̄ḡY P̄vj v̄t̄b̄v
n̄q t̄m̄B mḡv̄t̄ēt̄k |

c̄ŹŹŹvi w̄K̄Źw̄` t̄bi gv̄_v̄q Ḡt̄Z t̄`Lv t̄`q A%̄b̄K", f̄v̄½b | 1987 m̄t̄bi 1 Āt̄±vei gv̄l j v̄b̄v Av̄āj i n̄xg
B̄t̄šK̄vj K̄t̄i b | Gīci '91 Gi R̄v̄Z̄x̄q w̄bēP̄t̄b Ask t̄b̄q̄v b̄v t̄b̄q̄vi c̄Źk̄ēBmj v̄gx HK` Av̄t̄`vj b w̄Źav-
w̄ef³ n̄t̄q c̄t̄o | e`w̄i ÷vi gv̄l j v̄b̄v t̄K̄vi ev̄b Av̄j xi t̄bZ̄t̄Zi GK̄w̄ Ask Bmj v̄gx kv̄mbZ̄š; Av̄t̄`vj t̄b
t̄`t̄K h̄v̄q | Av̄i n̄v̄t̄dR̄ n̄w̄ēej i n̄ḡv̄t̄bi t̄bZ̄t̄Zi Av̄t̄i K̄w̄U Ask G HK` t̄`t̄K t̄ei n̄t̄q h̄v̄q⁵¹ | Ab̄`w̄`t̄K
kv̄qLj n̄v`xm Av̄j w̄gv Av̄R̄xR̄j n̄t̄Ki t̄bZZ̄ȳax̄b t̄Lj v̄dZ Av̄t̄`vj b Ges h̄j̄ w̄k̄w̄ēt̄i i GB HK`ex
Av̄t̄`vj t̄b _v̄K̄vi Av̄M̄h̄ n̄w̄i t̄q t̄d̄t̄j | 1989 m̄v̄t̄j t̄Lj v̄dZ Av̄t̄`vj b | h̄j̄ w̄k̄w̄ēt̄i i GK̄ t̄h̄š`_ %̄v̄t̄K
t̄Lj v̄dZ ḡR̄w̄j m̄ b̄v̄t̄g bZ̄p`j M̄to t̄Zvj vi w̄m̄x̄v̄šl n̄q | t̄k̄l ch̄šl Bmj v̄gx kv̄mbZ̄š; Av̄t̄`vj b Pīt̄ḡv̄b̄vB
c̄x̄t̄i i t̄bZZ̄ȳax̄b GK̄w̄ GKK`t̄j c̄w̄i YZ n̄q | Ab̄`v̄b`iv̄ m̄t̄i cov̄q G`j t̄K̄ej cxi m̄v̄t̄n̄t̄ei Ab̄j̄n̄v̄i x
ḡv̄i` t̄`i ḡt̄a` m̄x̄ḡv̄ēx n̄t̄q c̄t̄o | eZ̄Źv̄t̄b ḠŪv̄t̄K Pīt̄ḡv̄b̄vB c̄x̄t̄i i`j B̄ej v̄ n̄q | t̄m̄ w̄n̄t̄m̄t̄e ḠŪv GK̄w̄
esk cī=̄ú̄ivi cxi t̄K̄w̄`K` t̄j c̄w̄i YZ n̄t̄q t̄Ź |

2001 Gi vbePtb KtqKw Bmj vgx `j weGbwci mvt_ tRvUe× vbePtb Ask tbq| Abw`tk Bmj vgx kvmbZš; Avt`vj b Gikv`i mvt_ vbePbx tRvU evta Ges RvZxq vbePtb Ask tbq| tm vbePtb Gikv`i `j AtbK_ tjt v Avmtb Rqj vf Kijt I PitgvbvB cxti i `j tKv`bv Avmb cvqmb| G `j wU Ab` Bmj vgx `jt i Zj bvq wKQlv `Kxq Ae`v`b _vKtj I cPvj Z cxwZi MYZvšK vbePtb i evnti t_ tK Bmj vgx kvmb cZôvi `Zš; aviv Abyni Y Kitz cvti w|

tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU©

vbePb Kwgtb vbeUz bv ntj I Gt`tki GKw cjtvtbv Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `jt i bvg tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU© wevfbcRvZxq I AvšRwZK Bmji Avt`vj tb `j wU AZtZ wevfbcemgq mµµq wQj | gvljvbn AvZnvi Avjxi tbZtZi `j wU 1952 mvtj AvZcKvk Kti | G `jt i eZgvb mfvcwZ gvljvbn Avāj jwZd tbRvgx etj b, ðBmj vtgi kvkZ bwZ, Av`k©I gj`tevtai tPZbv mÄwZ Kiv, t`tk Bmj vgx kvmb Kvtqg, mKj tK Bmj vg wbt`kZ meRxb GKvZtevtai D¾wZ Kivi cQvm Pj vtbv Ges Bmj vgx tPZvi weKvk I cpRwY tvtai ActPón cZnZ Z_v wv`vi weiat× mtZ`i wPišbx mšMgti aviv Ae`vnZ ivLvi `p A½xKvi wbtq 1952 mvtj i 18, 19, 20 gvP©enEi gqgbwmsn tRj vaxb eZgvb wKtkviMÄ tRjvi nqezbMt i AbyōZ RwggtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vtgi GK mtešj tb gi ūg gvljvbn AvZnvi Avjxi in.ōi tbZtZi AvZcKvk Kti tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU⁵² | 0 tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU©RwggtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vtgi cvj tgvlix `j wntmte MwZ ntj I tkl chš GUV GKw Avjv`v `jt cwYZ nq| RwggtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg t_ tK GLb GUV GKw c_K Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j |

GKw `Zš; Avt`vj tbi j t¶ 1950 mvtj i 18, 19 I 20 tdeqvi x etpYewoqvi gvljvbn %mq` gmtj nDwí tbi gwQnvZv `ievi kixtd AbyōZ RwggtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg-Gi KvDwÝtj Zvni tK tbRvtg Bmj vg A_ tR vtg Bmj vtgi tkwvb wbaſY Kiv nq⁵³ | 1952 mvtj i 18, 19 I 20 gvP©wKtkviMÄ tRjvi nqezbMt i AbyōZ 3 w`be`vcx mtešj tb RwggtZ I j vgtq Bmj vtgi ōvi mgvtRi me©ti i tjt vKt`i Rtb` Dbſ Kivi j t¶ RwggtZi ivR%wZK cwUdgwntmte tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU© AvZcKvk nq| G mtešj tb gvljvbn AvZnvi AvjxtK mfvcwZ Ges gvljvbn %mq` gmtj n Dwí btK cZôvZv

mvaviY m^{auv}` K Kti tbRvtg Bmj vg cml^uMBv Kiv nq| 1953 mtj XvKvi eoKvUviv gv` ivmvq AbyoZ mt^{sj} tb RwgqtZ I j vgtq Bmj vtgi ivR%owZK kvLv wntmte BtZvgt^a AwefZ tbRvtg Bmj vg cml^uPK Abtgv` b Kiv nq| 1967 mtj KivPxtZ AbyoZ GK mt^{sj} tb GB cml^uP bvg RwgqtZ I j vgtq Bmj vg I tbRvtg Bmj vg cml^uKiv nq| Zte mst^qtc tbRvtg Bmj vg cml^ubtgB wetkl fvte cwi wPwZ jvf Kti |

RwgqtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg Ges Avtj g-Dj vgv ewlk wetiwa Avt^v vj b Ges w0-RwvZ ZtEj wfvEtZ cml^uK^{lv} Avt^v vj b wevfbae RvZxq I AvSR^uZK Bmj^tZ AskM^hY Kiti I Zv^t i mvgwM^hK Bmj vgx ivR%owZK Kg^mPx wQj bv| tbRvtg Bmj vg cml^uBmj vgx ivRbxwZi Kg^mPx ntZ tbq| `j w ivRbxwZi ga` w` tq Bmj vgx t^oYv mw^o KitiZ t^tqtQ Ges Bmj vgx Av^t k^o Avtj vtK Rxeb tPZbvi MwZevb, mej I mvmx c^hKv NUvevi c^ovm t^tqtQ| `j w me^oti i t^j vKRtbi Rtb^o Db^o GKw ivR%owZK cml^udg^o ev `j wntmte c^oZov t^tZ PvBtj I tkl ch^ome^oti i RbMt^Yi ivR%owZK `tj cwi YZ ntZ cvtiwb| t^hKej GKw Bmj vgx ivR%owZK `j wntmte cwi wPwZ t^tqtQ Ges `j w i tbZtZi Avtj g-Dj vgt^v i evBti L^o GKUv KvD^tK t^l Lv hvqwb| gvl j vbv AvZnvi Avj x, gvl j vbv %mq` gmtj n Dwi b, LwZe AvRg gvl j vbv wmi^l K Avntg`, gvl j vbv Rvdi Avng` I mgvbx, g^odwZ g^onv^o kwd, gvl j vbv iwMe nvmvb, gvl j vbv t^ovi Dwi b (cxi m^one kl^o), cxi t^ovn^oQbDwi b `y y w Tv, gvl j vbv t^ovt GQnvK (cxi m^one Pi t^ovbv), gvl j vbv t^ov^o Avj -gv^o vbx, gvl j vbv kvqOj nK dwi` c^o j x, gvl j vbv ZvRj Bmj vg, g^odwZ 0xb t^onv^o Lvb, gvl j vbv Avwgbj Bmj vg, gvl j vbv mvLvl qvZj Avw^oqv I gvl j vbv Avkivd Avj x ai gUj x c^o j l evsj vt^o k I cml^uK^{lv} t^obi weL^ovZ Avtj g G` t^o i t^oZtZi wQ^o t^o b wevfbaemgq|

Bmj vgx ivR%owZK `j wntmte mvaviY gvbt^o i %owZK mg^o t^tqtQ mZ^o, wK^o me^oZK mg^o ev mvaviY RbMt^Yi AskM^hY G` t^o L^o GKUv NtUwb| Zvici I RwgqtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vtgi PvBtZ `j w i ivR%owZK AR^o tenk| t^ovt^o t^ovt^o mgq wKQ^olv ntj I RbMt^Yi KvQvKwQ wMt^oqtQ| Rbmg^o t^tqtQ Ges mi Kvi MVt^obi Asw^ovi wKsev mi Kv^oti i G` t^o i t^oZZi wQj | cml^uK^{lv} t^obi m^oteK c^ovbgs^o t^o Saj x t^onv^o Avj x, cml^uK^{lv} MYcwi l^o i `uxKvi Gg G l nve Lvb, t^ovt^o g^o g^o f^o dwi` Avng` t^o Saj x

I bjaj nK tPšajx, mvteK ce©cwiK`ítbi gšx Avkivd Dwi b tPšajx tbRvtg Bmj vg cwUP cĀZvba
wntmte mi Kvti i ct` hvb | GQovov bvimi Dwi b tPšajx, %mq` tgvqv³/₄g tnmvBb Lvb, W. tgvv mvbvDj m,
W. gnv=š` kv`j m, Av`vj Z Lv %mq` Kvgi aj Avnmvb I %mq` gĀj aj Avnmvbm eĀ L`vZbv
Dj vgv-gvkvqL I epxRvex tbRvtg Bmj vg cwUP mv_ m=ú: wQtj b |

tbRvtg Bmj vg cwUi KgPxi mvavi Y bwmZMZ w` K nt`Q-

- (1) t`tki wei t x RvZxq I AvšRĀZK I ohš; tgvKvtej v,
- (2) RvZxqZvev`x I Bmj vgx kv³ i e`_Zv cj Y,
- (3) mj , Nj , `pĀZ, mšym, Pvü vevRi wei t x cĀZtva Mto tZvj v Ges
- (4) Dcgnv t` kvx AvMĀnb tgvKvtej vq mgtqvc thvMx Kgēšv MĀY |

h³ dĀU MvB I mi Kvti tbRvtg Bmj vtgi AskMnY

tĀtnZi RvqqtZ Dj vgvq Bmj vg Gi ivR%wZK kvLv wntmte `j wU AvnefĀe nq tmĀnZicĀZövi ci ci B
tbRvtg Bmj vg cwUP GK tmU tbZZi tctq hvq | GB tbZZi tmB gj `tj i tbZZi | Avi KgPxi RbMtYi
Rb` Db³ Kivi wei qw gv_vq _vKvq ctivcj x ivRbwmZtZ gtbvthvM t`q | Ab`vb` ivR%wZK `tj i mv_
cvj w` t q ivRbwmZ Kivi tPöv Kti | dj kĀZtZ AvZvKvtki `B eQtii gv_vq 1954 mvj gvlj vbv
Avāj nwig` Lvb fvmvbx i tbZZyaxb Avl qvgx gmvj g j xM, tktievsv GtK dRj j ntKi tbZZyaxb
K.I.K kĀgK cwUP Ges MYZšx cwUP mv_ tRvUe x ntq HwZnvmK h³ dĀU MwZ nq | h³ dĀUi vbePbx
cĀZxK wQj `tbšKv⁵⁴ | hv eZgvtb Avl qvgx j xtMi cwi Pq wPtý cwi YZ ntqtQ | h³ dĀUi cĀ t`tk 21-
`dv `ve m=aj Z GKwU vbePbx BktZnvi cĀKvK Kiv nq⁵⁵ | RvZxq I cĀt`wkK cwi I t` `j wU 36 Rb
tbZv vbePZ nb | RvZxq cwi I t` msm`xq `tj i tbZv wQtj b `j xq mfvcwZ gvlj vbv AvZnvi Avj x |
GWtftv tKU t gšj fx dmi` wQtj b tK` t q kĀgš⁵⁶ | cĀt`wkK cwi I t` i `úxKvi wQtj b Avāj I nve Lvb |
GQovov AvBb, fvg I wkĀlv gšyij qI wQj tbRvtg Bmj vg cwUP gšx` i `wqtZi | cwK`ítbi mvteK
cĀvbgšx tPšajx gnv=š` Avj x cieZĀZ tbRvtg Bmj vg cwUPZ thvM w`tj ZvtK `tj i mfvcwZ vbh³
Kiv nq | h³ dĀUi mi Kvi wQj LpB ĀY`vqx | gvĀ 57 w`tbi gv_vq Gtm 1954 mvj i 30 t g gšymfv
tft0 t` I qv nq⁵⁷ |

WtqQj th, Bmj vtg tKvb ivRbxNZ tB| ntd^{3/4}x ūRj G Rb RwiZMZfite mKtj i cŪZ ZI evi
AvnŸvb Rvbv| gj Z Mvqiaġ ni cŪZ cŪZvi Yvi ivRbxNZ t_tK Avj ni cŪZ mZZvi ivRbxNZ tZ
cŪZ bi bvg t`qv ntdqQj ZI evi ivRbxNZ |

tLj vdZ Avt`vj tbi MVbZtš;ej v ntdQ, tLj vdZ Avt`vj b tKvb cWU⁶bq, GwJ GKwJ Avt`vj b | `j -
gZ I t`k Kvtj i DtaŸ⁶t_tK tMvUv gvbe gŪj x_tK Avj ni hgxtb Avj ni tLj vdZ Kvtqtgi WwK t`qvB
WQj Gi DtaŸ k` |

KtqK eQtii gv_vq ntd^{3/4}x ūRtj i e^{w3}MZ fvegwZ⁶l Rbw⁶QZvi wetePbvq ZvtK tK³ KtiB t`tki
tQvU eo GMviwJ msMVb I KwZcq wewkó bMwi KtK wbtq 'wLj vdZ Kvtqtgi j tŸ' m^{w3}šj Z msMvg
cwi l`' bvtg GKwJ enEi tgvPPMto Dtv| ntd^{3/4}x ūRtj i evsj vt`k tLj vdZ Avt`vj b, gv l j vbv Avāj
inxtgi Bmj vgx HK` Avt`vj b, tgrI (Ae.) Gg G Rj x_tj i RvZxq gw³ Avt`vj b cŸwZ msMVb G
tgvP⁶K RbMtYi Avkv-Avkv•Lvi tK³ w³ tZ cwiYZ Kivi j tŸ' w b-ivZ KtWi cwi kŸj Ki tZ
_vtKb| 1982 mti gvP⁶mbvcbvb Gikv` e` tKi tRvti ŸlgZv`Lj Kitj ntd^{3/4}x ūRj Zvi wia⁶x
Avt`vj b Mto tZvtj b |

evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivRbxNZ tZ Avtj vob m^{w6} Kti wLj vdZ Kvtqtgi j tŸ' MwZ 'm^{w3}šj Z msMŸg
cwi l`' Zvt`i HK` tekx w`b ati ivLtZ cvti w| dtj ntd^{3/4}x ūRtj i tBtZi evsj vt`tk wLj vdtZi
ivRbxNZ th Avkvi Avtj v dŸWtqQj Zvl axti axti w⁶ ntdq hvq| 1985 mti ntd^{3/4}x ūRtj i RxeŸ kvq
Zwi B wkl` kvqLj nv`xm Avj wgv AvRxRj nK ntd^{3/4}x ūRtj i tBZZyaxb `j t_tK tēi ntdq wBR tBtZi
tLj vdZ Avt`vj b (Av-Mv) bvtg Avti KwJ `j MVb Ktib| G `j wJB 1989 mvtj h⁶ wketi i mvt_
GKvKvi ntdq tLj vdZ gRwJ m bvtg bZp `j wnmvte AvZ⁶cKvk Kti |

Bmj vgx HK" Avf`vj b

AvRtKi Bmj vgx HK" Avf`vj b mvteK Bmj vgxK fWtgvfmuUK j xM (AvBwWGj) | Guv cZuoz nq 1984 mvfj | Bmj vgx HK" Avf`vj tbi cZovZv gvlj vbv Avaj i nrg Kj KvZv Avwj qv gv`tmvi QvIve`v ntfZ wZwb ZrKvj xb RvqvvtZ Bmj vgx i %acueK wPšlavivi mvf_ GKvZvZv fcvly Kti GZ`Atj Bmj vgx Avf`vj tbi AMYx fvgKv cvj b Ktib | GiB fctfZ 1976 mvfj i 24 AvM ÷ RvqvvtZ Bmj vgx, tbrvtg Bmj vg cvU, fLj vdtZ iveYvbx cvU, cvUk`fb fWtgvfmuUK cvU(wcWw), Bmj vgxK fWtgvfmuUK cvU (AvBwWw) | Bgvi Z cvUf mgstq MwZ nq evsj v`k Bmj vgxK fWtgvfmuUK j xM mstfctc AvBwWGj | GB HK"ex`fj i cUg fPqvi g`vb wQfj b gvlj vbv wmi`K Avng` | fvBm fPqvi g`vb gvlj vbv Ave`j i nrg | AvBwWGj 1979 mvfj i msm` wbePfb AskMhY Kti 6w Avmtb Rqj vf Kti | gvlj vbv Avaj i nrgi tbtZi msm` Avatektb AskMhY Kti | RvqvvtZ Bmj vgx`bvtg AZcKvk Kti | GB`bvtg AvZcKvki cUkægZveitvai dtj gvlj vbv Avaj i nrgi tbtZi RvqvvtZi tQv GKUv Ask cieZfZ Bmj vgx HK" Avf`vj b bvtg AvZcKvk Kti⁵⁹ | `j wj eZgvb Avgxi gvlj vbv Cmv kvtn`x | fmfmuwi W.Gbvj nK AvRv` |

Bmj vgx HK" fRvU

Bmj vgx HK" fRvU (AvB.l.fR) 1990 mvfj cZuoz nq | H eQfii 6 wfmw† GKUv`šibxq MYAvf`vj tbi gva`tg Gikv` miKvfi cZb Nfu | Gici 1991 mtfi RvZxq wbePfbK mvgtb fiftL Bmj vgx Nivbvq Pjy ntf hvq wfbae i Kg wmwv-wbKvk | bZp Kti Zrci ntf lfv wwfbae Bmj vgx ivRwZK`j | KtqKw Bmj vgx`fj i tbe: wgtj GKUv Bmj vgx HK" fRvU Mvb Ktib | fh mKj msMvtfi mgstq G fRvU MwZ nq Zv nj, cxi mvfne PitgvbBi tbtZi Bmj vgx kvmbZš; Avf`vj b, gvlj vbv Kpix Avngv`j w& Avkivtdi tbtZi evsj v`k fLj vdZ Avf`vj b, kvqLj nv`xm Avj vgv AvfRRj ntfi tbtZi evsj v`k fLj vdZ gRwjm, gvlj vbv Ave`j Kixg kvqfL fKšwoqvi tbtZi RvqvvtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg, gdx BRnviæ Bmj vgti tbtZi tbrvtg Bmj vg cvU evn`j cfi cxi gvlj vbv gnwmb Dfxb Avngv``y y wqv i tbtZi divtqRx RvqvvtZ Ges gdx dRjj nK Avwgbxi tbtZi l j vgv KvgU | G 7wU`j wbtq MwZ fRvU 1991 Gi wbePfb AskMhY Kti GKUv Avmb jvf

Kti | tLj vdZ gRwj tmi gvl j vbv l evq`j nK wmtj U-5 Avmb t_tK msm` m`m` wbePZ nb | tRvtUi cÖZôvj tMæ Gi Avgxi wQtj b Avj wgv AwRRj nK Ges wmbqi bvtqte Avgxi wQtj b cxi mvtne PitgvbvB | 1994 mvtj G tRvtUi tPqig'vb wbePZ nb cxi mvtne PitgvbvB Ges wmbqi fvBm tPqig'vb wbePZ nb gvl j vbv gjnDí xb Lvb |

1996 mvtj ceZPKwui tgv` tkl nI qvq tRvUfy cÖZ`K kixK `j t_tK 7 Rb Kti m`m` wbtq 35 m`m` wwkó GKwU cY% gRwj tk k+v MVb Kiv nq | BtZvgtá tLj vdZ Avt` vj b Bmj vgx HK` tRvU t_tK m`m` wbePZ nb Ges tLj vdZ gRwj tK tRvU t_tK ei Lv`í Kiv nq | dtj tRvtUi kixK `tj i msL`v `vovq 5 G | gRwj tm kivi m`m` Zm`tg cxi mvtne PitgvbvB Bmj vgx HK` tRvtUi tPqig'vb cjt wbePZ nb | Ij vgv Kwgui tPqig'vb gpdZx dRjj nK Avgxb wmbqi fvBm tPqig'vb wbePZ nb | GQovov divtqRx Rvgvqvtzi mfvcwZ cxi gjnmb DÍ xb Avngv` `y wgv, RwgqZ Ij vgtq Bmj vtgi wbePZ mfvcwZ gvl j vbv kvmQj` xb Kvtmgx Ges tRvtg Bmj vg cwUP mfvcwZ gvl j vbv Avkivd Avj x aigUj x fvBm tPqig'vb wbePZ nb | tRvtg Bmj vtgi mn-mfvcwZ gvl j vbv btaj nK Avigvb gnvmiPe wbePZ nb |

mfvq 1996 mvtj i RvZxq msm` wbePZ Bmj vgx HK` tRvtUi wbePZ KvhPig cwI Pvj bvi Rb` 8 m`m` wwkó cvj tgvUvix tevW`MVb Kiv nq | cxi mvtne PitgvbvB cvj tgvUvix tevW`PI tPqig'vb wbePZ nb | 1996 Gi wbePZ bi cte`Avj wgv AwRRj nK mvtntei tLj vdZ gRwj m cpivq tRvUe x nq | G wbePZ RvZxq cwUP Bmj vgx HK` tRvtUi mvt_ wbePZ HK` Kivi e`vcvti AvMh cKvk Kti | wKŠ` Bmj vgx kvmbZš; Avt` vj tbi gL`cvÍ m`m` Z msMóg cwI t` i mgšqKvix Ges Bmj vgx HK` tRvtUi tPqig'vb gvl j vbv wmq` gnv` dRjj Kixg cxi mvtne PitgvbvB Bmj vtgi `e`ZxZ Zvt` i mvt_ tRvU Ki tZ Am`Z Ávcb Ktib | wZvb KwZcq ktZP I cti RvZxq cwUP mvt_ wbePZ HK` Ki tZ m`Z nb | Aetktl RvZxq cwUP mvt_ Bmj vgx HK` tRvtUi wbePZ mg tSvZv bv ntj l gpdZx dRjj nK Avigbx RvZxq cwUP e`vbvti j v/2j gvKq wbePZ Ktib | 1996 mvtj i wbePZ Bmj vgx HK` tRvU GKwU Avmb j vf Kti |

2001 mvtj i wbePtb Bmj vgx HK`fRvU Pvi`j xq fRvU i mvt_ wbePtb Kti 4wU Avmb jvf Kti | fRvU mi Kvti i Avgtj B Bmj vgx HK`fRvU ftfz Uktiv Uktiv ntq hvq | Gi AvtM 2001 mvtj Lvjt `v wRqvi fbZZyaxb weGbwci Awatb Pvi`j xq fRvU _vKv bv _vKvK fK`Kti Bmj vgx HK`fRvU Avti K `dv fvOb f`Lv f`q | kvqLj nv`xm I gdlwZ Awigbxi fbZtZi fLj vdZ gRwj m, RwgqfZ Dj vgvfz Bmj vg, fbRvtg Bmj vg cwlU, Bmj vgx fgvPPcfwZ `j weGbwci I RvgvqfZi mvt_ Pvi`j xq fRvUf³ ntq wbePtb Ask fbq | Avi Bmj vgx kvmbZSj, Avf`vj b fRvU evta GK Kvti i %f kvmK Gi kvf` i mvt_ | wbePtb i ci gdlZx dRjj nK Awigbx kvqLj nv`xm Avj wgv AvfRRj ntki cwi etZ⁹ b fRvU Bmj vgx HK`fRvU i fPqvi g`vb fNvYv Kiti kvqLj nv`xm fLj vdZ gRwj m wbtq HK`fRvU f`fK tei ntq Avfmb | Gw fK Bmj vgx HK`fRvU Awigbx Astki bZp gnmwPe fbRvtg Bmj vg cwlU⁹ mfvcwZ gdlZx BRnvi aj Bmj vg fPšajx fRvU f`fK ew⁹vi Kiv nq | G wbtq ftfz hvq fbRvtg Bmj vg cwlU⁹ bZp fbRvtg Bmj vg cwlU⁹ fNvYv Kiti gdlZx BRnvi aj Bmj vgl wbtRfK HK`fRvU i fbZv etj `vex Ktib | wgmewi ingvb fPšajx bvtg GKRBfK gnmwPe wby³ Kivi KtqKw`b ftfz bv ftfz wZwb wet`n Ktib gdlZx BRnvti i mvt_ | BRnvti i fRvU ftf0 wZwb Zvi `tj i bvg f`b evsj vt`k Bmj vgx HK`fRvU | 2016 mvtj Bmj vgx HK`fRvU Avti K `dv fvOb nq | GKwU Ask gvl jvbw Avaj j wZd fbRvxi fbZtZi Ges Avti K wU gvl jvbw Avaj iwKe GWf fRvU Gi fbZtZi | cti AskwU eZ⁹vtb 20 `j xq fRvU i GKwU kixK `j |

mvaviY RbMfbi m³ú³Zv G `tj i mvt_ Lp GKUv fbB | Zvici I `j wU GKwU cfvekvj x Bmj vgx i vR⁹wZK `j | Kvi Y, wewfbaegv` fmvfKw`K G `tj i itqtQ fvtj v GKUv Ae`vb | wKQz wKQy AA³tj gv` fmv fKw`K mvaviY gvbf i GKwU ej q AvtQ | Gme Gj vKvq `j wU i Ae`vb fvtj v |

wnheZ Zvni i

evsjv`tk ivR%bwZK Bmjv`gi BwZnv`mi tÿtÎ wnReZ Zvni i evsjv`tki DÎvb ıiaZcy® Aabv
wbwl × eÿUb-wfWĒK `jWU bvBb-Btj`f`bi ci jvBg-jvBtU Avtm| XvKv wekpe`vj`qi gv`tbRg`vŪ
wefv`Mi wkÿK tMvj vg gvljv 1993 mv`j j Ūb hvb| wZwb tmLv`tb hvb Zvi wGBPMW MtelYvi Kv`R|
j Ūtbi wi`R`U cvK®gmwRt` wnReZ Zvni`ii Dci wZwb wewfbaAv`j vPbvq AskMŵY Kt`ib| 2000
mv`j t`tk tdivi ci tMvj vg gvljv XvKvq GKwU tKwPs tmŵUvi `vcb Kt`ib| Zvi GB tKwPs `vc`bi
Dt`k` wQj wnReZ Zvni`ii evsjv`k P`vPv`ii KvR`iiaKiv| cti 2001 mv`j i 17 btf`af wnReZ
Zvni i evsjv`tki Kvh®µg`iia Kt`ib| RvgvqvZj tgvRvwn`xb evsjv`tki g`Zv wnReZ Zvni i
evsjv`wk MYZŠ;cZ`vLv b Kti GB hv³tZ th, GB MYZŠ;cŵvZ` t`K Avg`vbxKZ Ges GUv Bmj vgx
gj`teva we`i wa|

wnReZ Zvni i GKwU wbwl × tNwv Z`j | Zvici l tMvctb G`j Zvi Kvh®µg Pwvj tq hv`Q| wewfba
mg`q cyj wk Awfhv`tb G`tj i tbZv-Kg®aiv ctob| gv`S-gt` kn`ti G`tj i cy t`K tcv`vi t`Lv
hvq|

Z_mf:

1. mf: wbePb Kwgktbi I tpe mvBU
2. W. Avej dRj nK, *evsj vt`tki kumbe`e`v I ivRbmZ*, (iscj: UvDb tóvm, mBq ms`iY, 2000), cPv, 435
3. Gg Gb nvmvb, *RvgvqvZ MVtbi tMvovi K_v*, (<http://imdbblog.com/?p=764>, 08/11/2013)
4. W. Avej dRj nK, *evsj vt`tki kumbe`e`v I ivRbmZ*, c0_3, cPv, 430
5. c0_3, cPv-430
6. Gg Gb nvmvb, *RvgvqvZ MVtbi tMvovi K_v*, c0_3,
7. nvmvb tgvnvs, *RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx evsj vt`k: tbZZ; msMVb I Av`k* (XvKv: GKvtWwgK cvevj kvv, 1993), cPv, 132-33
8. Gg Gb nvmvb, *RvgvqvZ MVtbi tMvovi K_v*, c0_3
9. gvl j vbv gbRj tbgvbx, *gvl j vbv gl`y xi mvt_ Avgvi mvpthP BwZeE I Ab`vb` c0_1/2*, cPv, 28
10. Avng` Ave`j Kv`i, *Bmj vgx Avt`vj b I Dj vgv mgvR*, (XvKv: vekKj`vY cvevj tKkY, 1992), cPv, 12
11. Gg Gb nvmvb, *RvgvqvZ MVtbi tMvovi K_v*, c0_3
12. Gg Gb nvmvb, *RvgvqvZ MVtbi tMvovi K_v-2: `vi tBmj vgv evxevEK Avt`vj b*, (<http://imdbblog.com/?p=773>)
13. *RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx 29 eQi*, (*Jamat-e-Islami ke 29 sal* (Twenty nine years of Jamat-e-Islami, Lahore, Jamat-e-Islami, 1970), cPv, 24
14. Dr. Israr Ahmad, *Islamic Renaissance: The Real Task Ahead*, English Translation by Dr. Absar Ahmad (1968), p.82
15. gvl j vbv gbRj tbgvbx, *gvl j vbv gl`y xi mvt_ Avgvi mvpthP BwZeE I Ab`vb` c0_1/2*, cPv, 26

16. Abdur Rashid Moten, *Revolution to Revolution: Jamat-e-Islami in the Politics of Pakistan*, (Kuala Lumpur: International Islamic University Malaysia, Islamic Book Vrust, 2002)
17. S. Zakir Aijaz tr., *Selected speeches and writing of Maulana Mawdudi*, (Karachi: International Islamic Publication, 1982). Vol. II, pp. 1-2
18. Leonard Binder, *religion and politics in Pakistan* (Berkeley: University of California, 1961), pp. 94
19. Marty, Martin E.; R. Scott Appleby, *Fundamentalisms observed* (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1994)
20. Gg Gb nvmvb, *RvgvqvZ MVtbi tMvovi K_v*, c0₃
21. c0₃
22. G.tK.Gg. bvmRi Avng` , *ivRbmmZtZ RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx*, (gvmK QvT msev` , Gucj 2002)
23. Sayyed Vali Reza Nasr, *The vanguard of the Islamic revolution: the Jamaat-i Islami of Pakistan*, (University of California Press, 1994)
24. c0₃
25. Gg Gb nvmvb, *RvgvqvZ Bmj vgxZ c0g fvzb*, (<http://imbdblog.com/?p=786>)
26. Sayyed Vali Reza Nasr, *The vanguard of the Islamic revolution: the Jamaat-i Islami of Pakistan*, (University of California Press, 1994)
27. G.tK.Gg, bvmRi Avng` , *ivRbmmZtZ RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx*, c0₃
28. *Rudad Jamat-e-Islami, Vol.6, 115-117*
29. Kalim Bahadur, *The Jamat-e-Islami of Pakistan: Political Thought and Political Action*, (Lahore: Progressive Books, 1978), pp. 63-64
30. *Rudad Jamat-e-Islami, Vol.6, 120*
31. c0dmi gvmj j nvmvb, *gvI j vbv gl`~x GU mR_U*, w0Zxq LU, c0v, 173
32. W. Avej dRj nK, *evsj vt`tki kvmb`e`v I ivRbmmZ*, c0₃, c0v, 430
33. c0₃, c0v, 431

34. c0, 3, c0v, 433
35. MUBASHAR HASAN, *GLOBAL POLITICAL ISLAM IN BANGLADESH: PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE*
36. Avng` Ave` j Kv` i , *Bmj vgx Avt` vj b*, (XvKv: nekKj` vY cveWj tKkY, 1993), c0v, 29
37. Abid Ullah Jan, *Moderate Islam: A Product of American Extremism*, *American Journal of Islamic Social Sciences*, (USA: jointly published by Association of Muslim Social Scientists and International Institute of Islamic Thought, Herndon, 2005), Vol. 22, No. 3, pp. 35
38. <http://imdbblog.com/?p=4308,28/05/2015>
39. gvbeRwgb, 17 AvM ÷ 2015
40. %wbK Kv` j i KÚ, 28 tdeqvi x 2011
41. Shah Ahbul Halim, *Bangladesh Islamists' Political Impass*, (Dhaka: Islamic Information Burea, 2011), p.11
42. gvl j vbv gvqbj i kv` , *Dcgnv` tk wLj vdZ Avt` vj b Ges 1947 cieZ® evsj v` tk Bjmj vgx` j , tj vi fvgKv*, (http://returnofislam.blogspot.com/2012/05/blog-post_7169.html, WEDNESDAY, MAY 30, 2012)
43. c0, 3
44. Rvtgqv Av1/2j v tgvnv`\$` cj , wmtj U t_`tk cKvmlkZ mvgwqKx, 2010, c0v, 35
45. c0, 3, c0v, 21
46. c0, 3, c0v, 60
47. gvl j vbv gvqbj i kv` , *Dcgnv` tk wLj vdZ Avt` vj b Ges 1947 cieZ® evsj v` tk Bjmj vgx` j , tj vi fvgKv*, c0, 3
48. c0, 3
49. c0, 3
50. mvti vqvi Rvnb, *evsj v` tki Bjmj vgx i vRbmZ*, (^`wbK RbZv, 12 Rb 2010)

51. gvl j vbn gvgbj i kx` , Dcgnv`tk wLjvdZ Avt`vj b Ges 1947 cieZ® evsjv`tk Bmjvgr `j ,tj vi figKv, c0, 3
52. gvl j vbn Ave`j j wZd tbRvgr, tbRvtg Bmjvg cnu® Bmjvgr Avt`vj tbi GKw t`Zavi v (KI gx wDR.Kg, 19 gvP©2016)
53. c0, 3
54. Avej gbmj Avntg` , Avgvi t`Lv ivRbwiZi cAvk eQi (XvKv: 3q ms`iY, 1975), c0v, 255
55. W. Avej dRj nK, evsjv`tki kumbe`e`v I ivRbwiZ, c0, 3, c0v, 58
56. gvl j vbn gvgbj i kx` , Dcgnv`tk wLjvdZ Avt`vj b Ges 1947 cieZ® evsjv`tk Bmjvgr `j ,tj vi figKv, c0, 3
57. W. Avej dRj nK, evsjv`tki kumbe`e`v I ivRbwiZ, c0, 3, c0v, 62
58. gvl j vbn gvgbj i kx` , Dcgnv`tk wLjvdZ Avt`vj b Ges 1947 cieZ® evsjv`tk Bmjvgr `j ,tj vi figKv, c0, 3
59. W. Avej dRj nK, evsjv`tki kumbe`e`v I ivRbwiZ, c0, 3, c0v, 432

cĀg Aa'vq

RbMY I Bmj vgx ivRbwnZ Ges Bmj vgx ivR%bnZK `tj i mdj Zvi cĀ_ Aš'vq

weirfbvte evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivR%bnZK `j ,tj v wciQtq AvtQ| tftvUi ivRbwnZ Z_v RbMtYi ivRbwnZtZI AtbK wciQtq| 1991 mvtj i wbePtb wKQz wKQz Bmj vgx `j GKUz fv'tj v Ki'tj I, Avi tKv'tbv wbePtb Avkvbjac tfvU cvqwb| 1991 m'tbi wbePtb ev` w'tj me KqW Bmj vgx `j wgwj tq G chš' evsj vt`tki tKv'tbv wbePtb 7-8% tfvU cvqwb| wKš' msL'vi wntmte evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx `tj i msL'v Kg bq| evsj vt`tki gvbj Bmj vgx wctq| Zviv awgR bq'tZv ag'e'v't` i fvj ev'tm| Zviv Bmj vtgi cĀZ `p' | wKš' tKb Zviv Bmj vgx ivRbwnZi cĀZ `p' bq? tKb Bmj vgx ivR%bnZK `j ,tj v RbMtYi gb Rq Ki'tZ cvi'tQbv? `xN' b t_ tK t_ tK Zviv Avu'tK AvtQ GKB Ave'tZ' Bmj vgx `j ,tj vi mgm'v Kx? G `j ,tj vi tbZv-Kg' i mgm'v Kx? RbMtYi mgm'v Kx? cwitek-cwiw'wZi tKvb mgm'v AvtQ wK? AvaybK evsj vt`tk Bmj vgcš't` i P'vtj Ä Kx Kx? Gme cĀkē DĒi tLur'tZ w'tq Bmj vgx ivRbwnZi mdj Zvi cĀ_ Aš'v'tqi Kvi Y ,tj v weirfbvctq'tU Zj v aiv ntj v:

35. RbMY I Rb'v't_ p' wcl q D'tc'v'Z
36. tbZv-Kg' i gv'tS RbevÜe Pwi t' i Abc'w'wZ
37. cwi Rb-cĀZ'tek I mgv'tRi mvt_ weir'Qb'Zv
38. mvgwRK Kg'P'tZ AskM'tbi Kg'wZ
39. kĀRwe I tgnbwZ gvbj ms'k'w Kg'P'xi Abc'w'wZ
40. Ávb, Kvw'LZ ,Y I thvM'Zvi NvUwZ Ges K'vwi qv'ti i cĀZ D`wmbZv
41. MĀY'thvM' tbZv, fwe'l'Z tbZZj Ges msvMvbK thvM'Zvi NvUwZ
42. GKvĒ'ti i gy'³hyx Bmj
43. e³e' m'wKfv'te Dc'v'ctb e' _Zv
44. cĀZKj wgw'wqv Ges c'v'i I wgw'wqvq Aet'nj v
45. b'vixi cĀZ AeÁv I b'vix' i gv'tS Kv'tRi Abc'w'wZ
46. msL'vj N't` i wcl tq Kg'P'xi Abc'w'wZ

47. MvBZš;I mvsMVvbK KvVv†gv MYivRbxwZi cčZKj
48. AwZgvÎvq †MvcbxqZvi bxwZ
49. Rbkw³i Dci mvsMVvbK Kv†Ri AwA K Pvc
50. ag†q †di Kv I †Qv†UvLv†Uv wcl†q gZweti va
51. iÿYkxj Zv
52. HwZnvimK I ,iæZcy†g†Z†fj wUvšMthY
53. w†kIÁ, †ckvRwte I ep†Rwte† i Abjcw†wZ Ges gj†vq†bi Afve
54. mw†w`θ I †gqv`x cwí Kí bvi Abjcw†wZ Ges †Kškj cbw†v†mi Afve
55. KU%bwZK cwj wmi Abjcw†wZ
56. `ewkK cčZKj Ae†v
57. A%bK Ges Nb Nb fvOv-Movi †Lj v
58. Aw†iZv, c`†jvf, cwí evi Zš;Ges `†j i Af†š†i MYZš;PP† Afve
59. ep†ep†EK msKU
60. mw†wZ I mvs†wZK †ÿ†Î cčvrc`Zv
61. w†Ávb I M†elYvq `xbZv
62. Z_†-c†w³†Z `xbZv
63. Av†jg-Dj vgv†` i mg_θ bv _vKv
64. ivR%bwZK `j`wkZv I mÿ†c†vix `wófwzi Afve
65. AM†wKv†i i cwí Kí bv I Kg†wPi Abjcw†wZ
66. gvb††i `elwqK ††_†Pš† I A_†wZK KvíY
67. ga†cš† I mnRcš† M†h†Y Awbnv
68. Db†Z `bwZK Pwí††i NvUwZ Ges K_v I Kv†R w††j i Am½wZ

1. RbMY I Rb`t_P`elq DtcwYZ

Bmj vgx Avf`vj tbi gj %wko" nt"Q RbwcoZv¹ | Bmj vgx Avf`vj b ev Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ mgvR cwi eZ⁸ KiTZ Pvg kixqv AvBb ev`lvqtbi gva`tg | mgvR cwi eZ⁸ KiTZ ntj c⁸qvRb mwp⁸sj Z gZvgZ ev RbgfZi cwi eZ⁸ mvab | tKvfbv mgvR ev ivoe`e`v wKsev kvmK wJtK `vtK H e`e`v ev kvmtKi c⁸Z RbMtYi mwp⁸q ev bxie mg`⁸bi gva`tg | Zi t` 2016 mvj i mgwi K Ki e`⁸Kti t` lqv Ges tcmfWbU wi tmd Zvtqd Gi t` vMvbi ygZvq wJtK `vKvi gj itqtQ H RbwcoZv, RbMtYi mwp⁸q I wbie mg`⁸ |

thtnZyRbgZ GKw mgvR kvmb KZfZi wfwE, ivRbxwZi wfwE; KvtrB eZ⁸vb mgvRtK Bmj vgx mgvR cwi eZ⁸ KiTZ ntj G mgvR Bmj vtgi wfwE tZ me wKQy cwi Pvj bv Kivi e`vcv wJtK GKw RbgfZ cwi YZ KiTZ nte | mvgwRK A¹/₂b, ivR%bwZK A¹/₂b me⁸ Bmj vgx e`e`vi KvRwvi Zv mwK I th⁸w³Kfvte Dc`vcb KiTZ nte | avivewwK I e`vcKwfwE K Avtj vPvbi gva`tgB tkej RbgZ %Zix Kiv hvq | hviv mgvR cwi eZ⁸ KiTZ Pvg, Ab`K_vq hviv Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj i tbZv-Kg⁸Zvt` itK Aek`B mgvRi RbmavitiYi mv`⁸ wgtZ nte | c⁸dmi W. BDmjd Avj Kiv hvfx etj b, 8Bmj vgx Avf`vj b ZLbB mdj nte hLb RbMYtK mv`⁸ wbtq Pj tZ m'yg nte | RbMtYi Avf`vj tbi `t_P` mv`⁸ GKvZf ntq Avf`vj tbi mgm`v ev msKU wbtRi wec`vc` gtb Kite | Avf`vj tbi Avb` Zvt` i Avb` i KviY nte, Avf`vj tbi mKj fvgKv, Ae`vb I c⁸P⁸vi Zviv c⁸ksmv Kite Ges k⁸atK Awf m⁸uvZ t` te | Bmj vgx Avf`vj b ZLbB mdj nte hLb wKiv-Dcwkivi ga` w`tq c⁸vwvZ it³i g⁸Zv RbMtYi m¹/₂ wgtk hvl qvi c⁸Z Gi c⁸P⁸on tKw`fZ nte | Avf`vj tbi m⁸uK⁸nte t` tni mv`⁸ AvZv I tPvtLi mv`⁸ `w⁸i m⁸u⁸tK⁸ g⁸Zv | ZLb RbZvi t`vZ I Bmj vgx Avf`vj b GKvZf ntq hvte | thb GKwJtK Avti Kw t`tK wew`QbaeKiv bv hvq | GwJ ZLbB m⁸e hLb Bmj vgx Avf`vj b RbMtYi `v`⁸ Avcb Kti t⁸te, Zvt` i Abf⁸wZ, Awf e`w³i c⁸Z mngwZv c⁸Kvk Kite, Zvt` i m⁸-`t⁸L mge`x nte, Avct`-wec` Zvt` i cvtk `wovte, Zvt` i mv`⁸ GKvZf ntq hvte² | 0

vikibi Lvevi itq wltqQj | gnvndi tmLvtb hvq ýav wbevwi tZ | bvgvR bv covi Kvi tY ýjavq Aw i
gnvndi tK bvgvR covi Dct`k w`tq gmvRt` i tgšj fx mvtn e Lvwj nv tZ wdivtq w`tj b | tēbvgvR
gnvndi i gtb tÿvf RvtM cti wvZ Avi tgšj fx mvtn e i cōZ | Avj ŋni Amxg `qv I ggZvi K_v `ši tY
Avtm | 80 eQi hveZ bvgvR-Kvj vg bv Ki tj I Avj ŋni `qv t` tK tm ewĀZ nqv b- tmK_v gtb Kti tm
Dtōw Z nq | wdti hvevi Kv tj gnvndi GKw` tK Zvi bvdigvbx Ges Ab`w` tK Avj ŋni Amxg `qvi K_v
D`Pvi Y Kti GB fvtē--

ÒAvnkUv eQi tK tU tMj , Avig WwKv b tZvgvq Kfy

Avgi ¶javi AbēZv eōtj eÜ Ki v b cĀ- tō

ag, eY, cvcx-Zvcx wbeĀk tI gvb tI i cōZ Avj ŋni th fiv evm v Amxg- GUV dtU DtVtQ gnvndi i GB
K_v q | gvb tI i gh v Avm tj B mevi Dcti | KvRx bRi tāj Bmj vtgi Ūgv b tō KweZvq Gi cte P
j v Bb, tj v-

ÒMwv n mv tgi i Mvb-

gvb tI i tPtq eo wKQybvB, b t n wKQygv nqv b |

bvB t` k-Kvj -cv tĀ i t f` , A t f` agRwZ,

me t` t k me Kv tj Nti -Nti wZv b gvb tI i ÁwZ |

ŪcRvi x `pvi tLvtj v,

¶javi VvKj `vovtq `pvti cRvi mgq ntj v! tō

`ēb t` wLqv AvKj cRvi x Lj j fRbvj q,

t` eZvi e ti AvR i vRv-UvRv ntq hvte w bō q!

RxY e` j kxY MvĀ , ¶javq KŪ ¶jxY

WwKj cvš, Ūvvi tLvj eev, LvBv b tZv mvZ w` b! tō

mnmv eÜ ntj v gv` i , f j v i x w d w i qv P t j ,

wZvgi i wĀ , c_ R tō Zvi ¶javi gw b K R t j !

f j v i x d k w i tō K q,

ŪH gv` i cRvi xi , nvq t` eZv, tZvgvi bq! tō

gmwRt` Kvj wkiwb AvwQj ,-AtXj tMv`íiawU
evwPqv wMqvftQ, tgvj w mvfne tntm ZvB Kju Kju,
Ggb mgq Gtj v gmvvcdi Mvq AvRvwi i wPb
etj , Óevey, Avwg fLv-dvKv Avwg AvR wbtq mvZ w` b!Ó
tZwi qv nBqv nvmKj tgvj w-Óf`vj v nÓj t` wL tj Vv,
fLv AvQ gi tMv-fvMvto-wMftq! bvgvR cwwom tUv?Ó
fLvi x Kwj , Óbv evey!Ó tgvj w nvmKj -ÓZv ntj kvj v
tmvRv c_ t` L!Ó tMv`íiawU wbtq gmwRt` w` j Zvj v!
fLvi x wdw qv Ptj ,
Pwj tZ Pwj tZ etj -....Ó

evsj vt` tki Bmj vgx ivR%awZK `j ,tj vi tewki fvM tbZv-Kgft` i Ae`v GB Ógvbj Ó KweZvi cfiwvZ
Avi tgSj fx mvntei gtZv| wBR `tj i tbZv-Kgft` evBti mvaviY RbMYtK wbtq Lp GKUv fvebv tbB,
tbB tKvfbv KgftPx| wBR `tj i evBti i tKD, GgbwK mggbv Ab` Bmj vgx `tj i KvDtkI , Lp GKUv
gt`vqb Kivi welqU Avgt` i t` tki Bmj vgx `tj i tbZv-Kgft` i gvtS Abjcw`Z |

H th gj %awkó" ÓRbwctqZvÓ; tm RbwctqZvi Rb` cÓqvRb RbMY| Ab` K_vq gvbj | wBR `tj i Kgft` i
gvtS e`vcK MÓYthvM" nI qv Avi RbwctqZv GK welq bq| RbwctqZvi mvf_ mvaviY RbMtYi welqU
mawú³ | RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx, RvgqvZ Dj vgvftq Bmj vg, Bmj vgx HK`tRvU, tLj vdZ Avt` vj b, Pi tgvbvB
ctti i `j mn evsj vt` tki tewki fvM Bmj vgx ivR%awZK `j Rbwctq bq; Gme `tj i j`y", Dfík" I
KgftPx RbevÜe bq| t` Lv tMftQ me KÓU `tj i j`y" I Dfík" nt"Q-- kixÓAv AvBb cÓZÓv Kiv Ges
Gi gva`tg Avj wni mtšÍI ARÓ| Zvt` i KgftPxI kixÓAv wfvEK| mivmwi RbMtYi K_v tbB, Rb`vt`_P
K_v tbB, tbB t`k I Rvwi K_v| Aek", Zviv etj _vtK th, Bmj vgx kixÓAv cÓZÓv ntj RbMtYi
Kj`vY mwaZ nte, gvbtli i mt_ I kwišI wbuÓZ nte| wKš` G K_v,tj v `tj i j`y" I Dfík"i gta`
c_Kfvte Dtj tL tbB| KgftPxi gta` RbMtYi welqU me mgq DtcwYZ _vtK| GK_v wbu`awf`q ej v hvq,

evsj v`tki BwZnv`m G chSÍ tKv`bv Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j RbM`Yi mgm`v wbtq tKv`bv Kgm`Px cvj b
Kti bvB| mvaviY gvb`fli mJ-`tLi fvMx`vi l nq bv Bmj vgx `j ,tj v⁵| i'ayag`q tKv`bv Bmj %Zwi
ntj B Bmj vgx `j ,tj v mie nq| mvaviY gvb`fli wZ`%bwZK bvbv mgm`vi e`vcv`ti gv_v Nvgvq bv|
Bmj vg m`ú`K`KD KUw³ Kiti Bmj vgx `j ,tj v e³Zv-weenZ Avi gv`Vi Kgm`Px`Z thfv`te mµq nq
l`tv, tm mµqZv t`Lv hvqbv Ab` tKv`bv Rb`-`msik` Bmj`Z| tZj -M`vmmn wZ`c`Y`i `vg evov`bv
ntj ev`tki `mR` w`tq tKv`bv Kv`j v Pw³ Kiti Gi c`Zev` Gw`M`q Av`mbv Bmj vgx `j ,tj v|
Bmj vgx tKv`bv Bmj wKsev wR` `tj i tbZv-Kg` Rb` niZvj w`tj l Rb`-`tKv`bv niZij t`qbv
Zviv| tZj -M`vmmn Rb`-`msik` wKQz`wKQz`Bmj`Z m`ú`ZK wKQz`w`y`v`f Kgm`Px K`w`Pr cvj b Kiti l
RbMY GUv`K miKvi w`tiwa Kgm`Px wntm`te wbtq`q| hv`nvK, bvMwi K tKv`bv mgm`v ev`k`w`vax
tKv`bv Pw³ ntj Gi w`i`x `vov`bv wK Bmj vgx `j ,tj vi Kv`wi w`tZB c`to bv? Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK
`tj i tbZv-Kg`v hw` me t`q` t` RbM`Yi Aw`Kvi Av`v`qi mSM`tg Zv`i m`x nq, `j xq `t`P D`x`
D`V D`y`n`i `t`K msi`q`Y Kti Zvntj Zviv Zv`i Bmj vgx iv`of `vex Rbg`Z cw`YZ Kiti`Z cv`ti |

0Bmj vgx Av`v`j b g`v`ij g RbM`Yi Kv`Q Bmj vgx t`k`Mvb l mgm`vi mgvavb m`ij Z Dw³ c`v`ti i t`y`t`
th fj Kiti`Z Zv m`tkvab Kiti`Z n`te| hLb t`k`Mvb ej v nq 0Bmj vg-B mgvavb0, 0Bmj vg Qvov tKv`bv
Avkv tbB0, A_ev 0Av`v`i Av`-`mvgw`RK l ivR%bwZK mgm`vi GKgv` mgvavb Bmj vg0- ZLb mvaviY
gvb| gtb Kti, Gme t`k`Mvb AvKv`k-evZvm g`Lwi Z Kti w`v`P`b Zv`i c`0` i mg` w`tq mSL`v`Mwi 0
t`fv`U cvj`q`U cvw`tj B hv`j Kv`wi `ú`k`ev Av`j S`KK fv`te Zv`i me mgm`vi mgvavb n`q hv`te|
Bmj vgx Av`v`vj bKvix l Av`v`vj tbi e`p`x`R`w`e`i mi`v`wi l mnRfv`te RbMY`K tevSv`Z n`te th,
Bmj vg RbM`Yi gva`tgB RbM`YiB mgm`vi mgvavb Pvq|... m`y`i R`x`bhvc`bi Rb` c`0`q`v`Rb
b`v`q`c`i`v`q`b mgvR| th mgvR c`0`Z`ovi Rb` RbMY`KB KvR Kiti`Z n`te|⁶⁰

evsj v`tki t`w`ki fvM Bmj vgx `j GL`bv cw`P`w`ij Z nq gmw`R`-gv`ivm`v`Kw`K| Aek` Rvgvq`v`Z
Bmj vgx G`y`t` wKQ`v e`w`Z`µq| t`w`ki fvM Bmj vgx `tj iB gj Rbkw³ tKv`bv bv tKv`bv gv`ivmvi
Qv`-w`y`K⁷| D`vniY wntm`te awi ivRavbx XvKv`K; mviv t`k` t`K bvbv gZ l c`i` gvb`fli m`S`t`b`iv

GLvbKvi gv`imv ,tj vtZ cořZ Avřm| wKŠ' IB gv`imvWU řKvtbv wbow` 0 ivR%awZK `tj i ej řq nřj
IB QvĀwUřKI eva`Zvgj K GB `j wU i Kgřnřq řřřZ nq| řKvtbv BmřřZ mřv-mgvřtek-wgUQřj i c0řvRb
nřj ZvřK bvgřřZ nq ivRcřř_| IB `j wU i gj řbkw³ gv`imv i wKřřv_řřv| Zv iv řKD eřS Avevi řKD
eva`Zvgj Křvře `j xq Kgřnřq gv`imv cwi Pvj K ev KZEřřři gwR©Abřhvqx ivRbwwZi Kgřnb| Gi
evBři Rbmvari řYi gřa` Bmřvgx `j ,tj vi řB řZgb řKvtbv cřřve| řhgb, ivRavbxi j vj evM gv`imvWU
giüg gřwZ dRjj nK Avřgbxi ivR%awZK ej řq _vKvq G gv`imv i QvĀ-wkřyKB nř"Q Bmřvgx
HK`řRvřUi Rbkw³; KvgiwřziPi gv`imvWU giüg nřřdww³ ūRřři ej řq _vKvq GUv řLjvdZ
Avř`vj řbi gj NwU; ewi aviv gv`imv bj řnvmvBb Křřmgxmn RvřqZ řBZvř`i wqšřwab| G gv`imv i
QvĀ-wkřyKř`i c0ř mevb RvřqřřZ Djvgvřq Bmřvg Gi Rbkw³| AřbK cxi AvřQb hvř`i ivR%awZK
`j AvřQ| řhgb PiřgubvB cřřři `tj i bvg Bmřvgx Avř`vj b evsjvř`k, AvUiwki cřřři `j nř"Q
RvřKi cwi© dj Zjx cřřři `j nř"Q AvbRgvřř Avj Bmřvn| AřbřKB AvřQb hviv cxi wřřřře
gvi`ř`i l `j xq Kgřgřř Křřb| wKŠ' wbeřřřbi mgq IB cřřři gvi`ř`i l IB `j řK řřvU ř`q bv|
KviY cxi mřře gvi`ř`i řK `j xq Kgřgřř Kiřř l gvi`ř`i l řřře wřře Rxeřř bvbv Ab`vq-AcKg©
Kivi ci AvZřřřwä řřř KKRb cxi ařř gvi`ř`i l c_ řřřb mvariY gvbřř l iv| wKŠ' Bmřvgx wecœ,
řLjvdZ ev kvmbZšř; c0řZövi řKvtbv MiR IB gvi`ř`i l Dcřwä Křřb bvr⁸| Zv iv gřř Křřb, ivRbwwZ
gřřb cřřřj Z ivRbwwZ; řřřZvq hv l qvi c0řřřwMZv| Avi cxi-gvi`ř`i l wel qwU řřř wřře řhgb, PiřgubvB
cřřři j vL j vL gvi`ř`i l _vKv mřřřři Zui `tj i řKD wbeřřřb `wvřřj RvgvbZ chřřřnvi vq| dj Zjxi cřřři
i řřřř wkvj f³-Abj³ řřřwöx| wKŠ' Gme f³-gvi`ř`i l dj Zjx cřřři `j AvbRgvřř Avj BmřvnřřK
mg_0 Křř bv|

GB řh cxi řKw`K `j , gv`imvřřKw`K `j ; Zvřř RbMřřYi Dci cřřve Křř? gv`imv mřřřw gvbřř l i mřřřv
KZ kZřřk| gvĀ 10 kZřřk ev Zvi Kg nře| ewK 90 kZřřk wKsev Zvi l řeřř kZřřk RbMřřYi K_v
wřřřř Kiv wK Bmřvgx ivRbwwZi `wqZ; bq? Rbmvari řYi mřř-`řřL, nwm-Kvbwä mřřř wbřřř`i GKvZřř bv
Kiřř cvi řř Bmřvgx `j ,tj v Gř`řki ivRbwwZřř KLb l mřřeav Kiřř cvi ře bv| wqK Uřř-cvÄvex

Avi `wɔl qvj v tɔZv-Kgʁvɔtq ʔ`tk Bmj vgx wecæ Kivi `cæAvj K Kí bv-B ʔ_ʔK hvte | G Ae`v ʔ_ʔK Bmj vgx ivR%ɔwZK `j ʔ_ʔj vʔK tewi ʔq AvmʔZ nte |

Bmj vg kwšlí agʁ Kí Avb bwhj KʔiʔQb Avj ʔn gvbj | I gvbeZvi Rb` | Kí Avʔbi gj wɛl qe` nʔ`Q gvbj | Ab` K_vq RbMY | nhiZ gɣv=ʔ (mv.) ʔK Avj ʔn tçŸY KʔiʔQb gɣwɣj g, wL^÷vb, Bû`x, tçŠÉwɣ K, AvMæRvix, Avw`K, bw`K- GK K_vq mKʔj i Rb` | wɛk! gvbeZvi Kʔi`vʔYi Rb` | evsj vʔ ʔki Bmj vgx ivR%ɔwZK `j ʔ_ʔj vʔK ʔmB gvbj i `ʔj cwiYZ nʔZ nte | Aek` ʔewki fVM Bmj vgx `j wɔRʔ` i ʔK RbMʔYi `j wɔʔmte `vex Kʔi | Avmʔj RbMʔYi KvʔQ GLʔbv fvʔj vfvte tçŠQʔZ cvʔi wɔ | G chší ʔKvʔbv wɔeʔʔb ʔKvʔbv Bmj vgx `j 10% | ʔfvU cvqwb, 1991 mvʔj i wɔeʔʔb Qvov (H wɔeʔʔb RvɣvqʔZ Bmj vgx cŸq 12% ʔfvU cvq) |

Bmj vgx Avʔ`vj ʔbi wɛʔ`wk kĪæiv Ges ʔ`ʔki ʔfZʔi Zvʔ` i GʔR>Uiv Bmj vgx Avʔ`vj bʔK RbMY ʔ_ʔK wɛw`QbæKivi ʔPóv Pvj vq | KLʔbv Accʔvi | wɛKwZi gva`ʔg, KLʔbv fqfɣwZ, wKsev Pvc cŸqvM Kʔi | Avevi AʔbʔK wɛwfbæaitʔi cšvq G cŸPóv Ae`vnZ ivʔL | Gi ʔʔqʔl wɛc¾bK nʔ`Q AʔbK mgq JxZ`, tecti vqvʔve, AwfʔhvM, AkŸv | e`-Zvi ARvʔʔZ Avʔ`vj b wɔʔRB RbMY ʔ_ʔK wɛw`Qbæntq hvq° |

ʔh ʔKvʔbv hʔM cɣ_exi ʔhLvʔb Bmj vgx ivóè`e`v cŸZwôZ nʔqʔQ ʔ`Lv ʔMʔQ ʔmB ivóè`e`v Kvʔqʔgi AMŸmbwɔv gvbj i Kʔi`vb mvaʔb e`cZ wŸʔj b | gvj ʔqwkqv, Bʔ`vʔbɣkqvʔZ eo eo kvqLMY wKš' GfvteB Bmj wɣ ivóè`e`v cŸZôv Kʔi wŸʔj b | Lv b Rvnb Avwɣ, wɔʔj ʔUi kvn Rvj vj, DĒi eʔzi bī Kʔj vj Avj g GB fvteB Bmj wɣ ivó`cŸZôv Kʔi wŸʔj b | wKš' evsj vʔ`tk Bmj wɣ Avʔ`vj b bvʔg GB `j ʔ_ʔj v AvR chší Giv gɣwɣj gvʔ` i ʔ`ʔk B kZKiv mvɣvb` wKŸy ʔj vK wɔʔq Avʔ`vj b Kʔi hvʔ`Q | wɣki mn Ab`vb` ʔ`ʔki Bmj vgx ivR%ɔwZK `j ʔ_ʔj vi Ae`v cŸq GKB i Kg | GK kZvāxi tewk mgq aʔi ivRbɣwZʔZ mɣvq ʔ_ʔKI BLI qvbj gɣwɣj gxb ivó`ygzvq GʔmŸQj GK wɛʔk tçŸvctU | Avie emʔšlí ci | wKš' wŸʔK `vKʔZ cvʔi wɔ tewk w`b | Avie emʔšlí ci ʔmB ýY`vqx ýgzvq AvmʔZ nʔqŸQj Zvi Avevi bZb bvʔg AwefZ nʔq Ges Ab`ʔ` i mɔʔhvMzv wɔʔq | hw` GKK fvte BLI qv wɔeʔʔb ʔhZ

fVU tcz Kg| wKŠ' wnehej ūiwiq'vn Kti Wwbcškt`i mvt_ bv wgj tĵ KLtbvB Zviv fvtĵv KiĵZ
cviĵZvrv| cwiK`ĵtbi RvqvĵZ Bmj vgx GKKfvte `vdvtq KqUv wU cvq? evsj vt`tki RvqvĵZ
Bmj vgx t_ĵK Zviv Avĵiv wciQĵq RbwcĵZvi w`K t_ĵK| gvRwĵ tĵm gĵvvn`v Avĵgj v ev Ab`vb` Bmj vgx
`ĵi mvt_ tRvU Kti GKevi cwiK`ĵtbi RvqvĵZ Bmj vgxmn Bmj vgcwšĵv GKUv cĵ`tki miKvi
cĵZōv KiĵZ tcti wQĵv|

cwēĪ KĵAvb Ges nŵ`xtm ivóª e`e`vq tĵ Khvĵej xi wĵ`Rbv t`qv ntqĵQ Zv meB RbKĵ `vĵbi mvt_
māú.³ | gvbĵĵK wNĵiB GB ivóª ntZ nq| gvbĵĵ mgvRe× Rxeb-hvcb Kĵi Ges ivóª nt`Q mgvR
cwiPĵj bvi mvsMvwbK KvVĵgv| ivtōĵ kvmbē`vi Ab`Zg gj KvR nt`Q Zvi bVmwĵ Kĵ`i AwaKvi
wbwōZ Kiv| gvbĵĵi tĵšĵĵ K AwaKvi Lv`", e`ĵ evm`vb, wPwKrmv, wKĵĵv, wēĵbv`b BZ`w` wbwōZ Kiv|
G_ĵĵv RbMĵYi KgĵPĵ, gvbĵĵi KgĵPĵ| Gme tĵšĵĵ K AwaKvi wbwōZ bv Kĵi ĵZv Avi kixqv AvBb
cĵZōv Kiv hvqbv| Kvi Y, GKUv gvbĵĵK euvĵi Rb` AvĵM Zvi cĵqvRb tĵšĵĵ K AwaKvi | A_P Avĵvt`i
t`tki Bmj vgx `j_ĵĵv me wKQai AvĵMB Bmj vgx kixĵAv ev`ēvqb KiĵZ Pĵq| A_P kixĵAv AvBbi wKŠ'
tĵšĵĵ K AwaKvi wbwōZĵi K_v etĵ | Bmj vgx ivtōĵ Dci RwZ-ag`eY`wēĵĵĵ e`w³MZfvte cĵZ`KwU
bVmwĵĵKi Lv`", e`ĵ evm`vb, wKĵĵv, wPwKrmv Gme tĵšĵĵ K Pwv`v cĵYĵK diR ev eva`Zvgĵ K Kĵi
ĵ`I qv ntqĵQ| mĵZivs Bmj vgx ivóª mteP`P_ iāzĵw`tq RbMĵYi Gme tĵšĵĵ K Pwv`v cĵY wbwōZ Kite|
AZtci Zvi mvĵĵ_Ĵ gĵa` RxebhvĪvi gvb ewwōtq `v`Q`" ARĵbi Rb` cwiĵek %Zix Kite| ivmj j wn
(mv.) etĵ b, ōevm Kivi Rb` GKwU Mn, Aveā: iĵĵvi Rb` GK Uĵiv Kivco, Avi Lvĵ qvi Rb` GK Uĵiv
iāwU I GKUycwib Gmĵei ĵPĵq AwaKZi Riāix ĵKvb AwaKvi Av`g mšĵĵbi _vKĵZ cvĵi bv¹⁰| ō nĵiZ
I gi (iv.) ZvBĵZv etĵ wQĵĵb, ōtdviĵZi Zĵi GKUv KKi gvi v tMĵĵ I Zvi Rb` AvĵvtK `vqx _vKĵZ
ntēō| GLvĵb t`Lv hvĵ`Q i aygvbĵ bq; ivtōª ev Rvĵtĵ wēPiYKvix mKĵ Rxe-RšĵKI fvĵ evmĵZ nĵe
Bmj vgx ivRbwZi wĵkb-wfkb ev`ēvqĵbi Rb`|

2. tĵZv-Kgĵ i gvĵS RbevŪe Pwi ĵĪ i Abĵw`wZ

GKwU Av`kĵK wēRqx KiĵZ ntĵ , tmB Avĵ`vĵĵbi j ŷ`-DĵĪk` I KgĵPĵ thgb RbevŪe ntZ nĵe
tZgwb tmB Avĵ`vĵĵbi tĵZv-Kgĵ Pwi ĵĪ Ggb wKQz_ Yvewĵ _vKĵe hvĵZ gvbĵ Zvĵ`iĵK wēĵĵm Kite,

Av^v ivLte | wKŠ^t Lv hvq, evsj vt^tki Bmj vgx ivR%owZK `j^u tj vi j^y, Df^tk^l I Kg^mPx thgb
RbevÜe bq; tZgwb `j^u tj vi teiki fVM tbZv-Kg^m Pwi^tI RbevÜe bq | A^ttKi g^tbi w^k t^tK
RbevÜe ntj I ewn^tK Pwi^tI Zvi Dcw^wZ Kg | Ab^w t^k, Zj bvgj Kfvte Bmj vgx ivR%owZK `j^u tj vi
tbZv-Kg^m t^tK c^owj Z ivR%owZK `j^u tj vi tbZv-Kg^m i Pwi^t MYg^tx | nq^tZv A^ttK MY-^wetiwa
KvR Ki^tQ, Zvi Kv^tRi dj v^dj RbM^tYi wei^tx I hv^tQ, wKŠ^t tm Ggbfvte Av^PiY Ki^tQ th g^tb nq tm
RbM^tYi Rb^B KvR Ki^tQ | RbMY^tK ej^tQ th, tm Zv^t i Rb^B G KvR ev Kg^mPx cvj b Ki^tQ | t^k
^wetiwa Pw³ I c^ki ev^tevqb Ki^tQ A^tbⁱ ^wt^p Rb^t; wKŠ^t RbMY^tK ej^tQ GUv RbM^tYi Rb^t | A^w
Zvi g^ta^t t^fZiMz w^k t^tK bv ntj I ewn^tKfvte RbevÜe Pwi^tI Dcw^wZ i^tq^tQ | hw^t I GUv
c^oZvi Yv | Aek^t, Bmj vgcw^tiv Ggb c^oZvi Yvi Avk^o w^tZ cv^tibv | wKŠ^t c^oZvi Yvi Avk^o bv w^tq wK
RbevÜe Pwi^t nqbv? A^ttKi t^fZi I ev^ti RbevÜe Pwi^tI Dcw^wZ j^y Kiv hvq | wKŠ^t G^ty^tI
Bmj vgcw^t i GKUzAvj v^v-B g^tb nq |

Avj un Zvqvj v nhi Z gⁿv^s (mv.) t^k cw^wextZ i aygⁿj g^vt^t i Rb^t tc^oY K^tibw^b | wZwb bex^tK tc^oY
K^ti^tQb tMvUv gybeRwZi Rb^t, gybeZvi Rb^t, mgM^owek^t gybeZvi Kj^vY mva^tbi Rb^t | G w^el^tq
Kj Av^tbi evbx, o^tn bex! Aw^w Avcbv^tK mgM^owet^ki i ngZ^t ac tc^oY K^ti^o¹¹ | o^t GLv^tb nhi Z gⁿv^s
(mv.) t^k tKv^tbv w^et^kl m^uv^q, w^et^kl t^k, wKsev w^et^kl tKv^tbv at^g^p bex w^ttmte tc^oY Kivi K^v ej v
nqwb | mgM^owek^tRMZ ej^tZ t^k, Kvj, ag^oeY^o gⁿwj g, Agⁿwj g, gvbyl, Agvbyl Z^v hZme Dw^mc I
c^oY Av^tQ meB Gi g^ta^t Aš^f^o n^tq^tQ | GB mgM^owet^ki g^ta^t w^bR at^g^p t^jvK thgb Av^tQ, tZgwb
Av^tQ Ab^t ag^ej^o vⁱ | GLv^tb w^bR `t^j i tbZv-Kg^m thgb Av^tQ, tZgwb Av^tQ Ab^t `t^j i tbZv-Kg^m |
GLv^tb w^bR cw^wevi, ^wt^ot^j -t^gt^q thgb Av^tQ; tZgwb Av^tQ AvZ^wq-^wRb I cvov-c^oZ^tenk mK^tj |
bexi Av^kAb^kiY Ki^tZ tM^tj Gme w^el^q gv^vq ivLv j vM^te | Aek^tB gvbyl I gybeZvi Kj^vYi
w^el^q w^bR Pwi^tI g^ta^t ^vKv j vM^te | w^bt^ri Pwi^t n^tZ n^te RbevÜe thgbw^b bexi Pwi^t w^oj RbevÜe |
bex gⁿv^s (mv.) w^ot^j b AZ^tš^tRbevÜe Pwi^tI Aw^kvix | wZwb g^tbi w^k t^tKI w^ot^j b RbevÜe Ges
ewni w^k t^tKI w^ot^j b RbevÜe |

me KÓU Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j nhiZ gρνvϑ̄ (mv.) Gi Av`k⊗tḡtb tmB bexi Av`k⊗ev`lvq̄tb KvR Ki⊗Q| Zte †Kb RbevÜe PwiÎmn Av†iv K†qKwU †ÿ†Î bextK Abyni Y Ki⊗Q bv? †Kb Zviv bexi g†Zv ag⊗eY⊗bwe†K†I mevB†K fvj evm†Z cvi⊗Q bv? bej Z cŏBi ci †Zv e†U, bej qZ cŏBi Av†MI tmB †QvUKvj †_†KB nhiZ wQ†j b RbevÜe Pwi†Î i AwaKvix| bej Z cŏBi c†e⊗Zui RbevÜi Pwi†Î i w`KwU d†U I†V †niv ,nvq nhi†Zi bej Z cŏBi ci ci evm†Z †divi ci `†q `†† nhiZ Lw`Rv (iv.) Gi K_vq| nv`xmU Gi Kg, nhiZ Av†qkv (iv.) †_†K ewY, wZwb e†j b, gρνvϑ̄ (mv.) Zvi `†† Lw`Rv (iv.) †K †niv cvn†o N†U hvl qv Avn I wReivBj -msμvš; me K_v e†j b I fqvZ⊗P†Ë e†j b, ðAavg Avgvi Rxeb m⊗ú†K⊗Avk¼v KiwQ|Ó Lw`Rv mvš†v w`†q e†j b, ðAvj wni kc_! Zv KLBi n†Z cvi†i bv, wZwb Avcbv†K Ac`´ Kiteb bv| 1. Avcwb AvZ†qZvi eÜb msi††Y K†ib, 2. Avcwb `†† gvb†I i †evSv nvj Kv K†ib, 3. wbt`†† i Avnvi Kivb, 4. AvZw_†† i †mev K†ib, 5. m†Z`i c†_ wbh⊗ZZ†† i mrvh` K†ib¹²|Ó

G nv`xm Abhvqx †`Lv hv†`Q th, Avj wni th bextK aYsk Kiteb bv-- Lw`Rvi Ggb Av`v Avi bextK Ggb `††šbv †`I qvi g†j i†q†Q bexi RbevÜe PwiÎ| GLv†b th cvPwU ,††Yi D†j † Kiv n†q†Q Zvi cŏq me ,†j vB RbM†Yi mv†_ m⊗ú³| 1bs ,Y Ges 5 bs ,Y†K mivmwi RbM†Yi mv†_ m⊗ú³ bv K†i hw` AvZ†qZvi m⊗ú†K†P mv†_ R†o †`I qv nq Zvntj †`Lv hv†e evwK ,†j v mivmwi RbM†Yi mv†_ m⊗ú³| Avi RbevÜe GB Pwi†Î i Dcw`wZ wQj e†j Lw`Rv (iv.) `pZvi mv†_ `††šbv w`†j b| Lw`Rvi weei Y Abhvqx- bej qZ cŏBi c†e†P nhiZ gvby†K mn†hvMzv K†i†Qb, gvby†I i Wv†K mvov w`†q†Qb, gvby†I i Kj `††Y w†ew` Z wQ†j b| gvby†K wZwb fvj evm†Zb| gvby† cŏqvR†b Z†K Kv†Q †c†Zv| Gme ,††Yi Kvi†Y bextK RbMY fvj evm†Zv| bej Z cŏBi c†e⊗tmB RbMYB †Zv Z†K ðAvj -Avngbŏ Z_v mZ`ew` Dcvwa w`†qwQj | gvby† I mgv†Ri Kj `††Y mva†bi cŏPóvi Ask w†††e tmB wK†kvi eq†mB †Zv wZwb Őnj dj dRj Ő ms`v Mvb K†i wQ†j b| bej Z cŏBi ci tmB RbM†Yi Kv†QB wZwb wM†q†Qb Zvl w†`i `vl qvZ w††q| `††y Zvl w†`i `vl qvZB †`bw, RbM†Yi Kj `††Y mva†bi KvR K†i†Qb 63 eQi eq†m gZ†i c†e⊗g†Z`ch†I|

G nv`xtmi tçÿvcU GKUz Avtj vPbv Kiv hvK | hvtk Avj on bex wntmte `ybqvZ tçÿY Ktib, bey Z cõBi cteçL`v` bexi I wKQB Rvbn vtK bv | Zte n`vq bey qfZi AvtM mKj bexi Rxeb vtK cweT I msiwÿZ¹³ | Avj on Zvqvj v menKQywbqšÿ Ktib | gnvçš` (mv.) wQfj b Rbçt`tk mKj welfq e`wZµg | Zvi evj`Kvj, %Ktkvi I thšebKvj tKtUfQ Avie Rvtnwj qvZi gta` | wKš`cvcvPvi I eeZvi mvgvb`Zg KYvi Zvi cZ-cweT PwiTtK`úk`chšI KiçZ cvtiwb | wZwb wQfj b me`v gybeZvi gÿ³ i wPšIq a`vb` I wPwšZ | Ab`vq-cvcvPvti hviv wj B tmB gvbltKB wZwb fvj tetmwQfj b | Zvt`i Rb`B wQj Zui wPšI, Zvt`i gta`B wQj Zui RbevÜe PwiTti Dcw`wZ |

nhi Z Avj x (iv.) etj b, ivmj j on (mv.) thb me`v wbgwçZ wQfj b e`v`vi mgf` , wQfj b wPšIi gnvRMtZ Ges m`v Aw`i Ae`vq¹⁴ | ó 40 eQi eqtm Zvi GB Aw`i Zv Amn` Ae`vq tçšfQ | wZwb Awv bwmRtj i wZb eQi ce`ntZ cõZ igRvb gym e`w³MZ Bev`vZ I a`vfb KvUvZb g`vi A`çi Rvettj bçii Pevq Ges ,nvq | Zui a`vb I wPšIi Ab`Zg welfq wQj gvbmgr I wech`I gybeZv | Ggwb a`vbgMæAe`vq 40 eQi cY`ntj 27 igRvb ivtZ Avj on Zvqvj vi cÿ t`tk Awv wbtq AwiefZ ntj b wReivBj (Av.) | AvKvk-cw_exRto Zvi wekvj Aege, th`k` gnvçš` tK fttq I we`šq wegp Kti w`j | ivmj (mv.) Awv bwmRtj i fqvj we`šq KwúZ t`tn Aw`i gtb tniv`nv Z`vM Kti Nti wMttq Lw`RvtK (iv.) etj b, òAvgtK Kçf Rwoçq `vl, Kçf Rwoçq `vl, Avgvi Rxeçbi welfq Awvg fq KiwQ | ó nhi Z Lw`Rv (iv.) wQfj b ivmj j on (mv.) Gi metPttq wçZg v`ç | gnvçš` (mv.)-Gi mvgwRK I gybexq PwiT hv Lw`Rv (iv.) eY`v KtitQb tm`tj vB wK`lv, hv DçšZi Rb` MõYxq | Av`kew` Avt`vj tbi tbZv-Kg` i Rb` Mõbxq |

tKvfbv Av`kçK cw_exi gwUttZ cõZwõZ KiçZ ntj `wU welfq metPttq ,iaZçY` GKwU ntj v MwZkxj tçZZ; Avi wDZxqU ntj v Kg` i ,Yvej | tçKvfbv Av`tkP tçZv-Kg` i %wZK wKQy Acwi nvh` ,Yvej i mvt` cõqvRb mvgwRK PwiT | G mvgwRK PwiT GZB ,iaZçY`th Zv Qvov H Av`kçK gvbtI i wBKU MõYthvM` Kiv KwB¹⁵ | Av`kçKZUçy gvbtI i RxebNwbõ I mwK Gi tttq ,iaZçY` Av`kçK cPvi I cõZovq wbtqvwRZ Kg` i ,Yvej I thvM`Zv |

GKwU Avt`vj btK weRqx Kivi Rb` thme mvgwRK PwiT`_vKv c0qvRb Gi me,tj vB wQj i vmj j on
(mv.) Gi PwiT` weivRgvb| Lw`RvZj Kziv (iv.) Gi fvlvq weiq,tj v wv`eac:

1. gvbeZvi c0Z AKwI g fvTj veimv
2. `y`I wbhZZ gvbTli gw³ i c0P0vq wbtqwrZ`_vKv
3. gvbTli tgSij K c0qvRb c+tY mwpq AskM0Y Kiv
4. AvZkq I c0Ztekxi tmevq me⁰v e`I`_vKv
5. mtZ`i c+_ wbhZZT` i Rb` me⁰^tKvievbi wv`vS`M0Y Kiv|

tmB beXi Av`k⁰ev`evqtbi Avt`vj bKvix eZ0vb mgTqi Bmj vgx ivR%wZK`Tj i tbZv-Kg⁰ i PwiT`
weTkdY KiTj t`Lv hvq, Giv Zj bvgj K PwiT`evb| `p⁰Zi mvt`_ m⁰u³ Zv Kg| gvbTli ywZ Gt` i 0v v
Kg mwaZ nq| wKs`j Rbev0e PwiT` Zv` i gta` tbB| gvbTli KvR Zv` i tK Lp GKUv t`Lv hvqbv|
i ay Bmj vgx ivR%wZK`Tj i tbZv-Kg⁰ bb; evsj vt`tki t0yvcTj Bmj vgcwS` awgRt` i tK RbMtYi
KvR Lp GKUv t`Lv hvqbv| %wZK PwiT`i gva`tgB i ay GKwU Avt`vj btK weRqx Kiv hvtebv|
Dctiv³ , Yvej xl AR0 KiTz nte hviv Bmj vgx ivRbwZ KiTe|

GKwU miKvix nvmcvZvtj i Ri0x wefvTmi GK Wv³vi Zui AwfAZvi K_v eY0v KiTz wMtq etj b,
c0Zw`bB`N0bvi wKkvi tivMxT`K c_Pvix wKsev hvT`xiv nvmcvZvtj wbtq Avtmb| iv`v wKsev Ab` tKv_vl
`N0bvi wKkvi tmB wfKwUgtK nvmcvZvtj wbtq AvmtZ wZwb Lp KGB cvAvex-Urc, `w0l qvj v Ab`K_vq
Bmj vgcwS` i t`tLb| iv`v-NvtU AtPbv mvaviY gvbTli wect`-gy0etZ Ab` mvaviY gvbtKB temk
GwMtq AvmtZ t`Lv hvq| GLvtb Bmj vgcwS` i KGB t`Lv hvq| H Wv³vi Zvi Avt`K AwfAZvi K_v
etj b| Zv` i mvt`_ AtbK cv⁰v bvgwR wKsev Zvevj wM Wv³vi Kwj M AvtQb| t`Lv hvT`0, GKRB
BgvTR`x tivMx mvgTb| Ab`w`tK bvgvTRi mgq ntq tMtQ wKsev gmwRt` bvgvTRi RvqvZ` wovtbi
mgq ntqtQ| t`Lv hvte H cv⁰v bvgwR Wv³vi H BgvTR`x tivMx tdtj bvgvTR Pj hvb| nqtZv tm
tivMxi gvivZK ywZ ntq hvT`0 Wv³vti i GB BgvTR`x gvtZ⁰mwf⁰ t`l qvi Afvte| Ab`w`tK bvgvR
Avt`Kuzt` ix Kti covi mgq| AvtQ| ckwnt`0 bvgvR eo bv tivMx eo? Ab` K_vq bvgvR eo bv gvbt

eo? wbdqB H Bmj vgcwšī Reve nte bvgvR eo | gvbtl i PvbZ bvgvR hw` eo-B ntq _vtK, bvgvRi c0qvRtb H gvbtl K euvptbv Riāix | KviY, Avclb Ww³vi mvtntei GK Iqv³ bvgvR RvgvqtZ cotZ wltq GKUv gvbtl gvi v tmtj v | wKš' gvbtl w euvptj tm Rxtb nqtZv nvrvi nvrvi Iqv³ bvgvR Av`vq Ki te, Avj ŋni Avtiv wewfbaBev`vZ-ep` Mx Kivi mthvM cvte |

wKš' Bmj vgcwšī i gvtS GB tevalK i Afve AfbK tewk | gvbtl i c0Z fij emv AfbK tewk c0qvRb | GKRb Bmj vgcwšī wtkl Kti Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj i tbZv-Kgfl gvtS RbevŪe Pwi tti Dcw`wZ GKUv tewkB c0qvRb Zvi Av`k^eev`evqtbi c0qvRtb, gvbtl i KvQvKwQ wltq Zui wgb ev`evqtbi c0qvRtb | Avclb hZB `bwZK Pwi tti Avakvix tnvb bv tKb- hZjY bv Avclb gvbtl i KvQ hvteb ZZjY Avclb mdj ntZ cvi teb bv | RbevŪe Pwi tti hviB _vKte, ivR%bwZK wmwve-wbKvtk tm-B tewk mdj nte; tnvK bv tm tebvgr |

RbgLx Pwi tti GB Afve Bmj vgx `j ,tj vtK AfbK tewk wcuQtqtQ | A_P, Bmj vg RbgLx | bex gmv`š (mv.) wQtj b RbgLx Pwi tti Avakvix | RbMtYi KvQ wZwb GKZp` i `vl qvZ tcwQtqtQb- G thgb mZ` | tZgwb wZwb gvbtl i Kj `vY mvab Kti tQb | gmvj g-Agmvj g wbeftk i mKj gvbtl i Rb` wZwb Kj `vtYi wPšī Ki tZb | mthvM tctj B th Kvtiv DcKvi Kivi Rb` wZwb Dtv-cfo tj tm thtZb |

3. c0Ztekw I mgvtRi mv`_ wewQbZv

ivR%bwZK Kv hµgmn th tKvtbv Kv hµg cwipj bvi tytī cwievi-cwiRb, cvov-c0Ztekw GKUv fvgKv _vtK | Zvt` i mnthvMZv AZ`šī ,iaZcy` t`Lv hvq evsj vt`tki Bmj vgcwšīv Gw K t`tk AfbK wcuQtqtQ | nhiZ Lw` Rv (iv.) Gi tmB nv`xtm ivmj j ŋn (mv.) th Zui AvZwq-`Rtbi mv`_ mvm`úK[©] i yv Kti Pj tZb tmK_v `pZvi mv`_ ej v ntqtQ | Lw` Rv (iv.) etj tQb, ōAvclb AvZwqZvi eÜb msi`Y Kti b0 | wZwb Avtiv etj tQb, ōAvclb AwZw` i tmev Kti b0 | GB th AvZwqZvi eÜb msi`Y Kiv Ges AwZw` i tmev Kiv- GB `w KviYI Lw` Rv (iv.) Gi Av`vi KviY th, Avj ŋn bextK ašK Ki teb bv | eis m`šbxZ Ki teb |

nhiZ gɣvɔʃ (mv.) Zwi beɣ wZ Rxeɓ wɔR esk tKviɔBkɩ i Kiv t_ɩK euavcɔɓ nɩqɩQb teɣk- GUv mZ | wKš' beɣ wZ Rxeɓ GB wɔR esk Ges AvZɣq- ʔRɩbi Kiv t_ɩK teɣk mɩɩwɩMZvɩ tɩtɩqɩQb | Zwi ʔɣ nhiZ Lw` Rv (iv.) meɛŋg Bmj vg MɔY Kɩi ivmɩj j ɩn (mv.) Gi gɩbeɣ ewɩɩtɩqɩQb | PɩPɩɩZv fɩB nhiZ Avj x (iv.) tQvUɩ i gɩa` meɛŋg Bmj vg MɔY Kɩi ivmɩj j ɩn (mv.) Gi wɣkɩtK AvɩiK avc GwMɩq wɔtɩqɩQb | PɩPɩ nhiZ nɣghv (iv.) Bmj vg MɔY Kɩi cvɩk `wɩtɩqɩQb, ZɩK meɩPɩq teɣk mɩɩwɩMZv KɩiɩQb | Bmj vɩgi BwZnɩɩm exiɩhv×v wɩɩɩɩe cwi wPwZ tɩtɩqɩQb GB PɩPɩ nɣghv (iv.) | GK Avej j vɩve Qvov Ab` PɩPɩv Cɣvb bv Avɩtɩ I beɣwɩi mɩɩ_ AZ`šɩ gaj mɩɩúK©i vLɩZb¹⁶ | Avej Zvɩj e hɩ I Cɣvb Avɩbbɩw wKš' beɣwɩi Rb` me©^w` ɩq mɩvɩh` KɩiɩQb | wZb eQi tKɩte Avej Zvɩj te e`x Ae`vq MvɩQi cvZv ɩLɩq Avɩvɩɩi wQɩj b GB PɩPɩ | fɩwZRvɩtK tɩɩLɩQb Qvqvi gɩa` | weɩiwa kɩɩ³ Avj ɩni beɩi weɩɩ× AɩtK teɣk IohšjKɩɩj I nZ`vi gɩZv cwi Kɩi bv MɔY KɩiɩZ cvɩi wɩ Avej Zvɩj teɩ Rxeɩ kvq | Kvi Y wZwɩ wQɩj b G ɩyɩɩ eo Ašɩvq | weɩb`^i Rbx gɣvɔʃ (mv.) ɩK cvɩvɩ w` ɩqɩQb-- Gi `ɔvšɩ wZxqɩU cvɩ qv Kɩwɩ | wɩwɩ_ ivɩZ wɣbvi DcZ`Kvq gɩ bvevɩxi mɩɩ_ AvKveɩ evqɩZ AbyɔZ nɩwQj , ɩm mgq LÄi nɩZ ivmɩj i cvɩvɩ`wɩɩZ `Úvqɣvb ɩm e`wɩU ivmɩj i PɩPɩ nɣghv ɩQvUfɩB Aveɩm ZLbɩ wQɩj b gkwi Kɩi i gɩa` | G ɩZv ɩMɩj v AvZɣq- ʔRb KZɣ ivmɩj j ɩn (mv.) Gi `vɩ qvZx wɣkɩtɩ mɩɩwɩMZv | Ab`w` ɩK, ivmɩj j ɩn (mv.) I cwi evi -cwi Rɩbi cvɩk `wɩtɩqɩQb | mɩɩwɩMZv KɩiɩQb D`vi fɩte | PɩPɩ Avej Zvɩj teɩ Avw_ɣ Kó j vNe KɩiɩZ PɩPɩɩZv fɩB Avj xi `wɩqɩZ; ɩQvU ɩ_ɩKB ivmɩj j ɩn (mv.) MɔY KɩiɩQb | Avej Zvɩj e Ges Lw` Rvi gZji ci nhiɩZi Rxeɓ `ɩ` ɩ Avɩi v NɩɩfZ nq | Zvɩ i gZi ci B nhiZɩK nZ`vi cwi Kɩi bv Kiv nq Ges tkl chšɩ ZvɩK wɩRi Z Kɩi g°v QvɩZ nq | t`Lv hvɩ`Q, Avj ɩni ivmɩj i wɣkb ev`évqɩbi cɩ_ wɩR cwi Rɩbi tɩvK ZvɩK mɩɩwɩMZv KɩiɩQb | Avj ɩni ivmɩj wɩR AvZɣq- ʔRɩbi mɩɩ_ thvMvɩthvM i yv Kɩi Pj ɩZb | cɩZteɣkɩ i mɩɩ_ mɩɩúK©i thvMvɩthvM i yv KɩiɩZb wɩqɩZ | dj kɩZɩZ Zvɩv beɩtK fvj teɩmɩQj AKvZɩi | i aybex wɩɩɩe bq, i ay AvZɣq wɩɩɩe bq, GKRB mɩɩZteɣk wɩɩɩe, GKRB fvɩj v `Rb wɩɩɩe Zvɩv ZvɩK fvj teɩmɩQ | Bmj vg MɔY bv Kɩi AɩtɩK beɩi cvɩk `wɩtɩqɩQ | GɩZ beɩ Zwi `vɩ qvZx wɣkb we`ɩZɩZ AɩtK Uv GwMɩq wQɩj b |

evsj v`tki Bmj vgcwšt`i týtĭ mgm`v nť"Q, th hZ eo tbZv tm ZZ tenk cwievi-cwi Rb, cvov-cĭZtenkť`i t_ťK wev'Qbq AvZkq-`Rb, cvov-cĭZtenkť`i mvť_ Bmj vgcwšt`i m`úK©Zj bvgj K Abť`i PvBťZ GKUz KGB nq| K`vWvi wfvĚK Bmj vgx `j ,ťj vi `j xq KgPx Ggbfvte mvRvťbv nq th B"Qv Kiťj I GKRb tbZv ev KgPcw Rťbi mvť_ vbqwgZ thvMvťhvM i`yv Kťi Pj v m`e nqbv| AvZkq-`Rb GKUv d`v±i nťZ cvťi GKRb ivR%bwZK tbZv wKsev KgP ivR%bwZK wgb ev`evqťbi týtĭ | ivRbwZťZ msNvZ-msNťI P gťLvqL nťZ nq KLťbv KLťbv| Gťýtĭ AvZkq-`Rb ivRbwZi Dťx©Iťv Zvi ivRbwZK `Rťbi cťy GwMťq AvmťZ cvťi hw` Zvi thvMvťhvM _vťK Hfvte| wbePb ivRbwZi GKUv welq| eZqvb mgťq Bmj vgx ivRbwZi j`y"-DťI k" ev`evqťbi týtĭ wbePb LpB ,iaZcy© `ťj i cťy wbePb Kťi _vťKb e`w³ | `j xq cw Pq wbtq e`w³ `ťj i cĭZwbvazj Kťi _vťKb| H e`w³ i e`w³ BťgR Ges mvgwRK tbUI qvK©LpB ,iaZcy©wbePb weRťq týtĭ | Gťýtĭ AvZkq-`Rb, mgvťRi tјvKRb ,iaZcy©fvqKv cvj b KiťZ cvťib| `j xq cw Pq fťj wbtRi H `Rťbi cťy gvtv bvgťZ cvťib wKsev wbtRi H `Rťbi Rb" H `ťj i mg_RI nťq thťZ cvťib Gme AvZkq-`Rb| H e`w³ i MňYťhvM`Zvi KviťY mgvťRi gvb| ZvťK MňY Kťi hv cKviťšI `ťj i Rb" jvťfi KviY nťq `wovq| wKš' evsj v`tki Bmj vgcwšt`i v Gťýtĭ AťbK e`_B ej v hvq| Zvť`i Pwiťĭ cw Rb-cĭZtenki mvť_ mjm`úK©ivLvi wel qwU KGB j`y" Kiv hvq| GKwU D`vniY t`I qv hvK-

gťb Kiab, ŐKŐ GKwU Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `ťj i KgP| Avi ŐLŐ eťRq v tKvťbv ivR%bwZK `ťj i KgP `ĴRb PvPvťZv fvB| Zvť`i `ĴRťbi wcZv tetP tbB| AvťQb GKRb PvPv| PvPvi bvg ŐMŐ| ŐKŐ vbqwgZ cuP I qv³ bvgvR cťo, Kvťiv mvť_ Ab`vq AvPiY Kťibv, tKvťbv cĭZvi Yvgj K KvťRi mwnZ m`ú,³ bq, cvov-cĭZtenk wKsev Ab" Kvťiv mvť_ `p`envi Kťibv| Ab`w tK, ŐLŐ Lp GKUv bvgvR cťobv, `pMzi mvť_ wKQwv RwoZ, Amrcšiq wKQwv m`ú`I ewbtqťQ tm| PvPv ŐMŐ cĭq mgqB ŐLŐ tK eKvenK Kťib| vbqwgZ bvgvR covi ZvM` t`b Ges `pMz bv Kivi K_v eťj b| wKš' Zvici I PvPv fvZRV ŐKŐ Gi PvBťZ ŐLŐ tK cŐ` Kťib tenk| ŐLŐ tK eKvenK Kťib tenk, Avevi Av`i I Kťib tenk| GKw`b PvPvťK wRÁvmv Kiv nťjv th, Zj bvgj K fvťjv Pwiťĭ i nI qv mťĚj| Avcwb ŐKŐ Gi PvBťZ ŐLŐ tK tenk fvj evťmb tKb? PvPv ŐMŐ Gi Reve wQťjv- ŐKŐ %bwZK Pwiťĭ i AnaKvix nťj I Zvi Dci wbfP Kiv hvqbv| wec`-gyQeťZ ŐLŐ Gi Dci B wbfP Kiv hvte|

GKevi PVPV ÔMÔ Amy' ntq ctob | Wv³v̄ti i Kv̄tQ w̄btq hvevi ḡtZv Av̄tQ t̄Kej ÔKÔ I ÔLÔ | GKB mḡtq ÔKÔ Gi `tj i GK t̄bZv Amy' | ÔKÔ tmB t̄bZv̄tK w̄btq e"̄ | PVPV ÔMÔ Gi t̄mev-hZæKivi mḡqB cv̄t"Qbv tm | Aek" gv̄tS-ḡtã" PVPvi t̄LwR-Lei t̄bq Ges bvgvRv̄tšÍ PVPvi m̄ȳZvi Rb" t̄vqvI K̄ti | Gw̄ t̄K GB mḡtq ÔLÔ Gi t̄bZv ivRavbx t̄_t̄K Gj vKvq Ḡtm̄t̄Qb, _vK̄tebI K̄tqK w̄ b | ÔLÔI ZvB e"̄ t̄bZv̄tK w̄btq | w̄KŠ' PVPvi AmȳZvi w̄elq̄wI Zv̄tK f̄v̄w̄tq Zj j | tm PVPv̄tK Wv³v̄ti i Kv̄tQ w̄btq t̄Mj | Wv³vi nvmcvZv̄tj f̄wZ"Kivi K_v ej t̄j ÔLÔ nvmcvZv̄tj f̄wZ"Kivi e"̄ v̄ Kij | ÔMÔ nvmcvZv̄tj gZ̄yi ç̄hi ,Ȳt̄Qb | ÔLÔ PVPvi t̄mev-i k̄h̄ v̄ K̄ti Ges d̄wK w̄ t̄q t̄bZv̄tK I mḡq t̄`q | hLb t̄bZvi Kv̄tQ hv̄q ÔLÔ ZLb Kv̄D̄t̄K PVPvi Kv̄tQ ti t̄L hv̄q, t̄bZvi Aw̄k̄p̄ w̄btq Avevi w̄d̄ti Av̄tm | GKw̄ b t̄bZv̄tK w̄btq PVPvi kh̄vcv̄t̄k w̄btq Av̄tm | t̄bZv th ÔLÔ Gi PVPv̄tK t̄`L̄t̄Z Ḡtm̄t̄Qb- ciw̄ b c̄w̄I Kv̄q Q̄w̄el Q̄vcv nq | K̄tqKw̄ b Amy' _vK̄vi ci ÔMÔ gv̄iv t̄M̄t̄j b | gv̄iv hv̄l q̄vi ci ÔLÔ Gi e"̄ Zv t̄eto hv̄q | tm PVPvi k̄ti K̄tj i t̄j vKRb mn AvZ̄wq-`Rb mevB̄t̄K gZ̄yi m̄sev` R̄vbv̄t̄bvi e"̄ v̄ K̄ti | PVPvi `vdb-K̄vd̄t̄bi e"̄ v̄ K̄ti | w̄b̄t̄R L̄p̄ GKUv Ūw̄c c̄t̄ibv | GB w̄ b Ūw̄c c̄t̄i PVPvi R̄vbv̄hv̄q AskM̄h̄Y K̄ti | ÔMÔ Gi k̄ti i ev̄mo Ges Ab̄vb" hv̄iv mevB ÔLÔ Gi ḡvãtḡ Lei t̄c̄t̄j b Ges Z̄viv Ḡtm ÔLÔ Gi e"̄ w̄Ze"̄ Zv t̄`t̄L L̄p̄B Avb̄w` Z n̄t̄j b | mevB ÔLÔ Gi c̄k̄smv K̄ti | GB mḡt̄qi GB f̄w̄gKv t̄KD f̄j t̄Z cv̄t̄ibv | Ab̄w` t̄K, PVPvi gZ̄zi mḡq ÔKÔ Zvi t̄bZvi kh̄vcv̄t̄k | gZ̄zi m̄sev` i t̄b ÔKÔ ev̄w̄t̄Z Av̄tm Ges `vdb-K̄vd̄t̄b Ask t̄bq | PVPvi R̄vbv̄hvi b̄vgv̄t̄RI B̄vgv̄w̄Z K̄ti | t̄`Lv t̄M̄t̄j v, ÔLÔ Zvi me AvZ̄wq-`Rb I Gj vK̄vev̄m̄xi Kv̄tQ R̄b̄w̄c̄q̄ nt̄q DV̄t̄j v | Ab̄w` t̄K, ÔKÔ t̄K mevB f̄v̄t̄j v R̄vb̄t̄j I mevB ÔLÔ Gi m̄v̄t̄_ t̄h̄v̄M̄v̄t̄h̄M̄ iv̄t̄L |

BDw̄bq̄b c̄w̄i I ` w̄bēP̄t̄b ÔKÔ Zvi `j t̄_t̄K ḡt̄bv̄bq̄b cv̄q | t̄m w̄bēP̄t̄b t̄dj K̄ti | Avi GKevi ÔLÔ t̄K Zvi `j ḡt̄bv̄bq̄b t̄`q | ÔKÔ w̄bēP̄Z n̄t̄j `p̄w̄Z K̄itebv, miK̄v̄t̄i i eiv̄i w̄K̄ḡt̄Zv e>Ub n̄te-- GUv mZ" | w̄KŠ' Z̄vici I gv̄b̄j t̄fv̄U w̄ t̄j v ÔLÔ t̄K | K̄viY ÔLÔ Gj vKvq t̄ew̄k R̄b̄w̄c̄q̄ | w̄bēP̄Z nI q̄vi ci miK̄vix eiv̄t̄i i t̄ew̄ki f̄v̄M UvKv AvZ̄v̄vr K̄ti t̄d̄t̄j ÔLÔ t̄P̄q̄vi ḡv̄b | AvZ̄v̄vrKZ UvKvi GKUv Ask w̄ t̄q gv̄t̄S gv̄t̄S `t̄`-Am̄nvq gv̄b̄j t̄K `vb K̄ti | Z̄vici I ÔLÔ gv̄b̄t̄i i Kv̄tQ R̄b̄w̄c̄q̄ | K̄viY, cv̄ov-c̄ŴZ̄t̄ew̄k I mḡv̄t̄Ri gv̄b̄t̄i i m̄v̄t̄_ ÔLÔ t̄ew̄k t̄ḡt̄k | w̄bēP̄t̄bi ivR̄bw̄w̄Z̄t̄Z ÔKÔ Gi PVPv̄t̄Z ÔLÔ Āt̄bK Ḡw̄M̄t̄q | R̄bM w̄ec`-ḡȳQ̄et̄Z ÔKÔ Gi PVPv̄t̄Z ÔLÔ t̄K-B gv̄b̄j cv̄q t̄ew̄k | Av̄m̄t̄j R̄bMY `p̄w̄Z̄t̄K N̄ȳv K̄ti w̄KB; w̄KŠ'

Zviv Zv` i Kv`Qi gvb|`K Rbc`Zwbwa wntmte t` LtZ Pvq| GB ,Y hw` OKO Gi gta` _vKtZv; Zvntj
OL` wbePb Kivi wPšf-B Ki`Z cvi`Zv bv|

evsj v`tki tcyvc`U Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i tenki fVM tbZv-KgP Pwi` OKO Gi g`Zv| gv`tmvi
tgšj fxt` i GKUv Ask`K t` Lv hvq, Zv` i gtbvfe Ggb th mgv`Ri gvb| Avtj g wntmte Zv` i k`v
Ki`K, mvj vg w`K| th AvtM mvj vg w`te tm DEg- GgbwU ntj I AtbK tgšj fx mvtne`K t` Lv hvq G
KvRwU bv Kti wbtRB mvj vtgi Atcyvq _v`Kb| w`tkl Kti GB c`YZv t` Lew` Nivbvi Avtj g-
Dj vgv` i gta` tenk| Avevi gvb|li ewotZ `vl qvZ Lvl qvi w`K t`_tK Avtj g-Dj vgviv GwM`q|
wbtRt` i ewotZ mgv`Ri gvb|`K Dbvivi `vl qvZ Lvl qvb etU; Zte tmUv wbtRt` i Llevti i `vl qvZ
Mh`Yi PvBtZ Kg| Gmtei evBti wKQz wKQz Bmj vgcwš` AvtQ hv` i Pwi` `Zšj| Zv` i gvtS itqtQ
mvgwRK ,Y| mgv`Ri gvb|li mvt_ tgkvi ,Y| Kj `vtY-AKj `vtY KvQ hvl qvi ,Y| Gme e`w`t` i
tj`T t` Lv hvq, Zv` i wbtRt` i `j`K Mh`Y bv Kijtj I Gme e`w`t`K mgv`Ri gvb| Mh`Y Kti| tfvU
w`tq wbePZ Kti| Gi Kg Rbw`tj vKRb Avevi Zv` i `tj _v`Kb tKvbVmv| thgb, Rvgqv`Z
Bmj vgx i GKRb tbZv, w`wb ci ci `jevi DctRjv tPqvi g`vb wbePZ ntqtQb| H tPqvi g`vtbi tRj vq
Zvi PvBtZ Avtiv eo tbZv itqtQb| wKš` tmme eo eo tbZvi PvBtZ RbM`Yi KvQ Rbw`tj GB
DctRjv tPqvi g`vb| `tj i c`ZKj mg`q 2009 mv`j Ges 2014 mv`j ci ci `B evi wZwb DctRjv
tPqvi g`vb wbePZ nb| Gj vKv w`tkl Y Kijtj t` Lv hvq, t`tki Acivci DctRjvi PvBtZ G DctRj vq
Rvgqv`Z Bmj vgx i Ae`vb Zj bvgj K `eP| wKš` H Rvgqv`Z tbZv e`w`MZ Rbw`tjZvi etj , mgv`Ri
gvb|li KvQ Mh`YthvM`Zvi etj Ges Gj vKvi wewfbæc`fvekvj x estk AvZ`qZv _vKvq tmB esk I
AvZ`qt` i mn`thvM`Zvq wZwb `tj i c`ZKj mg`q `tj i Rb` c`ZKj GKUv Gj vKv t`_tK tPqvi g`vb
wbePZ nt`Qb| Avtiv wewfbæRvqMvq thLv`b Bmj vgcwš` i wbePtb wRq t` Lv tM`Q, tenki fVM tj`T
t` Lv tM`Q `tj i PvBtZ c`_f wbtRi thvM`Zv Ges mgv`Ri gvb|li KvQ e`w`MZ Mh`YthvM`Zv wRtqi
tj`T gj d`v±i wQj |

cwi evi -cwi Rb Ges mgv†Ri gvb†I cĀZ mġn̄úK©ivLvi „YwU nhiZ ġn̄v̄š (mv.) Gi ġtā cYġvĪvq
wQ†jv| beġ q†Zi †NvIYv †`qvi ci †h wēlq wZwb „iāZjw̄ †q†Qb Ges KġAvb cieZġZ †h AvZġqZvi
wēlq AvqVZ bwiRj K†i†Q ivmġj ġn̄ (mv.) Gi Rxe†b †m mKġ PwiwĪK ġvāġ©c†eB wēKwKZ nI qvi
ēēv Avj ġn̄ K†i†Qb| i†³i AvZġq†`i ēvc†i nhiZ mēv hZġxj wQ†j b| beġ q†Zi `wqZj cvj †bi
ci I AvZġqZvi wēlq A†bK nww̄ m D†j Ī K†i†Qb Avi w†` R AeZxY©n†q†Q KġAvbj Kwī†ġ, †Zvgiv
Avj ġn̄†K fq Ki hvi b†ġ †Zvgiv AwāKvi `wē Ki Avi mZK©_vK AvZġqZvi AwāKvi I m̄ú†K†P
wēlq, wġġqB Avj ġn̄ †Zvgv†`i I ci Zx†ġē`w̄ iv†Lb¹⁷| † ivmġj ġn̄ (mv.) e†j b, †mveavb, i³ m̄ú†K†P
AvZġqZv wQbKvixiv Rvbw†Z h†e b¹⁸| † wZwb Av†iv e†j b, †AvZġqZvi m̄úK©Z_v ††i†ng†KĲ Avj ġn̄
Avi†ki m†_ j Uwk†q †i†L†Qb †h Zv wK ivL†e †m Avj ġn̄i m†_ m̄úK©wK ivL†e, †h wew̄QbāKi †e †m
Avj ġn̄i m†_ m̄úK©wew̄Qbāwēbó Ki†e¹⁹| † Be†b AveŸm (iv) e†j b, Awġ ivm†j i Rev†b i †b̄w, wZwb
e†j †Qb, †Zviv ġġgb bq hviv cĀZ†ek†K †ġvZ©†i†L Avnvi K†i²⁰| † ġn̄v̄š (mv.) cĀZ†ek†`i Lei
bv w†q, Avm̄v†e m†dvi †j vK†`i Avn†i i ēēv bv K†i Lvevi ġ†L †`bwb|

ivmġj ġn̄ (mv.) AwZw_†`i tmev Ki†Zb| KvĪev kixd ġ°vq Aew̄Z wēavq nvRvi nvRvi eQi †_†K
Kve†Kw̄`K wew̄fbāġj vKv I Rbc` †_†K Zx_†vĪxiv wfo Rġv†Zv| †KvivBk †cŠĒwġ †Kiv wē†`k†`i
Rxeb m̄ú` j ††bi Drme KiZ wē†kl K†i n̄¼ †ġšm†ġ; hw̄ I RwwZMZFv†e Avieiv AwZw_civqY|
ġn̄v̄š (mv.) evj `Kuj n†Z Am̄vq, wē†`kx I AwZw_†`i m̄vq m̄ú` j ††bi `k` †`†L Avm̄Q†j b| c†i
wġ dj d†Rj m̄sMv̄b m̄w̄i D††k`I wQj mgv†R kv̄š cĀZōv, wē†`k†`i wbi vcĒv cĲ vb|

Avc`vqb, †ngv̄b`vix n†`Q AvZġq-`Rb, cvov-cĀZ†ek Ges mgv†Ri gvb†I m†_ mġn̄úK©i ġvi GKwU
ġvāġ| G GK eo „Y| nhiZ ġn̄v̄š (mv.)-Gi ġtā G „Y wQ†j v A†bK †ek| Zwi GB D`vi PwiĪ†K
RvZxq Kwe KvRx bRiāġ Bmġvg d†U†q Z†j †Qb ġf†e, †Zvgiv a†ġ©Awēk/m††i Zġġ NYv bwn
K†i/Avcb Zv†`i KwīqvQ †mev VvB w̄†q w†R N†i| † ġifc DrKāZġ Av`†k†P ġvā†ġB wēk†vcx
Bmġv†ġi c†vi I RvMiY N†U†Q| c†wġ Z ivR%wZK `†j i †bZv†`i A†b†Ki ġtā GB „Y †`Lv hvq|
Aek` Bmġvgx ivR%wZK `†j i A†b†Ki ġtā I GB „Y Av†Q| Z†e Kg|

4. mvgwRK KgPxtZ AskMh̄bi Afve

bej Z c̄m̄Bi ci Lw̄ Rv (mv.) Gi mvšbv m̄oj Z tmB nv`xtm ivmj j on (mv.) RbKj `vYgj K Kv̄R AskMh̄bi w̄el q̄u D̄v Ḡtm̄Q | w̄K̄kvi eq̄tm w̄j dj dRj MVb tZv ivmj j on (mv.) Gi mvgwRK KgP̄x, RbKj `vYgj K Kv̄R AskMh̄bi Yi GK̄u Rj ší `w̄j | mvgwRK KgP̄xtZ evsj v̄t̄ki Bmj vgc̄w̄š̄ i Dc̄w̄ w̄Z Kg-B c̄w̄j w̄yZ nq | Āt̄bK Bmj vgc̄w̄š̄ w̄K̄sev av̄ḡR̄ tj vK Av̄t̄Qb hviv Zv̄t̄ i mvḡt̄b w̄ec̄ t̄ L̄t̄j I tmB w̄ec̄ t̄_̄t̄K D̄x̄v̄ti i w̄P̄š̄i bv K̄ti Bmj v̄t̄gi w̄ewa-w̄eavb cvj b̄t̄KB t̄enk̄ , īz̄j; w̄ t̄q _v̄t̄Kb |

c̄w̄_exi t̄Kv_vl t̄Kv_vl ivR%w̄ZK Av̄t̄`vj t̄bi t̄P̄t̄q mvgwRK Av̄t̄`vj t̄bi c̄f̄ve t̄ekx t̄`Lv hvq | t̄hgb B̄t̄`v̄t̄bw̄kq̄t̄Z t̄gv̄nv̄š̄v̄ qv, t̄`l qvb `vl qvn, bvn`vZj Dj vgv c̄f̄w̄Z msMVb ivR%w̄ZK msMVb Kivi Av̄t̄M 1945 mv̄t̄j `v̄axbZv j v̄t̄fi ci mvgwRK I `vl qvn Kv̄h̄q̄g c̄w̄i P̄vj bv K̄ti e`c̄K Mb̄w̄f̄w̄É i P̄bv K̄ti | Gi dt̄j ivó̄t̄q q̄lgZvq hvivB Av̄m̄xb t̄nvK bv t̄Kb Zv̄t̄ i c̄f̄ve _v̄t̄K | G t̄_̄t̄K c̄w̄īvi t̄h, ivR%w̄ZK f̄v̄t̄e gv̄t̄V t̄b̄t̄g q̄lgZvi c̄Z̄Ø̄Üx bv n̄t̄q hvivB q̄lgZvq hvK Zv̄t̄ i Dci c̄f̄ve Ges w̄bq̄š̄p̄ t̄i t̄L Āt̄bK Uv̄t̄M̄ n̄w̄mj Kiv hvq | Zj t̄`i , t̄j b gv̄f̄t̄ḡU Ges B̄t̄`v̄t̄bw̄kq̄t̄Z t̄gv̄nv̄š̄v̄ q̄t̄K State within the state ej v nq |

gv̄b̄t̄l i K̄j `v̄t̄b w̄bR̄t̄K w̄b̄t̄q̄w̄RZ K̄ti v, Aḡyn̄ij g k̄vmK n̄t̄j I Z̄ȳg Zv̄t̄ i t̄K m̄v̄nv̄h̄ K̄ti gv̄b̄t̄l i Kv̄t̄Q t̄c̄š̄t̄Q hv̄l | `vE` (Av.) Z̄vj t̄Zi t̄mbv ew̄nb̄t̄Z t̄hv̄M w̄ t̄q R̄vj t̄K n̄Z̄v K̄ti gv̄b̄t̄l i Kv̄t̄Q Ggb f̄v̄t̄e w̄bR̄t̄K `v̄cb K̄ti b t̄h, Z̄vj t̄Zi B̄t̄š̄K̄t̄j i ci Zvi m̄š̄ib̄t̄K gv̄b̄l ivRv bv ew̄b̄t̄q `vE` (Av.) t̄KB ivó̄c̄āvb w̄nt̄m̄t̄e M̄h̄Y K̄ti | K̄j Av̄b GB c̄x̄w̄Zi c̄k̄smv K̄ti t̄Q |

e`w̄³MZ f̄v̄t̄e mvgwRK w̄K̄sev RbKj `vYgj K Kv̄R AskMh̄bi c̄vk̄vc̄w̄k̄ m̄v̄s̄M̄v̄b̄K̄f̄v̄t̄e evsj v̄t̄ t̄k̄ mvgwRK KgP̄x cvj b Kivi ḡt̄Zv KZ t̄h w̄el q̄ i t̄q̄t̄Q | c̄P̄w̄j Z avivi ivR%w̄ZK `j , t̄j vi I Aek̄ mvgwRK Kv̄h̄q̄t̄g m̄ú³Zv Kg | t̄bZv w̄bēP̄b K̄ti mḡv̄t̄Ri gv̄b̄l | t̄bZvB t̄Zv ivRb̄w̄Z c̄w̄i P̄vj bv

Kiteb| wR `tj i iRbxwZ bq; i vóiq i vRbxwZ| G tBZv wbePZ nb wZwb whwb mvgwRK KgRvtÜ
_vtKb AtbK tenk mæú,³ |

evsj vt` tk AtbK GbwRI mvgwRK KgPw Pwj tq hvf"Q | Gme mvgwRK KgPw Pwj tq Zvi v Awl_ Rfvte
Ges mvgwRKfvte j vfgvb nt"Ob | t` Lv hvq, hviv Gme mvgwRK KvR RwoZ Zvi v Bmj vgx `j ,tj vi
mg_ R bb | W. tgvnvæ§ BDbym Mto Ztj tQb MÖgxY e"vsK | Zvi GB e"vsKtKi gva"tg wewfbæKvh"µg
cwi Pwj Z nq | mvivt` tk itqtQ MÖgxb e"vsKtKi tBUl qvK® GB MÖgxY e"vsK tbttej cj`vi l cvq |
Bmj vgcwšiv i iæi w`tk MÖgxb e"vsKtKi weiæ× Ae`vb tbb | dtj AtbK RvqMvq MÖgxY e"vsK Zvi kvLv
Lj tZ cvtiwb | Kvh"µg Pvj vtZ cvtiwb | Bmj vgcwšt` i h³ wQj , MÖgxY e"vsK GKwU mÿ x cÖZôvb | Gi
Kvh"µg A%amj vngK | wKš' wKB Avt`í Avt`í MÖgxY e"vsK me RvqMvq Qnotq ctotQ | KviY,
Bmj vgcwšiv MÖgxb e"vsKtKi wetiwaZv Kiti | gvbti Rb` ýi` wewbtqvM cKí wbtq GwMtq Avtmwb |
gvb | ýi` wewbtqvM wbtZ Zvi cÖqvRtb MÖgxY e"vsKtKi KvQ GtmQ | W. BDbym GB mvgwRK KgPwi
gva"tg AtbK e`emv KitiQb, AvšRwZK L`wZi AR® KitiQb Ges mteP AvšRwZK cj`vi tbttej
cj`vi jvf KitiQb | MÖgxY e"vsKtKi ci Gme Kvh"µg wbtq RbMtYi migtb Avtm e"vK, Avkv cFwZ
ms`v | Gt` i tKvttvUvB Bmj vgcwš' bq | G,tj vi aviK-evnKiv tKDB Bmj vgcwš' bb | Aek` Bmj vgx
e"vsK Avi wGm cKtí i gva"tg ýi` wewbtqvM Kvh"µg i iæKti | GUv Bmj vgcwšt` i Øviv ntqtQ wKB |
Bmj vgcwšiv MÖgxY e"vsKtKi wetiwaZv Kti hw` Avi wGm Gi gZ mÿ gy³ tKvttv cKí wbtq RbMtYi
KvQ nvmRi ntZv Zvtj Zvt` i tmB wetiwaZv AtbK tenk KvhRi ntZv | wKš' Zvi v GUv Ktiwb | iay
nvj vj -nvi vtgi t`vnb w`tq Gmtei wetiwaZv KitiQ | A_P GLb t` Lv hvf"Q Bmj vgx i vR%wZK `tj i
mg_ R AtbK tj vK MÖgxY e"vsK, e"vK, Avkv BZ`w` ms`vi m`m`, MÖnK |

Ab`vb` tÿtî AtbK mvgwRK msMVb evsj vt` tk AtbK L`wZ tctqtQ | thgb, ^mq`v wi RI qvbn nvmvtti
tbZtZ; cwi tekew` msMVb tejv, evsj vt` k cwi tek Avt` vj b (evcv), cwi tek ewPvI Avt` vj b (cev)
BZ`w` | Gi Kg Avti v AtbK msMVb cwi tek wbtq KvR KitiQ | Bmj vg cwi tek i ývi Dci AtbK ,iæZ;
w`tqtQ | eÿ tivctbi K_v etj tQ | wKš' Bmj vgcwšiv Gmte tbb | agcvb, ZvgvK BZ`w` i weiæ× KvR
KitiQ wewfbæmsMVb | gv`tki weiæ× AtbK ,tjv msMVb mµµq | Gme KvRi tbb Bmj vgcwšiv |

Bmjvg tbkvi weiaḏx, gv`tki weiaḏx Ktvi Ae`vrb itqtQ| Bmjvgcwišiv Bmjvtgi G welq,tjv
gvbḏli KvḏQ Dc`vcb Kitz cviḏZv| gv`K, Zvgvḏki weiaḏx Ae`vb vbḏZ cviḏZv| Gmtei Rb` th
Avjv`v GbwiRI jvMte Ggb ḏZv bq; `tji KgḡPxi gḏa` Gme ivLḏj I ḏZv nq|

Ziḏ`i eZḡvb Rbwiḏj tbZv Giḏ`vMvb B`vḏj i ḏgqi _vKvi mgqB knḏi i cwi`QbZv AvfHvb, hvbHU
vbimb I RbKj`vY `e`gj`I vbqšb Kḏi e`cK RbwiḏjZv ARḡ Kḏib| Avi ZvB Giḏ`vMvḏbi
mdjZvi wQḏb ḏhgubfvte itqtQ Zvi WvBvwiGK ḏZḏZi _Yvejx, ḏZḡvb Av`wkḡ ḏkMvḏbi cwiḏZḡ
ḏPḏL covi gZ A`%wZK Dbqbl ZvḏK mdj I Rbwiḏj KḏiḏQ|

5. kḡRwe I tgnbwZ gvḏj msukḡ KgḡPxi Abyw`wZ

evsjvḏ`tki evgcwiš`j ,tjv kḡRwe I tgnbwZ gvḏjli GKUv Astki mg_ḡ vbḏq GLḏbv wḏḏK AvḏQ|
KviY, Zviv kḡKḏ`i K_v etj, tgnbwZ gvḏjli K_v etj | kḡRwe I tgnbwZ gvḏj msukḡ KgḡPxi
itqtQ Zvḏ`i `tj | ḏtj G ḏyḏḏ Zviv AvakZi cḏfvekjx I tmv`Pvi | evgcwišiv e`vcKfvte Zvḏ`i
`ḏ`kḡKḏ`i `vex I B`QvḏK KvḏR jvMvq| wKš` Bmjvgcwiš`j ,tjv AvḏḏK AvḏQ gv`ḏmvi Qvḏ`-wkḏK
Ges GK Mḏc Bmjvgcwiš`i gvḏS| ḏ`tki gvḏjli GKUv eo Ask kḡRwe Ges tgnbwZ| ejḏZ nq
ḏ`tki gvḏjli eo AskwUB K.I.K, kḡK I tgnbwZ| wkḏ kḡK, Mvḏḡḡm kḡK I KwiiMi- Gi tgnbwZ
gvḏj | eZḡvb eo eo knḏi -bMḏi KgḡZ G GK vekvj RbḏMvḏx| Zviv cḡqB _vḏK msNeḏ I HK`ex |
GB kḡK I tgnbwZ ḏkḡYi gvḏjliv AḏbK mgq Avḏ`vj b Kḏi, agḏḏUi WvK w`ḏq APjve`vi mḏḡ
Kitz cvḏi | GB eo Astki gvḏjli mg_ḡ Qvov ivRbwiZḏZ mdjZv Avmte wkfvte? ḏ`tki K.I.K,
kḡK tgnbwZ gvḏjli mg_ḡ tḏZ cḏwḏj Z ivR%wZK `j ,tjvi itqtQ cḏPov| Zvḏ`i itqtQ kḡK
msMvb| evsjvḏ`k mn cḡ_exi Ab`vb` ḏ`tki Bmjvgx Avḏ`vj b kḡK ḏkḡYi mvgvb`B cḏve ḏdjḏZ
ḏḏiḏQ| Avakvsk gḡmḏj g ḏ`ḏk (vgki, mḏ vb, RWḡ, wZDwḏkqv, Avj ḏRwi qv, cvwk`vb BZ`w`) Qvḏḏ`i
gḏa` Bmjvgx Avḏ`vj ḏbi ḏkKo Mfḏḏi tḏw`Z Kiv mḏe nḏj I ; kḡK ḏkḡYi gḏa` Avḏ`vj ḏbi Dcw`wZ
bMb`²¹ | mḏvḏb Bmjvgx ivRbwiZi AḏbK tewk cḏve _vKv mḏEj| tmLvḏb kḡKḏ`i gvḏS Bmjvgx

Avf`vj tbi cŕve AfbK Kg | mÿ vb b`vkbvj Bmj vvgK dŕUi tbZv W. nvmvb Zi vex Zvi ōmÿ vtb Bmj vgx
Avf`vj bŕ MŕŠ G ũel qmU Dŕj L Kŕi tŕQb |

BnKvj xb Rxeŕb DbrZi ũkLŕi AvŕivnY Kivi gj PmveKvW gvbtŕi KgŕŕZv | gvbeRvvi Zi Aw`Zi;
cŕvWZ, mf`Zv, Dbŕb- meŕKŕj gj i tŕtŕQ kŕj | Bmj vg kŕjŕK Acwi mxg ghŕ v w` tŕtŕQ | mf` RMŕZi
gvbŕ hLb kŕgi ghŕ v I kŕjŕKi AŕaKvi cŕZŕvi Rb` eŕKi i³ w` tŕ AvZŕvM Kŕi ŕQj , Gi eŕKvj
AvŕMB ũekRbxb Rxebr` kŕBmj vg kŕgi ghŕ v I kŕjK ev tgnbWZ gvbtŕi AŕaKvi ũbŕŕZ Kŕi tŕQ²² |
DcvRŕbi w` tŕK agŕŕY gvbtŕK DrmvinZ Kŕi cŕeŕ Kŕi Avŕb Bi kv` nŕtŕQ, ŕhLb bvgvR tŕkl nŕtŕ hvq,
ZLb tŕZvgi v f-cŕŕ Qŕoŕtŕ ctov Avi Avj ŕni AbMŕh AŕŕŕŕY e`vcZ nŕtŕ hvI²³ | ŕ

nRiZ Av`g (Av.) I ũeŕe nvl qv (Av.) cŕŕ_xŕtZ meŕŕg gvbe-gvbexi ŕŕc emvZ `vcb Kŕi b | Abŕe`;
I evm`vŕbi Rb` kŕgi cŕŕqvRb nq | Kwŕb cŕi kŕj Kivi `ŕnv gvbeŕŕvq mŕvvi Z nq | tŕtŕkZv
ŕŕeŕBj (Av.) Aw` gvbe nhi Z Av`g (Av.)-ŕK Lv` Drcv`b, e`ŕŕb, Mnŕbŕŕ Ges ũeŕe nvl qv (Av.)-
ŕK e`ŕjŕmj vB, i vbŕeŕbŕe, mŕŕb j vj b-cvj b cŕŕvZ ũbqg-Kvbŕ ũkŕLŕtŕ t`b²⁴ | cŕŕ_xi GB cŕg gvbtŕ I
cŕg bex nhi Z Av`g (Av.) Kŕi kŕjK ŕQŕj b, nhi Z `vD` (Av.) Kgŕvi I mÿZv KvŕŕZb, nhi Z Bŕ ŕ
(Av.) `ŕŕŕQŕj b, nhi Z bŕn (Av.) Kvŕvŕŕ ŕQŕj b, nhi Z gŕnv (Av.) QvMj PivŕZb Ges tŕkl bex nhi Z
gŕnvŕŕŕ (mv.) QvMj Pŕi tŕtŕQb Ges tŕLŕj evMvŕb cŕvb w` tŕtŕQb²⁵ |

Bmj vg tŕgvbŕvŕe gvbtŕK cŕi kŕj Kŕi mŕfŕe DcvRŕbi w` tŕK DrmvinZ Kŕi tŕQ, GŕK cŕksmvi `ŕŕZ
ŕ`ŕLŕQ, tŕZgvb tŕKvŕbv i Kg DcvRŕb bv Kŕi mgŕŕRi Mj Mŕh nŕtŕ _vKv Bmj vŕgi `ŕŕZ AZ`ŕŕNY` KvR,
ŕeKvi _vKv Bmj vg tŕKvŕbvŕtŕgB cŕŕ` Kŕi bv |

Avj ŕn me gvbtŕK mgvb AŕaKvi w` tŕtŕQb | tŕKD Lvŕe Avi tŕKD Lvŕe bv- G Amgbŕvvi ũeiŕŕ Bmj vg
ŕmŕPvi nŕtŕQ Ges Ggb GK mŕjg e`e`v msnZ Kŕi tŕQ, hvi gvaŕŕg GKŕU fvi mvg`cŕŕkŕbŕvvi ũeKvk
jvf Kŕi tŕQ | tŕh bŕvviZŕ gŕvj K-kŕjŕKi e`eavb I ŕŕŕg `ŕŕfZ Kŕi Bbmvdŕŕŕŕŕ e`e`v ũbŕŕZ Kiv

ntqtQ| wekpx (mv.)-Gi ZvM` i gta` klgK i %l vqK c0qvRb tglvfbvi cvkvcvk GKU mj:Lj ,
fvi mvg`cY`BbmvdwfiEK Kj`vYgj K mgvRi exRI j KvwZ i tqQ| Bmj vg k0gi ghP v I klgK i th
AvAki w`tqQ, Zv u`Zv I avZiZi eUt mgpZ | mZivs, Bmj vgi t` lqv meRbx k0bMZ M0Y
Kivi gva`tg cw_extZ weivRgvb klgK-gwj K AmtS`l euj vstk`xfZ Kiv mae |

Bmj vg klgK i e`vcv i GZv K_v ej tj I , gvbe mgvRi GKU enr Ask k0Rwe I tgnbz gvb |
ntj I Bmj vgx msMVb`_tj v Gtyt` tKb wcuQtq? Kvi Y hvfvK Gtyt` Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi KgKSkj
ch`j vPbv Kiv DvPZ | tKbbv klgK k0Y gmj g mgvRi GKU , iazcy`Ask | Bmj vgi A_0wZK,
mvgvRK I AvBbMZ weva-weavb klgK I klgK i AvAki msiyY Kti Ges hviv Zv` i c0Z Ab`vq
Kti I `^_mxi KvR e`envi i tPov Kti Bmj vg G gntj i weiat` klgK i cvtk`wovq | Bmj vg
c0Z`K teKvi klgK i Kgms`vb Ges mgvRi mKj KgYg tjvKi fiYtclY mvgvRK e`e`v
M0tYi ZvM` t`q²⁶|0

6. Avb, KvrLZ`_Y I thvM`Zvi NvUvZ Ges K`wi qv i c0Z D`wmbZv

ivRbxZ KiZ tmj thvM`Zvi c0qvRb | mgvRi enr c0Z0vb iv0`cwi Pvj bvi Rb` thvM`Zvi c0qvRb,
c0qvRb Kvr`yZ`_tYi | thvM`Zv AR0 KiZ nq weifb0vte | AvbvR0 thvM`Zv AR0bi metPtq eo
gva`g | Rvbvi bvi weiqw thvM`Zv | thvM`ivB mgvR GvMtq`_vK | tbZiZi Avmxb nq thvM`ivB | Avj vn
etj b, 0etj v, hviv Rvfb Avi hviv Rvfb bv, Zviv wK mgvb ntZ cvti?²⁷0 G AvqvZ t`_tK Avgiv eStZ
cwi , ghP vkxj ntZ ntj AtbK tek RvbtZ nte | thvM`Zv AR0 Kiv jvMte | msMZ KvityB
Bmj vgcSt` i metPtq tek thvM` n lqv c0qvRb | Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi tbZv nteb wePyY, Avbx I
wPStkxj²⁸ | tgavnxb I tckxk³wbfP tbZZi eRPyq | thvM` I tgavex tjvKt` i tK h_vmae me0ti i
tbZiZi Avbv c0qvRb | wKs` t`Lv hvq Bmj vgx`_j`_tjvZ thvM` tjvKi AtbK NvUvZ i tqQ | mnR
K_vq ej tZ nq, iv0`cwi Pvj bvi gZv GK SuK thvM` tbZZi tjvK GLtbv`Zix KiZ cvtiwb
evsjv` tki tKvfbv Bmj vgx ivR0wZK`_j | Bmj vgx ivRbxZ cwi Pvj bvi Rb` th Avb, Kvr`yZ`_Y I

thvM²Zvi c0qRb tmUv GLtbv AvRZ nqwb | dtj t²kevmx Zv²i tK M0Y Ki²te wKfv²te? Gt²yt²fi Bmj vgx `j² t²vi wcuQtq² vKv Zv²i c²iv ivRbxMZ²Z wcuQtq² vKvi t²yt²fi fmgKv ivL²tQ | thLv²tb Bmj vgx `j² t²vi Gme w²el²tq NvUwZ i²tqtQ tmLv²tb Zvi v K²wi qvi MV²tb | D² wmb | wKQz thvM² t²j vK tei n²tq AvmK, GK SuK tbZZ; ^Zix tnvK- GUv nqtZv Zvi v g²tb c0Y P²vq; wKŠ² ev² em²sz tKv²tbv c² t²yc tbB | Avevi th wKQz thvM² t²j vK Bmj vgx `j² t²v²Z tbB Ggb bq | wKŠ² t²j Gme thvM² | tgav²xt² i gj² vqb Zj bvgj K Kg-B nq | th mvsMV²tbK KvR t²enk Ki²te, AU AvbMZ² Ki²te, tm-B tewk gj² wqZ nq evs²j v²t² t²ki tc0²vctU Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j² t²v²Z | Av² wKŠ², cvwi cvwKŠ² ev cvwi t²ekMZ, %Áv²tbK, mvsMV²tbK, ivó²tq | %wKŠ² wó²tKvY t² t²K c0²Avevb, ey²xgvb, D² v²ebx kw² m²ú²b² t²gav²ex, ksLj v weav²tb Av²aKZi thvM², w²et²kl Yx kw² m²ú²b²et²bZZ; t² t²K `t²i ivLv²Uv fj | bex Kixg (mv.) GK nv² x²tm et²j b, 0²tZvgv² i g²ta² Bmj vgc²e²Rv²t²nj x h²t²Mi DĒg t²j vKMY Bmj vgx h²t²Mi DĒg | t²k0 c0²g²wYZ n²te | 0

A²t²bt²K mgvR cvwi eZ²bi t² c²et² t²Lb wKB, wKŠ² Zvi v L² KgB eB c²tob | A²i c²tob Zvi v g²tb K²ib c0²i cov n²tq tM²tQ Ges fj AvZ²w²ek²t²m w² t²kniv n²tq hvb | t² l ew² Niv²bvi tmme Bmj vgc²w² i²tqtQb Zvi v ivó² cvwi P²vj bv t²Zv `t²i, mvgw²RK Ab²vb² c0²Z0²tb tbZZ; t² l qvi g²tZv c0²qRbxq t²j vK ^Zix Ki²tZ cv²t²vb, cvit²Qbv | Zv² i g²ta² w²Áv²b, e²emv c²k²vmb, ivó²teÁv²b, mgvRw²Áv²b, m²vnZ² BZ²w² coqv t²j vKRb tbB | i² a²ß GK²t²Kw² K wKQz cov²iv n²t²Q | G cov²t²kv²bvi gva²t²g t²Kej B gmw²R² i Bgv² | t²KŠ²gx gv² t²mvi w²k²y²K n²l qv Qvov mgv²t²Ri Ab² t²Kv²tbv w² K | w²ef²VM cvwi P²vj bvi Kivi g²tZv t²j vK ^Zix n²t²Qbv Zv² i ga² t² t²K | tmB t² l ew² w²f²vĒK ivR%bwZK `j² t²v evs²j v²t² t²ki ivRbxMZ²Z mdj n²te wKfv²te?

7. M0b²thvM² tbZv, f²w²l² Z tbZZ; Ges mvsMV²tbK thvM²Zvi NvUwZ

evs²j v²t² t²ki tc0²vctU Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j² t²v² tbZ²tZ; M0Y²thvM² tbZvi msKU i²tq tM²tQ | Ab²w² t²K, thme tbZZ; M²to DV²tQ Zv² i g²ta² f²w²l² Z tbZ²tZ; c²iv P²v²tj Á M0Y Kivi g²tZv tbZZ; tbB | eZ²0²vb hviv tbZv i²tqtQb Zv² i eo Ast²ki g²ta² mvsMV²tbK thvM²Zvi Afve i²tqtQ | A²tbK

Bmj vgx `j AvtQ hviv mvsMVwbK thvM`ZvtK `tj i tbZZ;MhYi wfiE bv Kti eqm, c0Z0vwbK thvM`Zv BZ`w`tk `tj i ct` emvfbvi gvcKvW wntmte ati tbq| GtZ `tj i mvsMVwbK wfiE gRejZ AR#bi tjtI euavM0`nq| `tj i gj tbZtZ; hviv _vKte, weifbæct` hviv Avmxb _vKte Zvt` i gta` mvsMVwbK `yZv _vKvUv LpB c0qvRb|

RwggtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vtgi tK`lq mfvcwZ mvaviYZ: ntq _vtKb etqvR`o tKvb Avtj g| gvljvbn kvqL Avāj tgnwb `xN# b t_tK `tj i mfvcwZ| Gi AvtM `tj i mfvcwZi `wqZi cvj b Kti tQb gvljvbn Avki vd Avj x wekpv_x, gvljvbn Avāj Kixg kvqL tKšwoqv| GB wZb R#bi weiqU hw` wektkY Kiv hvq Zvtj t`Lv hvte, wZb Rb#KB `tj i mfvcwZi `wqZi t`qv nq eqtmi w`K t_tK c0xY Ges eo Avtj g nI qvi Kvi tY| Dbv iv c0Z`tKB weifbægv`tmv c0vtbi `wqZi wQjt b| Gj vKvi gvbtI i KvQ Avtj g wntmte MhYthvM`Zv i tqtQ| GB MhYthvM`ZvtK c#R Kti Ges Zvt` i Bj tgi w`K wetePbv Kti Zvt` i tK `tj i c0vb ct` emvfbv nq| Avtj g wntmte MhYthvM`Zv thgb mvsMVwbK thvM`Zvi c0vY bq; tZgwb whwb RbM#Yi KvQ Avtj g wntmte MhYthvM` wZwb RbM#Yi KvQ tbZv wntmte MhYthvM` bv- l ntZ cvti b| dtj t`Lv hvq, Gme etqvR`o Avtj giv `tj i eo c` aviY KijtI ivRbxwZtZ Zviv AtbK wciQtq| eo Avtj gtK `tj i `wqZi t`lqv ntj l t`Lv tM#Q `j wciQtqtQ weifbæmgq| `tj i c0vb c` i aybq; tRj v mfvcwZ t_tK i iæKti DctRj v mfvcwZ mn weifbæch#qi tbZtZ; Zvt` i tKB AM0vKvi t`lqv nq, hviv gv`tmvi wkyK Ges wkyK wntmte Qv#t` i KvQ MhYthvM`| mviv t`tki tRj v mfvcwZ wZwb whwb H tRj vi tKvtbv bv tKvtbv gv`tmvi c0vb wKsev wkyK| Gi evBti tRj v mfvcwZ wKsev Ab` tKvtbv ct` RwggtZi KvDtK cvlqv `#i nte| GtZ t`Lv hvq, Giv wkyK wntmte MhYthvM` ntj l mvsMVwbK thvM`Zvi w`K t_tK ZZUv thvM` bq| msMVbtK mntR _wQtq AvbtZ cvti b bv| Avi ivRbxwZ i tq hvq Dbvi wbR Qv#t` i gv#S mxgve#|

RwggtZ Dj vgtq Bmj vtgi cvkvcwK Ab` Avtiv AtbK Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj i Ae`v c0q GKB| evsj vt`k tLj vdZ Av#`vj tbi tK`lq tbZviv ivRavbxi Kvgi w#zi Pi l Ab` Avtiv wKQzGj vKvi gv`tmvi wkyK| tLj vdZ gRwj tmi l tbZviv tKvtbv bv tKvtbv gv`tmvi wkyK| Bmj vgx HK#tRvtUi tbZviv

ivRavbxi j vj evM gv`tmvi Ges Ab` Avtiv wKQzgv`tmvi mvf_ m³ | G`tj i tPqvi g`vb wQtj b gplwZ dRjj nK Avngbx | wZvb j vj evM gv`tmvi c³vtbi `wqtZj; wQtj b | Bmj vgx HK`tRvtUi eZg³vb gnvmPe gplwZ dqRj wn, fvBm tPqvi g`vb Avej nvmvbvZ Avngbx, G`tj i tK>`xq tbZv gplwZ tgvnv³ `Zqe, gvljvbn Av³aj Kixg, gvljvbn mvlvlqvZ tnvmvBb, gvljvbn Avnj j wn lqv³tj c³gt_ j vj evM gv`tmvi mvf_ RwoZ | Giv nqtZv tK³gx gv`tmvi wk³yK wntmte M³hYthvM`, wK³S' ivR%³wZK tbZv wntmte M³hYthvM` bb | mvsMv³vbK thvM`Zvi w`K t_ tK nqtZv Gme`tj Avtiv thvM` tjvK itqtQb | wK³S' Zviv gv`tmvi eo wk³yK bv n³lqvq eo ct` AvmtZ cvitQb bv | gv`tmv cwi Pvj bv Avi ivR%³wZK `j cwi Pvj bv th GK w³elq bq, GK_v thb e³stZB Pvbbv A³tbK Bmj vgx msMV³tbi tbZZj |

RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx tZl mvsMv³vbK tgav hv³`i AvtQ Zvt`itK Zj bvgj K Kg gj`vqb Kiv nq | G`tj hvivB gv³tV KvR Kite te³wk (djvdj AvmK wKsev bv-B AvmK), hviv D³xZb tbZtZj AvbM³Z` fvtjv t`Lvte ZvivB w³ewfb³ech³qi tbZtZj Avmt³ | Ae³v tft` gtb nq- tgav, mvsMv³vbK thvM`Zv, Kg³ i Kv³tQ M³hYthvM`Zv, RbM³tYi Kv³tQ M³hYthvM`Zv Gme thb tbZtZj thvM`Zv bq; i³ay AvbM³Z` t³kej B tbZtZj thvM`Zv AR³bi gvcKwW | RvgvqtZi Kv³h³ewj i c³iz AbjnU³wb `w³ wbt³ c Ki³tj t`Lv hvte 1941 mv³tj Kv³h³eg i³ i³ai ci m³y xN³GB mg³tq `j w³ji tek wKQyAR³ itqtQ; wK³S' c³iqvRb l c³Z`w³kZ djvd³tj i Zj b³vq Zv G³kev³i hrmv³gv³ | th Kv³itB tnvK³bv tK³b, RvgvqtZi tbZtZj GLbl Av³vbK w³kw³qZ, Bmj w³g D³P w³kv³q w³kw³qZ, w³elq-w³etkl A³ tckvR³w³e tj vK³t`i `vb Kg n³qtQ |

M³hYthvM` tbZtZj Kv³itY A³tbK mgq GKUv Av³t`vj b wKsev GKUv ivR%³wZK `j A³tbK te³wk M³h³bthvM` n³tq `w³vq | t³kti evsj v G.³tK dRjj nK A³tbK eo gv³tci tbZv wQtj b Ges G³tZv M³hYthvM` wQtj b th wZvb w³btRB GKw³ ivR%³wZK `j | dtj Zvi tbZtZj Zvi `j w³ekw³kZ n³qtQ | Avevi Zui c³ti tmB `tj i c³ve Av³t`Av³t`lK³gtQ | gvljvbn Av³aj nwg` Lvb fvmvbv Avl qv³gx j xM c³iz³vi Av³tMI A³tbK te³wk M³h³bthvM` tbZv wQtj b | t`Lv t³mtQ `j MV³tbi ci `j w³ji `z mg³tq eo ivR%³wZK `tj cwi YZ nq | Zvi Kv³iY, `tj wKQz M³hYthvM` tbZvi AvMgb | thgb, Avl qv³gx j x³mi c³iz³vi t³mt³u³vi x kv³gmj nK, tnv³tmb knx` tmvni³vlqv`³ | Giv Avl qv³gx j x³mi Av³tMB eo tbZv wQtj b Ges t`tki

MöYthvM" tbZv wntmte cwi wPZ wQtb | cieZKZ eZeÜztkL gyRej ingvbl AþK tewk Rbwçj tbZv nþq lþVb | dtj Zv`i nvZ w`þq Avl qvqx j xM `þZ weKwKZ nq | evsj vt`k RvZxqZvev`x `j (weGbwc)I weKwKZ nq wRqvDi ingvþbi nvZ ati | wRqvDi ingvþbi RbwçjZvþK cWR Kþi `j w AvþRv Rbwçj `j wntmte wþK AvþQ | wKŠ' evsj vt`þki Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j ,þj vtZ G welqW Kg j ýbxq | GLvþb MöYthvM" tKD Avmtj wþRB `vqx nbbv | wþRB AvþiKUv cwUdig %Zix tdtj b | nvtð¼x úRj t`þki Avþj g-Dj vgt`i KvþQ AþK tewk MöbþhvM" wQtb | dtj 800i `kþK Zvi mgþq Zwi WwþK Bmj vgx ivRbwZ AþbKUv weKwKZ nq | Gi Kg MöbþhvM" e`w³Z; Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `þj mvaviYZ t` Lv hvqbv |

8. GKvËti i gy³hyx Bmj

GKvËti i gy³hyx evsj vt`þki ivRbwZþZ GKUv d`v±i | Bmj vgcwŠ' ivR%wZK `j ,þj v GLvþb GKUv av°v tLþqþQ | `vaxbZvi ci ci agþq ivRbwZ wþw × nq | GKvËi BmjþZ RvgvqvþZ Bmj vgx i kxl © tbZv`i þK dww t` lqv nþqþQ Ges `þj i wbeÜb AvUþK AvþQ GB BmjþZ |

gynw g RvZxqZvþeva Ges GK Dþñni avi Yv t`þK cwK`lv fv½vi c¶ | þbqwb þKvb Bmj vgcwŠ' agþq `j ev þMwð | GUv mZ" þh cwðg cwK`lv kvmK þMwð ce°cwK`lþbi cðZ A_þwZK %elg" Kþi wQj | þmB mvþ_ G welq ,þj vl mZ" þh, Avl qvqx j xM Gme welqþK KvþR j wMtq MYAvþ`vj b %Zwi KiþZ tcti wQj | RbMþbi mg_ð Av`vq KiþZ tcti wQj |

GKvËi GLb BwZnvM | þmB BwZnvþmi cþivcwi mþj þfvM KiþQ Avl qvqx j xM | GKvËti RvgvqvZmn Bmj vgcwŠ' `j ,þj vi fvgKv KZUþymwK-þwK wQj Zv wþq AvRI weZK°iþq þMþQ | `vaxbZvi KþqK eQi ci RvgvqvZ cþivq wR bvþg Awefþei ci t`þK GKvËi weZK°KLþvB RvgvqvþZi wQyQvþwþ | memgq GKvËiþK Nvto wþqB RvgvqvþþK c_ PjþZ nþqþQ | AvR Aewa Zvi þKvb e`wZµg þB | Ab`vb" Bmj vgx `j l GKvËi BmjþZ cðkë Dþ×°bq | Zþe RvgvqvZ þþnZl Bmj vgx `j ,þj vi gþa" eo;

tm KviþY G `j þK gþLvgyl ntZ nt"Q tewk| ej þZ tMtj gþ³hþxi weþiwaZvi `vq AþbKuv GLb
GKKfvþe RvgqvZþK enb KiþZ nt"Q|

GKw HwZnvmK fj B GKuv ivR%owZK `tj i wbcwZ wbaþþYi Rb" ht_ó| 1971 mvþji fj ,
evsj vt` þki gwUþZ mgMð Bmj vgx Avþ`vj þbi fweL`ZþKB wecbæ Kþi w`tqtQ| bv ntj , Gþ`þk
RvgqvþZi fwgKv BwZnvm Ab`fvþe þj Lv nZ| cwk`vb Gþ`þki wbxn RbMþYi Dci þh Rj þg Kþi þQ,
Zv kZvãxi Ab`Zg wbgþ DcvL`vb| RvgqvZ Avmtj `faxbZvKvgx GKw RwZi AvþeM-AbþfWZ ev wecæx
gvbwmKZv, wKQB eþþZ cvþiwb| GRb" AvþRv tLmviZ w`þZ nt"Q| þm mgqKvi Rbgvbm Ges
HwZnvmK tçþvctUi Dci fvev `iKvi wQþjv| GKw ivR%owZK `tj i þh þKvþv eo wmvþšl Mðþbi
AvþM, Guv Aek`B weþePbv Kiv DvPZ þh, þ`þki RbþMvðxi gþbvfe, AvþeM, AbþfWZ Ges þSvK
þKvbw þK| RvgqvZ Ges Ab`vb" `j , hviv gþ³hþxi weþiwaZv Kþi þQ, Zviv 1947 cieZþ BwZnvmi
avivevK weþkþY Kiþj Aek`B eþþZ cvi Z þh, `faxbZvi `weþZ mvaviY gvþþl i ü`q Avþ`wþj Z Ges
GB `we Avþevh`cwiYwZ jvf Kiþe, Zv 1971 mvþj B þnvK ev Zvi wKQy cþi | cwk`vb wþþRB GB
ev`þeZvþK %Zix KþiwQj , wþþRþ`i e`_Zvq|

GLb 1971 mvþji gþ³hþx GKw þMþiþevþ¾j BwZnvm| G BwZnvm þKvþbw`bB gQþevþ| Avi BwZnvm
hZevi mvgtþ Gþm `wvþe, fweL`r cRbþ `faxbZvi weþiwaZvi Rb" RvgqvZþK ZZeviB cL`vL`vb
Kiþe| GLb þ`þki þekxi fVM gvþl RvgqvþZi Ae`vþþK fj eþj B gþþ Kþi | RvgqvþZi GB GKw
fj wmvþšl KviþY eZgþv cRþþi wþiciva Kgþvl cþU iKg evav-wecwiEi mþþþxb nt"Q| dvm
nl qvi cþeRvgqvþZi mnKvix tmtþUvix tRvþþj gþvþþ Kvgvixþvþvþl Ggbw `þKvi Kþi wþþLb,
'cwi_exi Ab" þKvþv þ`þki Bmj vgx Avþ`vj þbi þZvþ`i weiaþx `faxbZv Avþ`vj þb weþiwaZv Kivi
gþZv AwZ `úkRvZi þKvþv AwþþvM þB| Guv `þKvi KiþZB nþe þh, evsj vt` þki Bmj vgx Avþ`vj b
LþB mþþevþgq Avþ`vj b nl qv mþþEþl GB `þM`RbK I `úkRvZi AwþþvM Avþ`vj þbi ivR%owZK
mvdj" I MðYþþvM`Zvi cþ_ eo evavi mwó Kþi AvþQ²⁹|'

9. e³e" mWKFvte Dc`vctb e" _Zv

evsj v`tki Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tj vi e³e" RbM†Yi Kv†Q `úó bq | Bmj vgcwš` i Rb" GUV GKUV e" _Zv | G e" _Zv e³e" mWKFvte Dc`vctbi e" _Zv | GUV i ayevsj v`tki týtĀ bq; cW_exi Ab`vb" t`tki Bmj vgcwš` i týtĀ | K_vUv mgfvte mZ" | tmvRv K_vq, evsj v`kmn eZgvtb cW_exi thme t`tk Bmj vgx Avt` vj tbi Kvhµg Pj tQ Zv` i Avmj e³e" mvaviY gvbtĀ i Kv†Q cĀivcĀi `úó bq |

evsj v`tki Rb†Mvōxi eo AskWU gnj gvb ntĀ | Zv` i eo AskWU Bmj vgx kixqv AvBb wltq fvĀj vfvte AeMZ bq | ZvB evsj v`kmn cW_exi Ab`vb" t`tki gnj gvbiV Ges Ab`iv mntRB AccĀvĀi weāvšĀ ntq cto | Gi GKW D`vniY nt"Q, Bmj vgx mgvR cĀZōvi K_v ejv ntĀ gtb Kiv nq D³ mgv†Ri gj KvR nt"Q tPvĀi i nvZ KvUv | Pwi i kwĀĀ nvZ KvUvi K_v i tĀ A†t†K AwZ†K I tV | hviv AcivacĀY; Zviv tZv fq cvq-B | Ab`w†K, hviv gvbeZvev`x, gvbevaKvĀi i K_v etĀ; Zvivi nvZ KvUvi g†Zv wltqW tĀtb w†Z cvĀibv | A_P wltqW AvmtĀ GiKg bq | G wltq tenki fvM gvbtĀ i Kv†Q Bmj vtĀgi evZP`úó bq | Bmj vgx mgvRe`e`vi gj UvtMĀ tPvĀi i nvZ KvUv bq | gj UvtMĀ nt"Q `wi`Zv wltqvPb Kiv Ges Acivagy³ mgvR Dcnvi t`qv | `wi`Zv Ges Acivagy³ mgvR tK bv Pvq | tm evZWU Bmj vgcwšĀiv gvbtĀ i Kv†Q tĀSvQ†q w`†Z cvĀiQbv | Ab`K_vq, A†bK Bmj vgcwšĀi Kv†QI Avmj evZP`úó bq |

`wi`Zv wltqvP†bi Rb" Bmj vtĀgi hvKvZ e`e`v itq†Q | mĀvmb Ges AvB†bi kvmtbi wltqW itq†Q | hvKvZ e`e`v mWKFvte KvhRi ntĀ, mĀvmb cĀZōv ntĀ `wi`Zv K†g Avmte wKsev mgv†R `wi`Zv bv-I _vK†Z cvĀi | Bmj vtĀgi evZPnt"Q, `wi`Zv wltqvPb Kivi ci t†K D AfvĀei cwi etZ`fvĀei KvĀ†Y Pwi Ki†Ā B Bmj vgx `Dwewa cĀhvR" nte | G KvĀ†Y nhiZ Dgi dviak (iv.) Gi mg†q GKRb e`w³ AfvĀei KvĀ†Y Pwi Ki†Ā nhiZ Dgi Zvi nvZ KvUvi w†`†ki cwi etZ`w†R†K AvmĀgi KvVMovq `vd KwĀ†q w†RB tNvi Yv K†ivQ†Ā b th, ūdvĀ†Zi Z†i GKW KĀĀj bv tL†q gviv tM†Ā | Avgv†K Avj ōni Kv†Q Revew`wn Ki†Z nte | ō gj Z Bmj vg Ggb GKW mgvR Dcnvi w`†Z Pvq thLv†b GKw†K Afve _vK†ebv Ges Aciw†K gvbtĀ i gtb AcivacĀYZv tĀvc cvte | t†K KvĀiv cĀZ Rj y Ki te bv; ivóe`e`vi gj

`wqZi_vKte mgvR b'vq I mjePvi cōZōv Kiv| A_P eZgvtb Bmj vgx mgvRi K_v DVtj B i'ayvĪ
Bmj vgx `DweaK gġ Kiv nq| i'ayRbMY Ges Ab'iv bq; Bmj vtgi ivR%bwZK w`K wbtq Pig Kpvi Yv
AvtQ `qs AtbK Bmj vgx msMVtbi Kgġ gta" | Pwi Kitj i'aynvZ KvUv bq; Bmj vgx kixĪAv cōZōvi
e'vcvti mvavi Y gvbġI i Ges cPwj Z Bmj vgx `tj i AtbK Kgġ Avtiv wKQz Kavi Yv ntj v--

K) Bmj vgx mi Kvi ġlgZv tbi qvi ci mKj Mj ġ ġ , gwnj v Ktj R eÜ Kti t`I qv nte| tqtq` i
tj Lv-cov eÜ ntq hvte| Kvjt v tevi Kv cti iv`vq tei ntZ nte| gwnj vt` i Ni t`tK tei ni qvUvB eÜ
Kti t`te BZ`w` BZ`w` |

L) mKj wmtbgv nj GKthvM eÜ Kti t`I qv nte| Mvb, bvUK, wmtbgvi mKj eB wmwW K'vfmU LġR
LġR aġsm Kti t djv nte| wetbv` b ej tZ wKQy_vKte bv|

M) t`tk w`y tešx`i ati ati KPkvUv Kiv nte| wKsev Zvt` i wZxq, ZZxq tkĪYi bvMwi K wntmte
_vKtZ nte|

N) tQtj tqtq GKmvġ Pj tZ t`Ltj B ati t`vi iv gviv nte| e'wfpvi ev alġYi AwfthvM DVtj B ati
Gtb cġZ t djv nte| cv_i tgti mt½mvi Kti t`I qv nte|

Pvi`j xq tRvU mi Kvti RvgvqtZi `ġRb gšġ _vKiv GB cġAtbK Bmj vgcwšġ gta" wQtj v th, Kx
Kti tQ I iv mi Kvti wmtq? Bmj vtgi GKUv AvBbi cōZōv Kti bvB| Bmj vtgi bvtg I iv Avmtj i'ay
ġlgZv tctZ Pvq BZ`w` |

Bmj vgx mgvR e'e`v ej tZ i'aB Bmj vgx `Dwea bq; Avtiv AtbK wKQz| GKUv ivtō`hw` `wi`Zv bv
_vtK, tm ivtō`hw` AvBtbi kvmb _vtK, gvbġ kwšġZ emevm Kti; Ggb GKUv ivtō`Kvfv bvMwi K tZv
Pwi Kiv K_v bv| Gici I hw` tKD Pwi i gġZv w`bxq Aciva Kti tdtj , Zvntj Zvi kw`lvnvZ KvUv wK
Lp tewk wKQ? Bmj vtgi `YġM t`Lv tMġQ, GKUv Bmj vgx ivtō`i GKRb my`ix igYx eÜ `ġi i c_ cmo
w`tqtQ gj`evb Aj skviw` mvġ_ wbtq; Zvi gta" Pwi -WvKwZi fqI wQtj vbv, mġgnvbi fqI wQtj vbv|
Bmj vg Ggb GKUv mgvRe'e`v cōZōvi K_v etj | Zvi cti B Avtm Bmj vgx `Dwea Kvhtġi i wcl qw|

Bmj vgx `j ,tj v Bjmv g Kvttqgi K_v etj | wKš' Bjmv g Kvttqg ntj RbMY ev`é Rxeib Kxfite DcKZ nte Zv Zviv wKgz Dc`vcb Kiiz cvtib | Ges Guv RbMibi mvgtb Dc`vcb Kti RbMbtK tevSvibvi gZ ev`ém=šZ KgPxl f`Lv hvq bv | gvbltK Aek`B jvf f`LvZ nte | Guv Avj uni I mptv | Kj Avtb thLvtbB tKvb wbt`R f`qv ntqtQ tenki fVM t`tI tmLvtbB Zvi cj`vi wntmte RvbZi K_v ejv ntqtQ | RvbZi gtbvig eYvI f`qv ntqtQ | wKš' Bjmv g `j ,tj v RbMYtK ev`é jvf w`tZI e`_ntqtQ Ges jvtfi `cæ`LvZI e`_ntqtQ | tmw`K t`tK Ab`vb``tj i tbZviv`QtUvB Kiiz m`lg nq | Zviv wbePibi AvtM gvbltK AtbK D34j I mgx fivel`tzi `cæ`Lvq | Kvj fvtUP UvKv j`UctU tLtj I wbePibi AvtM nvZ nvZ bM` UvKv awitq f`q | cPv Pv, wewo-umMvtiU Lvl qvibv nq | KgP`i wewi qvb Lvl qvibv nq | dtj fvtU Zvt`i gvKZB cto | Bjmv g `j ,tj v fvtUi AvtM UvKv w`tZ tMtj I wec` | KviY RbMY GuvtK Bjmv g `tj i Av`kPwZ gtb Kti |

RbMY Ges Bjmv g `tj i GKUv Astki KgP`i ga` t`tK Gme KaviYv `j Kiiz ntj `iay`jxq `vlqvZ bq; e`vcKwFwEK Ges enr cwimti Avtbi cthvii e`e`v Kiv th cOqvRb- tm teval tbB AtbK Bjmv g `tj i gta` | `jxq e`vbtv bq; f`d GKUv wgbwii cOZovb wntmte Gme mgnv`j Kiv hvq | wKš' tmw`tK tbB Bjmv g `j ,tj v |

Bmj v g tKvibv mgvtR tRviceR cOZwZ nqvb | tRviceR Bjmv g kixOAvI cOZwZ Ktib | ZvB gynvj g msL`vMwi ô AtbK f`tkI GB aiti mgvR cOZwZ nqvb | wKš' gynvj g msL`vj wNô wKQy f`tki bvMwi Kiv Bjmv tgi mvgwRK b`vq-bwZ I Bbmvti `ovš f`tL Avj uni Avtbi wfvEtZ mgvR cwiPvj btK hLb `VMZ RvbtqtQ ZLb D3 f`kmgfn Bjmv g kvmb cOZwZ wQj | thgb f`ub I fviZetI`xN`b ati gynvj g kvmb wQj | A_P GB Dfq f`tkB gynj gvtbiv msL`vMwi ô wQj bv | GB Z` GB ev`éZviB mv`enb Kti th, GKw f`tki AwKvsk RbMY PvBtj B Avj uni Avtbi wfvEtZ mgvR cwiPwj Z ntZ cvti; RbMY bv PvBtj tRviceR Bjmv g cOZovi tKvb bvti tbB | Avj uni Avtbi wfvEtZ mgvR cwiPwj Z nI qvi Rb` D3 f`tki AwKvsk bvMwi K tmB agfeklmx nI qv Riawi bq | gj Z AvaybK MYZwšK e`e`vi gj K_vB nt`Q RbMtiYi gZvgtzi wfvEtZ iv`a cwiPwj Z nI qv |

eZgvtb wbePti gva'igB RbMtiYi gZvgZ cZdwj Z nq| Bmjvtg %↑ZwšKZvi tKvb vb tbB| AZGe, GKwU t`k tKvb Av`tkP wfvEtiZ cwiPwj Z nte Zv wbaftiYi `wqZ; D³ t`tki RbMtiYi | tmB RbMYtK Bmjvgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tjv Kvto UvbtZ cvi+Qbv| RbMtiYi Kvto Bmjvtgi mgnvb e³e" Dc`vcb KitiZ cvi+Qbv|

Bmjvtg th GKwU ivóbwZ Avto, tmUvB ARvbv tenki fvM gvbtli | tKvbtv Bmjvgx `j ¶lgZvq tmjt t`tki kvmbZš; Kx nte; bvixt`i e`vcvti Zvt`i Ae`vb Kx; A_šbwZK ifctiLv tKgb nte; Agmwtj gti i mt½ Kx ai+bi AvPiY Kiv nte Gi mýúo tKvbtv aviYv Bmjvgx `j ,tjv RbMYtK w`tZ cvtiwb | thtKvbtv mgtvi mteftKó mgvavb th Bmjvtg itqtQ tmUv maviY gvbt tK RvbtZ e`ntqtQ Bmjvgx `j ,tjv | GRb" wbePb ,tjvtZ Bmjvgx `tj i cZ_šv fvttjv KitiZ cvtibv | wKQye"vZµg evt` Bmjvgx `tj i ntq GKKfvte wbePb KitiZ tenki fvM cZ_P RvgvbZ nviwb | A_P Gt`tk Bmjvgwcdj gvbtli msL`v A+tk tenk | Bmjvg I Avtjg-Ij vgtK fvttj vevtmb tenki fvM gvbt |

10. cZKj wgwqv, Ges cPvi I wgwqv Aetjv

GKwU Av`tkP cPti, GKwU Avt`vj btK mdj Zvi Øvi cZšitcšQvtZ Ges mdj ntj , tmB mdj Zv ati ivLtiZ wgwqvi itqtQ GK weivU cftve | cPtiB cñvi | RbMtiYi Kvto GKwU Avt`vj btK hZ tenk cPvi Kiv hvte Gi ZZtenk cñvi NUte | cPvi I wgwqvi cftve AZxtZI wQj | Zte eZgvtb mgtd wgwqv A+tk tenk kw³kvj x | fvPvj RMtZ mvgwRK thvMvthvMi wgwqv I A+tk kw³kvj x Ae`vtb | GB mgtd cPvi I wgwqv hviv wciQtq _vKte, ati wbtZ nte Zvt`i Avt`vj bl A+tk wciQtq | mZ" K_v nt"Q, evsj vt`tki Bmjvgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tjv cPvi I wgwqv t`tk A+tk tenk wciQtq | hvi Kvi+Y Rbgtb Zvt`i e`vcvti AccPvi mntR Qovtbv nt"Q Ges Bmjvgcwišiv Gi tgvKvtejq mntR mdj ntZ cvi+Qbv | i'ayevsj vt`k bq; tmUv wvRto wgwqv Bmjvgcwišt`i cZKtj | Ab`w`tk, cPvi I wgwqv Bmjvgcwišt`i i itqtQ ht_ó Mmdj wZ | tPov KitiZ wgwqvi cZKj Ae`v t`tk Zviv A+tkUv tewitq AvmtZ cvi+Zv | wKš' wgwqv Lp GKUv tRvi w`t"Q bv Zviv |

15 Rj vB 2016 Bs Zwi L i v t Z Z j t k G K u m v g w i K K z m s N u Z n q | c w _ e x e v c x A v t j w P Z G B K z g v i K t q K N u v i g t a e e _ K t i t l q v n q | G B m v g w i K K z e e _ K t i w t z t c a m t w u w i t m c Z v t q d G i t v M v t b i t g a v , t h v M z v I R b M t Y i K v t Q Z u i M h Y t h v M z v i c v k v c w k w g w W q v i G K w e k v j f w g K v u Q j | G B R v Z x q A f z l v b i i a t Z B e e _ K t i w t z b v c v i t j t l v h v q A f z l v b K v i x i v B w e R q x n q | A v i c w _ e x t Z t e w k i f v M m v g w i K A f z l v b w K s e v A b t K v t b v A f z l v t b t e w k i f v M t y t i y g Z v m x b t i M w b t o h v q , D t e h v q | c w _ e x i B w Z n v t m Z i k G K w e i j p v s l v c b K i t j v A w Z A i m g t q i e e a v t b G g b G K u m m v g w i K A f z l v b t K e e _ K t i w t q | m t n t b B , t c a m t w u G i t v M v t b i m g t q w P Z w m U v s i G B A f z l v b g t b m d j Z v i g t t w L t q t Q | w K s G i t v M v b h w L e h Z m g t q i g t a w g w W q v i m v g t b n w R i b v n t Z b ; Z v n t j m d j l n t Z c v i t Z b b v |

m v g w i K K z i i a e n t Z B G K - t o N e v i g t a t c a m t w u w i t m c Z v t q d G i t v M v b w b t R i w b i v c E v w b u o Z K t i w U w f i c e q n w i R i n t Z m q l g n t q u t j b | t h t K v t b v m v g w i K q l g Z v l j K i t Z A _ e v t m l j t K c i v i K i t Z w U w f m n w g w W q v G K i a z c y w b a f i K D c v v b | G i t v M v b Z v B w b t R i w b i v c E v w b u o Z K i t Z i v R a v b x A v v i v t Q t o B l v f t c s Q v t b v i c i B w U w f i g v a t g R b M t Y i m t z w b t R t K m s h y B K i t Z m q l g n b | Z t e w b i v c E v i t e m i v m w i w U w f t k t b b v w M t q u d v t b i g v a t g A b j v B b t i K w W e i a g n t q w U w f m a c p v t i t c s t Q h v b | w Z w b R b M t Y i D t i t k e e t b | G i g t a m e t P t q Z v r c h e y Q j R b M Y t K i v l q t b t g A v m v i A v n y v b , h v t Z Z v i v w b t R i v B m v g w i K K z c a z t i v t a f w g K v t b q | t h t K v t b v K z c o P o v q t h q l g Z v w b t Z P v q A _ e v t h w b e P Z m i K v i j c t y i B t P o v v t K R b M Y t K w e k l m K i v t Z t h t m q l g Z v q A v t Q G e s c y w b q s y Z v i n v t Z | G U v G K U v m v B t K v j w R K v j t M g | w U w f t k b w e t k l K t i m i K w i g j t k b t t K G B t q i t h K v i l h w G K c q l x q a v i v e w n K c p v i n t Z v t K t h t m q l g Z v q , Z t e t m w b t R i c t q l G g b G K U v g v m c v i t m c k b e v M Y - A b g v b w Z w i K i t Z m q l g n q | G f v t e w U w f h v i l t j , t m R b - g b R M t Z c o q G K U v Q v c t d j t Z m q l g n q t h t m A w K z - K v i x A _ e v w b e P Z m i K v i q l g Z v q G e s m e w K O B Z v i w b q s t Y A v t Q |

Giť vMvťbi ŃyUđdvb e³Zv ZvB LpB KvťRi ntqUj weťkl Kti Kĩ-Kvixiv Giť vMvťbi AvťMB ŃlgZv
`Lťj i wUwf ŃNvIYv Ń`l qvq Rbgvbťm th nZvkv I weãwśíťbtg GťmUj , Zv ŃKťU hvq| Giť vMvťbi
lB e³Zvi wUzXq ŃiãZpY©ctqUUV wUj , wZwb Gici mivmwi Ńdzj wn Ńťjťbi bvg aťi ZvťK GB Kji
mť½ mshy³ ŃvKvi `vtq Awfhy³ Kťib| ejťZ ŃťKb Ńťcbwuj fwbqv ŃťK lohš;ntqťQ..| ŃčmťWbU
l evgvtK AvťMI etj wU Zjť`i AvBťb AvťMi Kzi AwfťhvťM wePvixab Avmwig wntmte ZvťK Avťgwi Kv
ťťK Ńei Kti wťZ, Avgvť`i nvťZ Ńmvc`©KiťZ|Ń

Zi`c Qvovl hw` mvaŃWZK Avie emťšlí D`vniY Uvbn hvq Zvntj Ń`Lv hvte th, ŃmLvťb ŃdmeKmn
mvgwRK thvMvťhvťMi gvaťgi wUj GK ŃiãZpY©fwgKv| Ziãť`i eo AskwU wgmti i Zvniwi Ń`wqvi mn
wewfbaRvqMvq msNwUZ nq fvPđvj wgwWqvi cđvi l thvMvťhvťMi gvaťg| fvPđvj wgwWqvi gvaťg Zviv
RbgZ `Zix Kti | Avie emťšlí cťi wgti ýgZvq Avťm gynij g eť`vi ŃW| Aek` gynij g eť`vi ŃW
ťkl chśí ýgZvq wUťK ŃvKťZ cvťib| hvtnvK, gynij g eť`vi ŃW Z_v wgmti i Bmj vgcwśť`i mvgwqK
mdj Zvi ŃcQťb Ńmvm`vj wgwWqv GK e`vcK fwgKv ŃiťLťQ|

eZđvb mgťq mťPZb e`w³gvĪB wgwWqvi gŁvťcŃlx| wgwWqv nt`Q AvaybK weťkđi metPťq kw³kuj x
nvwZqvi | hv Rxeb weaŃsmx cvigvbwek Ńevgvi Ńťťq| ŃlgZvai | jvL %awbK th KvRuU AZ`vaybK
AvťMqy`đviv KiťZ mŃlg bq, wgwWqv Zv wbwgťlB KiťZ cvťi | KviY Gi đviv Ń`f mgqB cw_exi GK
cđťšlí Lei Ab` cđťšlíťcđvťbv m`e ntq lťv| eZđvb weťkđi mšymx h` AťaR w bqšŃ Kiv nq meeKvi
mvgwi K kw³i gvaťg, Avi AťaR w bqšŃ Kiv nq wgwWqv cđvi , Accđvi BZ`w`i gvaťg| GB wgwWqv
KvDťK wRťiv ŃťK wntiv Avevi KvDťK wntiv ŃťK wRťiv embťq ŃdjťZ cvťi | ŃfšMwuj K mxgvbn wťq
mxgve`bv nl qvq wgwWqvi cđvc wekpe`vcx| wekpe`vcx eZđvb wgwWqvi cđve Ggb th, GB wgwWqv hw`
ivZťK w`b etj Avi w`bťK ivZ etj wekpevmx AŮ ntq Ńgťb wbtZ eva`| KviY eZđvb wekpevmx wgwWqvi
KvťQ wRw`š|

cw_exi tgvU RbmsL`vi wntmte Bû`xiv msL`vq Lp Kg ntj I , AþbKUV msL`vj Nymæú` vtqi gþZv ntj I
cw_exe`mc Zvt` i itqtQ wbie Ges mie `vcU| Avtgwi Kvmn AþbK RvqMvq Zvt` i itqtQ wqšy| Ab`
AþbK wKQi mvt_ Bû`xt` i GB cðvteit tçQþb , iæZpY`d`v±i wntmte KvR Kti wgvWqv| KviY, wetkj
cðqB mg`í wgvWqvq Bû`xiv cZ`¶ ev ctiv¶fvte RwoZ| ÔiqUviô nt`Q GKwU AvšRwZK wgvWqv
GþRwY| GB iqUvi nt`Q Bû`xt` i| Bû`xiv wþRt` i gþZv Kti msev` msMh KiþQ Ges iqUvimn
wewfbregva`tg mgMðwetkj Zviv G msev` mieivn KiþQ| ejv Pþj Bû`xt` i msMhKZ I mieivnKZ
msev` e`ZxZ wgvWqv wetkj APj| Zvi Rj šl çgvY nt`Q GB iqUvi| þKbbv cw_extZ Ggb þKvb
msev` cÎ, þiwWI ev wUwf þm>Uvi þB hviv iqUvi þ_þK msev` msMh Kti bv| wetkL`vZ wewewm, fþqm Ae
Avtgwi Kvmn wetkj 90 fvM msev` mieivn Kti GB iqUvi| hvi gwj K ntjv RbMZ Bû`x| wetk`vcx
hZ `Bi AvtQ iqUvtii Zvi kZKiv 80 fvM KgRZP I KgPvix ntjv Bû`x³⁰| iqUvi Qvovl wetkj
Ab`vb` kw³kvj x wgvWqv , þjv Bû`xt` i `Lþj| hvi dj kãZþZ, Bû`xiv Bt`QgþZv wgvWqv mšym Pwjj tq
hvt`Q| eZgvb AvayþK wetkj wgvWqv mšymmi Avie`viK, D`mteK, ifcKvi, Drcv`K, wqšK I
wecbYKvix nt`Q Bû`xiv|

Ebwesk kZvãxi þkl `kþK mþRvij`vtÛi ewRj bMixþZ Aþ÷þj qvi Bû`x mvsew` K W. w_I Wi
nvtRþj i þbZþZ; GKwU wetkj Bû`x mþšj b AbyþZ nq| GB mþšj þb Zviv þMvUv wetþK wqšy Kivi
mÿ þcðvix lohš;I cwi Kwí Z bxj bKkv cðqb Kti| Zviv mKþj GKgZ nq þh, wetþK wqšy KiþZ
ntj cðgZ `þbqvi mKj `YþvÛvi AvqË KiþZ nte Ges m`x A_`e`vi Rvj we`vi Kti cw_exi mKj
cþR Zvt` i n`MZ KiþZ nte| Gici Zviv w`i wmvšl þbq þh, AvšRwZK cþvi gva`g þhb Zvt` i
GK`QÎ AvactZ` Pþj Avtm Ges wgvWqv mvtvth` `þbqvevxi gMRþajvB cðpqv` i iæKti Zviv Zvt` i
KwþLZ j þ¶¶` GwMþq þþZ cvti| msev` gva`g Z_v mKj cþvi gva`tgi AmvaviY , iæZ; cðve I
fvqKvi K_v Dþj L Kti W. w_I Wi etj , ÔAvgiv Bû`xiv ctiv wetþK þkvlþyi ceRZ`wvntmte cw_exi
mKj cþR n`MZ KivþK cðvb KZ` etj gþb Kwi| Zte cþvi wgvWqv Avgvt` i `cæev`lvqþb wZxq
cðvb fvqKv cij b Ki þe| Avgvt` i kÎæ` i c¶ ntZ Ggb þKvb kw³kvj x msev` cþvi ntZ þ`e bv, hvi

gva`tg Zv` i gZvgZ RbM`Yi Kv`Q t`c`S`Q`Z cv`i³¹ | Ō Bū`xiv Zv` i cwi Kí bvq mdj | wgvWqv Zv` i
`Ĉæv`é`vqtb e`vcK f`wgKv cvj b Ki`Q |

Bū`xiv 1848 mv`j gwK` h`y`i`v`to` GKwJ msev` G`R`W`Y` c`Ō`Z`Ōv K`ti`w`Qj | GB G`R`W`Y`K Av`tgwi Kvi
cv`P`wJ eo eo %`wbK wgtj ŌG`tmvmt`q`UW t`c`h`Ō bv`tg c`Ō`Z`Ōv K`ti | Aa`k`Zv`āx Aw`Z`μ`v`š`n`l qvi ci 1900
wL`÷`v`ā GB ms`v Av`š`R`W`ZK cwi g`U`tj Kv`R` i`i`æ`K`ti Ges Av`tgwi Kvq c`K`v`k`Z m`Kj c`Ī`-c`w`Ī`Kv t`M`v`Uv
w`e`k`i Ab`v`b` A`Ā`tj i wgvWqv I c`P`vi gva`g`f`K msev` mieivn Ki`Z`_`v`K | 1984 m`t`bi cwi msL`vb
Ab`h`v`q`x D`³ G`R`Y`xi mv`_ Av`tgwi Kvi 1300 %`wbK, 3,788wJ t`i`w`wI Ges 88wJ wJw`f` t`÷`kb R`w`O`Z
Av`Q | Av`tgwi Kvi ev`B`ti 11927wJ %`wbK I t`i`w`wI, wJw`f` t`÷`kb R`w`O`Z Av`Q | m`v`t`Uj v`BU I Ab`v`b`
gva`tg %`b`w`b GK t`K`w`U m`t`Z`i`v` j`v`L` k`ā m`=`ŋ` Z` t`j Lv wgvWqv`K mieivn Kiv nq | G`Q`v`ov 1907 mv`j
c`Ō`Z`w`O`Z Ō`B`D`b`v`B`U`W t`c`h`Ō, 1909 mv`j c`Ō`Z`w`O`Z Ō`B`U`v`i`b`v`k`b`v`j w`b`D`R` m`v`w`f`ŋ`ŋ` hv 1958 mv`j G`K`x`f`Z
n`t`q Ō`b`D`B`q`K`U`v`B`g`m`Ō`-G`i g`v`w`j K`v`b`v`q P`t`j Av`tm | G`w`U cwi P`w`j Z` n`q Bū`x g`v`w`j t`Ki Aa`t`b`³² |

Bū`x c`P`vi gva`g`_`t`j v w`e`k`b`q Bmj v`g`x c`p`R`M`i`Y Av`f`_`v`j b m`=`ú`f`K`Ae`v`n`Z`f`v`t`e w`e`ā`w`š`l m`w`Ō`i c`q`v`m
P`w`j` t`q` h`v`f`Q | G` D`f`Ī`f`k` Z`v`i`v` Av`š`R`W`ZK m`f`_`t`j`v`K e`envi Ki`Q | w`e`k`i K`ti g`w`K`Ō`-Bū`x c`f`v`w`e`Z
c`P`vi gva`g`_`t`j v g`m`j g`v`b`f`i` w`e`i`f`x m`š`ym I t`g`š`j ev`f`i Acev` i`w`U`t`q` h`v`f`Q, h`v`f`Z K`ti w`e`k`i Bmj v`g`x
Av`f`_`v`j b`_`Ī` K`ti t`q`v` h`v`q |

c`w`Ō`g`v` MY`gva`g` P`i`g`c`š`v, t`g`š`j ev`, ag`f`q Ab`j`v`m`b` cvj b`f`K k`f`ā`i e`envi MZ P`v`Y`f`K` m`g`v`_`f`eva`K K`ti
t`d`t`j` t`Q | w`b`D`B`q`K`w`f`v`Ē`K Daily Times 4 A`t`±`v`ei 2002 GK msev` w`j` t`L`f`Q, "Muslims
Soliders were shown performing prayers with gun." G msev` i mv`_ GKwJ Q`w`e` Q`i`c`v` n`q
Ges Q`w`e`i cwi v`P`w`Z`Z` t`j Lv nq, "Guns and Prayer go together in the fundamentalist
battle"³³ Av`d`M`w`m`b`-f`t`bi g`m`j g`v`b`i`v` h`x`f`ŋ`f`Ī` b`v`g`v`f`R`i m`g`q b`v`g`v`R Av`v`q Ki`Q- G m`Z` K`_`w`U` c`w`Ō`g`v`
w`g`v`W`qv` t`K`š`k`t`j G`w`Ō`t`q` t`M`t`Q | h`x` P`j`v`K`v`j`x`b` m`g`t`q` h`x`i`Z` c`ŋ`_`t`j`v`i` n`v`f`Z` A`_`i`_`v`K`f`e` G`U`v`B`_`v`f`v`w`e`K` |
msev` c`K`v`f`ki`_`w`Ō`f`w`z`i` K`v`i`Y` GKwJ h`f`x`i` w`P`Ī` msev` t`K` m`v`i`w`e`k`i Bmj v`g`x t`g`š`j ev`f`i` (Islamic

Fundamentalism) mšymx KgRvÜ etj cPvi Kiv nj | Ggwbfvte cwögv msev` gva`tg Bmj vg I
gymj gvbiv cöZwbqZ wegvZvmj f AvPi†Yi `†Kvi nt`Q|

KvgDwbR†gi cZ†bi ci cwö†gi c†h³kvwZ kw³kvj x wgvWqv c†Rev`-mv††R`ev† i GKvšI AbjMZ
wntmte GB gym†Z°Zvi eo kIæ wntmte Bmj vgtK Uv†MØ K†i†Q| KviY nt`Q- Bmj vg GKwU m†MwZ
Av`k† GRb` c†Rev` x wgvWqv Bmj vgtK ee†, mšymx I Rv½ ag†nmvte Abei Z cPvi K†i | †gšj ev` I
mv†cö vwgKZvi Aw††hv†M Zv†K Awei Z wbw` Z ntZ nq| D†i`k`, †Kvb wKQ†K wbw` Z bv evbv†Z cvi†j
Zv†K aivkvqx Kiv hvte †Kgb K†i! †Kej kw³kvj x wgvWqvi mvrvt†h` mvgvR`ev`xiv Bmj v†gi m†½
kIæZv†K AvR %æa K†i w†`Q| G K_v ej vi A†c††v iv†Lbv th, gymj g ivó†I RbMY AvRI cwö†Z`i
c†RcvZ† i wbcwšZ wgvWqvi Dci fqvbKfvte wbf†kxj | GB wbf†kxj Zv AvšRwZK `†bcvq
cöZ†hwMZvi †††† gymj g RbM†Yi Ae`v†K cöZwbqZ `†† K†i w†`Q| c†RcvZ wgvWqv_†j vi
Awei Z cPvi Yv gymj g RbM†Yi gv†S weävš†mwó K†i | Zv† i g†a` %†ivR` Drcv`b K†i | Gm†ei dtj
`vbxq HwZn`evnx mvs`wZK aviYv_†j vi wej†ß N†U | G_†j v ax†i ax†i w†b†` kx aviYv Øviv cöZ`w†cZ
nq|

mviv w†k†i g†Zv evsj v††ki Bmj vgx ivR%†wZK `j_†j v wgvWqvi Acc†††i RR†† Z| bvbv lohtšj
w†Kvi | GB Ae`vq Bmj vgcwš† i†K †Kškj x ntZ n†e| cPvi I wgvWqv Mvndj wZ bv K†i _iaZy†ivc
Ki†Z n†e| wgvWqvi gva`tg Z_` mšym tgvKv†ejv Ki†Z n†e wgvWqvi gva`tg| GB †Kškj AvR
gymj gvb† i AvqÉ;Ki†Z n†e| evsj v††ki Bmj vgx ivR%†wZK `j_†j v†K GB †Kškj M†hY Ki†Z n†e|
w††wa kw³_†j v Bmj v†gi wei††× `w†yhy† Pw†j †q hv†`Q| gymj g Ges Bmj vgcwš† i G h†× Rqx ntZ
n†e Cgvbx kw³i cvkvvcwk †Kškj cöqvM K†i | cwö†Z`i c†m× ag†††lqK cwÜZ ØMuhammad:
The biography of a Prophet†-Gi iPwqZv Kv†ib Avg°-s-Gi GKwU D×wZ nt`Q- ØGK†k kZ†K
gymj gvbiv G iKg GKUv ÷`v†U†R Qvov c†Rev`-mv††R`ev` wbcwšZ wgvWqvi h††K †gvKw†ejv Ki†Z
cvi†e bv| gymj gvb† i wgvWqv†K e`envi Kiv D†PZ Bû`†† i g†Zv| gymj gvb† i j wes Ki†Z Rvb†Z
n†e Ges Zv† i GKwU gymj g j wei mwó Ki†Z n†e| GUv†K Av†wb mgwšZ c†Póv M†hY ej †Z cv†i b|

GUv Ggb GKUv cPÓv, Ggb msMóg; thUv AZ'ší , iæZcy® hw` Avcbw wgwWqv†K cwi eZ® Ki†Z Pvb,
Zvntj gvb††K Avcbvi eS†Z nte Bmj vg ivR%bwZK Ges mvs`wZK w` K w` †q GKwJ kw³ | wKfvte
wgwWqv†K e`envi Ki†Z nte Ges wgwWqv†Z w††R†` i wKfvte Dc`vcb Ki†Z nte Zv gmj gvb†` i Rvb†Z
nte | gmnj g Dæ†nt†K GB beZi P`vtj Ä †gvKvtej v Kivi weKí †Kvb c_ †bB³⁴ | 0

wgwWqv K_v etj | wgwWqvi K_v , †j v nq A†bK kw³ kvj x | AvR†K ZvB Bû`xiv A†bK kw³ kvj x Ae`v†b |
Bmj vg I gmnj gvb†` i Dci AvNv†Zi †y†† Bû`xiv Ab†` i††Kl mv†_ w††q gmnj gvb†` i††K Avµgb
Ki†Q | ivmj (mv.) etj †Qb mg`†Kplix kw³ ci`úi GK I Awfbd† GB fwe†`revYxi ev`éZv AvR †`Lv
hv†`Q | Bmj vg we†iwa kw³ , †j v Bmj v†gi ms`wZ I HwZ†n`i wei†× P`vtj Ä †gvKvtej v K†i AM†ni
n†`Q | Avi gmnj g RvWZ bvK †W†K Ngv†`Q | wek; wgwWqv †Lv`v†` wnt` i Kâvq | gmnj gvb†` i G w††q †bB
gv`ve`v_v | Bmj vgcwšiv wgwWqvi †y†† KvhRi †Kv†bv wKQz bv K†i ygZvq Avm†Z Pvq | †Kej
ivóè`e`vi gva`†g Zviv Bmj vg Kv†qg Ki†Z Pvq | wgwWqvmn Ab`vb` †m±†i i cÖZ i††Q h†_ó Aetnj v |
d†j ivóè`e`v †Zv cÖZôv Ki†Z cvi†Qb bv; w`b w`b Av†iv `†† n†`Q | Bmj vgcwšiv hZUKz AvMvq,
Zvi PvB†Z th Av†iv teik wciQ†q hvq wgwWqvi gva`†g Acc†v†i Kvi†Y- †mUv Ab`†Kvh® wgwWqvi
gva`†g Bmj vgx Av†`vj b†K bvbvfvte euavMÖ' Ki†Q we†iwaiv | †R†b-††SI wgwWqvi G bMæAvµgY
m††R †gvKvtej v Ki†Z cvi†Qbv | Bmj vgx Av†`vj b Z_v Bmj vgx ivRbwZi we†iwa kw³ wRnv`†K
Rw/zev` etj c†vi Ki†Q | wKQB Ki†Z cvi†Qbv Bmj vgcwšiv, Ab`K_vq gmnj giv | wevfbaegmnj g †`†k
mv††R`ew` kw³ i AvµgY, Ab`vqfvte Pw††q †`l qv h††K mšy†mi wei†× h† wnt†te `vex Ki†Q, Avi
Zv†` i wgwWqv GUv wek†v†m†Kl wMj v†`Q | GgbwK gmnj gv†bi wei†× h††K mšy†mi wei†× h† wnt†te
Ab` gmnj gv†bi Kv†Q Z†j ai†Q GB wgwWqvi gva`†g |

Bmj v†gi `vl qwZ th Kgm†Px †mUv†Zv c†v†i i gva`†gB Ki†Z nq | c†vi wevfba†vte nq | eZ†vb mg†q
wgwWqv Bmj vgx `vl qwZ Kv†Ri GKwJ eo gva`g n†Z cv†i hw` GUv†K Kv†R j vMv†Z cv†i Bmj vgcwšiv |
c†dmi W. BDm†d Avj Kvi hvfx etj b, ÔAvR Avgv†` i c†_ †KD euav n†Z cv†i bv hw` Avgiv w†ôv I
Avš†i KZvi mv†_ Avgv†` i `vl qvZ mviv we†k; Ae`vnZ ivLvi cPÓv Pw††q hvB | tgšwLk, wj wLZ I

AwWI -wfwWI gva'tg mKj fvlvq wetkji meP `vlqvZ Qwotq t`lqv hvq| eZ@vfb tiwWI , tUwj wfkcb, eBcI, msev`cI l wetkji mKj t`tki gmnwj g m'ú' vtqi gva'tg `vlqvZi evYx tcŠuQtq t`qv thZ cvti³⁵| Ō Ki Avtb Avj wv `vlqvZi evYx tcŠuQtq t`lqvi Dci AtbK , iaZytivc KtiQtb| wgvWqvi gva'tg Z_ mšy'tmi i'aytgvKvtej v bq; GUv `vlqvZ KvRi Z_v Bmj vgcwšt` i e³e" cPviti i GKUv eo gva'gl etU| wKš' GtytI Bmj vgcwšt` i Aetjv Ašxb| cPvi -cPvi Yvq wgvWqv Zviv hvici bvB wcuQtq|

11. bvixi cŹ AeÁv l bvixt` i gvšS KvRi Abcw wZ

cjatl l gvnj vt` i gta" m'ú'Kp e"vcviti Bmj vgx Avt`vj tb GKUw KÆi gtbvfe weivR KiQt³⁶| Ōbix tbZZ; nvi vgŌ- Ggb GKUw avi YvtK jvj b Kti evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j , tjv bvi xtK ivRbxwZtZ VuB t`qub| nv`xtmi e³e" Abjvqx GB Ōbix tbZZ; nvi vgŌ ej tZ Avm'tj Kx eSv'tbv ntqtQ? Gi gv'tb wK th bvixi ivR%wZK AwaKvi tbB? bvixi wK AwaKvi tbB ewnt` KgRvtŪ AskMŉtYi? Bmj vg bvixi ht_ó AwaKvi w`tqtQ| Bmj vg bvi xtK ewnt` KgRvtŪ AskMŉtYi mthvM w`tqtQ| bvixi ivRbxwZtZ AvMgb Bmj vg tKv_vl wbtla Ktiwb| AvaybK mf`Zv thLv'tb gvŪ MZ t`ok eQi hveZ bvixi AwaKvi wbtq wPšj-fvebv KiQt, tmLv'tb tPšj Ōk eQi AvtM cjatl i gtZvB Bmj vg bvi xtK w`tqtQ mjbw` ō mvgwRK, A_ wZK Ges ivR%wZK AwaKvi³⁷|

ivRbxwZtZ bvixi AskMŉtYi wltq Bmj vtgi tKv_vl wbtlavÁv bv_vKtj l Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j , tjv tZ bvixi `vb tbB| Bmj vgcwštiv `tj i tbZtZ; GLb chŠi bvi xtK AvbtZ i wR bq| GUv bvixi cŹ GKUw %alg" Ges evsj vt`tki Bmj vgcwštiv GUv jvj b KiQt| evsj vt`tki Bmj vgcwštiv Bivb t`tk wkyv wbtZ cvti| Bivb GKUw Bmj vgx ivó' tmB Bmj vgx ivtó' ivR%wZK `tj i ct` fvBm tcŉm'Wu ct` Aek" GKRb wbePZ bvi x Ašf' n'tq_vtKb| wKš' evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j , tjv vi gta" GUv Kíbv l Kiv hvqbv|

eZ@vfb RvqvqfZ Bmj vgxmn `ŦGKwU Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj i gwnjv wefvfMi KvH^Qµg AvfQ| emk
 teuki fvM Bmj vgx `tj i gwnjv wefvfMi I KvH^Qµg tbB| RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx th gwnjv wefvM AvfQ,
 tmUv m=úy^QAvj v`v| Zvf`i gj `tj bvixi tKvfbv `vb tbB| tK>`xq tbZZi t_+K i iæ Kti tRjv I
 DctRjv tjtfj ch^S bvixi `vb tbB gj `tj | tm wntmte ejv Ptj , RvqvqfZ Bmj vgx tZi bvixi
 cfi vcyi ivR%bwZK Awakvi tbB| i iæZ tZv evsj v`tki Ab`vb` ivR%bwZK `tj i gZv RvqvqfZ
 Bmj vgx tZi bvix Ašif^{FB} i tKvfbv mfhvM wQj bv| AfbK cti Gtm Zviv gwnjv wefvM Kti | iay
 evsj v`tk bq; Acivci t`tkl Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tjvi gta` bvixi tZgb GKUv AskMhY tbB|
 thme t`tk thme msMVtb gwnj v`i gta` KvH^Qµg AvfQ tmLvfb gwnj v`i gta` Bmj vgx KvR GLtbv
 Kvir`yZ ch^q tcštQvb| cŦdi W. BDmel Avj Kvi hvfx etj b, ŦweMZ IvU mEi eQti Ggb tKvfbv gwnjv
 tbŦx `Zix nqvb hviv GKKfvte `yZvi mv_ ag^{bi}tcyZvev` I gvK^{ev}`i tgvKvtejv Ki tZ cvtib|
 gwnj v`i Avf`vj b cjad`i i wqš^tYi Ae`vnZ cŦPóvi dtj G Ae`vi m^o n^tq^tQ| cjad`i v KLtbvB
 gwnj v`i `Y `ewkó` cKvk Ges Zvf`i tbZtZi tgav I ygZv cŦk^{bi} mfhvM t`qvb| G mfhvM w`tj
 cjad`i AwacZ` QvovB gwnjv iv Zvf`i KvRi `wqZi fvi Mh^tYi mvg_^Q cŦvY Ki tZ cvitZv| ...
 Bmj vgx Avf`vj b h^w `vl qvZ, wPš^tlaviv, weÁvb, mwinZ` I wk^yvi t^ytŦ Bmj vgx tbZZi m^o Ki tZ cvti
 Zvntj gwnj v`i Bmj vgx KvR mdj nte| ... cŦZfvevb cjad`i gZv cŦZfvqvx bvixl AvfQ|
 DrKlZv cjad`i GKtPwUqv bq| cweŦ tKvi Avb webv Kvi tb Avgv`i mvg^t G Kwinbx eY^Ŧ Ktiwb
 thLvfb GKRB gwnj vi weP^yY I mvmx tbZtZi Zvi `RwZ mvd^tj`i Ŧvi cŦš^š DcbxZ n^tq^oj | wZvb
 n^tQb mvevŦi ivYx³⁸|Ŧ

mvevi G ivYx I nhi Z tmvj vqgvb (Av.) tK wbtq G Kwinbx cweŦ Kⁱ Avtbi m^jv bg^tj eY^Ŧ Kiv n^tq^tQ|
 mvevi tm ivYx wej wKm Qvovl cweŦ Kⁱ Avb I n^w tm Avtⁱv eŦ weL`vZ bvixi D^tj l i^tq^tQ, Zviv wR
 wR Ae`v^tb tmiv wQ^tj b| thgb: Aw^w gvZv gv nvl qv (Av.), Av`gKb`v AvK^wj gv, Be^wing (Av.)-Gi cZ^w
 mviv, BmgvBj (Av.)-Gi gvZv nv^tRiv, wgmⁱ c^wZi `x Rj vqLv, tdivD^tbi `x we^we Aw^oqv (Av.), AvBq^e
 (Av.)-Gi `x we^we i wgv, Bgi^tbi `x nv^be; Cmv (Av.)-Gi gvZv we^we g^wi qg, bex K^wi g nRi Z g^wv^q
 (mv.)-Gi gvZv Avt^gbv I `jgvZv n^wj gv m^w qv; D^qšj g^wgv^ob Lw^w Rv (iv.), nvd^mv (iv.), Aw^qkv (iv.),

gwiqv (iv.) mn bex cZmY; bexbw`bx iaKvBqv, Rqbe, Kj mg I dmvZgv (iv.); AveyeKtii Kb`v Avmgv, kw`v mgvBqv I bexwRi `patevb mv`qgv³⁹ | cweT tKvi Avtb OmvO Z_v Ogwinj vO wktivbvtg bixi AwaKvi I KZ@mspvsGKwU `Zšjenr mivl itqtQ |

Bmjvgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tjvi Ab`Zg j`y` nt`Q tLjvdZ e`e`v cOZov Kiv | Avj mn gvbl tK cW_extZ GB tLjvdZi `wqZ; w`tq tcOY KtitQb | Ki Avtb ejv ntqtQ, OhLb tZvgvi cF~ej tjb, wOqB cW_extZ Avig Avgvi Lwj dv ev cOZovwa mivO Kitev⁴⁰ | O GB Lwj dv kawji gta` bixi itqtQ ivR%bwZK AwaKvi | KviY, GLvtb Avj mn cja tK Avj v`v Kti Lwj dv etj bvb | wZwb GLvtb cja I bix DfqtKB eyStqtQb | Zvntj Bmjvgx ivRbwZ tKb tKej cja t`i tbZtZ; cwi Pwv Z nte? bix tbZZ; nvi vg etj ivRbwZtZ bixi AskMhY tKb ewi Z nte?

bix Zvi bixtZi ghP v eRvq titLB mgvRi Dbqtb fvgKv titLQ I ivLQ | wbitc`l `wotKy t`tK Bmjvtgi BwZnm chqj vPbv Kijt t`Lv hvq th, AvrtKi w`tb hvtk OivR%bwZK AwaKvi O ejv nq ZrKvjxb Bmjvgx mgvR cja li gtZvB bixi I GB AwaKvi wQj cY@gvIvq `KZ⁴¹ | mgvRi GKwU ,iaZcY@Ask wmwte cja li cvkvcwk bixi I itqtQ mgvR Avj mn cO E kvmb-e`e`v cOZov Kivi `wqZi | G j t`l` ZvB Bmjvg bixtKI Zvi mvg_`Abhvqx ivR%bwZK A½tb AskMhYi AwaKvi w`tqtQ | Kj Avb Ges nv`x`m GiKg AmsL` D`vniY itqtQ thLvtb Avgiv bixtK ivRbwZ mspvs ,iaZcY@Avtj vPbvq AskMhY Kitz t`Ltz cvB | GgbwK t`l` wktkl bixiv ivmj j mn (mv.) Gi mv`_ weZtK@ Ask wbtqtQ⁴² |

cja li cvkvcwk bixi I Bmjvgx ivto` itqtQ mgvRi gvbl tK mr KvR Avt`k Kiv Ges Amr KvR wbtla Kivi cY@AwaKvi | Ki Avtb ejv ntqtQ, Ogvgb bix Ges gvgb cja GtK Actii eUj Zviv GtK AcitK mr KvRi Avt`k t`q Ges Amr KvR t`tK weiZ ivL⁴³ | O Bmjvgx ivto` bixi itqtQ kvmtKi fj mstkvatbi ev kvmtK Review`n Kivi AwaKvi | Igi Betb LvErti (iv.) mgq GKRb mvaviY bix tgnivbv mspvs wltq Rbm`L Igi (iv.) Gi mv`_ weZtK@w B ntqutj b | Igi (iv.)

etj wQtb, 0GB gwnj v wK Avi I gi fj⁴⁴ | Ó bixi itqtQ ivó³ cwi Pj bv I e^e vcbvq Dct` óv wnmvte
KvR Kivi AwKvi | bixi itqtQ gRwj tk iivi m`m` wnmvte wbePZ nevi AwKvi | I gi (iv.) Gi
wLj vdtZi mgq Avtqkv (iv.) gRwj tm iivi m`m` wQtb⁴⁵ |

bixi ivRbxwZtZ AvMgtbi wetiwaZvi tytÎ GKw eo hÿ³ ntZ cvti, bix-cjald GK mvt_ tKvfbv
Kvh^qutg kixK nte wKfvte? GUV tZv Bmjvg mæSZ bq| Avmtj G aitYi hÿ³ i tKvfbv wfvE tbB|
Bev`Z-ef`Mx I 0wmb Bjg AR³bi tytÎ mKtj i kixK nlqvB wbcg| Bmjvtg KLtbvB Ggb tKvfbv
gmwR` wQtbv thw tKej gwnjvt` i Rb` msiwYz wQtbv Ges th gmwRt` cjald iv kixK nqwb|
ivmj j m (mv.) hLb tKvfbv mgvtefk bwmnZ KitZb tmLvfb gwnjvivi nwiRi _vktZb⁴⁶ | gwnjvivi
Zvt` i GKvšmelq,tjvi e^evcvti cktê KitZb|

ivRbxwZtZ tgav c0qvRb| tKvfbv tqtq tgavex ntj ivRbxZi tm ivLtz cvti tgavi `ÿyi |
evsj vt` kmn wewfbæf` tk Ktj R-wekle`vj tq GLb tqtqiv AtbK fvjt v KitQ| KvZvi wekle`vj tq
tj Lvcovq tqtqiv tQtb` i tPtq AtbK fvjt v| GUV wetkl fvte mZ` G KviTY th, tqtqiv tQtb` i tPtq
tj Lvcovq tewk mgq cvq| Avi tQtb` iv AtnZK Kvtr tewk e^el_vtk| th tqtq wekle`vj tq tgavi
`ÿyi ivLtz cvti tmB tqtq Zvi tgav I thvM`Zv w`tq ivRbxwZtZ Ae`vb ivLtz cvti | Bmjvgx
Kvh^qutg fvqKv ivLtz cvti | wKš` gwnjvt` i Bmjvgx ivRbxwZtZ AskM0tYi tytÎ mgm`v cjald Ges
bix wbtR| cjald iv me³ytÎ KZ³eRvq ivLvi e^evcvti Zrci | tKbbv, Zviv bix tbZtZi Dlvb t`Ltz
Pvqvb| gwnjvt` i Bmjvgx Kvh^qutgl cjald iv tbZZi t`q| Avi GUV Kti bixi jvRyKZvi mthvM wbtq|
dtj Bmjvgx ivRbxwZtZ bix tgav I thvM`Zv c0vtYi wKsev Zvt` i AwfÁZv I mvabv cwi cY`nl qvi
tKvfbv mthvM _vtKbv| Rxe³bi we`Z gq`vb t`_tk bix tkLvi mthvM cvt`Obv| GtytÎ bixt` i t`vl
nt`Q Zviv c0` Ac0` cjald i nvtZ tQto w`tq cjald i Kvtr bwZ `Kvi Kti Avivg-Avtqtiki wRt`Mx
tetQ wbt`Q|

hvi v bixtK ivRbxwZ t_tK eviY Kti titLto Zvt`i h³ nt"Q, tmB bix tbZZ; nvi vtgi nv`xm Avi
Ki Avtbi wevfbaAvqvZ | Ki Avtbi wevfbaAvqvZ bixtK c`PKivi K_v ejv ntqtQ | Mtni gta`_vKtZ
wbt`R t`qv ntqtQ | Gi Kg GKwU AvqvZ, OtZvgiv wbrt`i Mtn Ae`vb Ktiv Ges wbrt`i tK AAZv-
htMi gtZv c0 k0 Ktivb⁴⁷ | O AtbK gplvmmi Ges Bmj wvK `jvi ej tQb G AvqvZ Oviv tmvUv bix
RwZtK eSvbtv nqwb | G AvqvZ ivmj j on (mv.) Gi mnavg⁴⁸ i K_v ejv ntqtQ, Zvt`i wetkl gh⁹ vi
Kvi tY hv Ab` gvnj vt`i tB | Kvi Y G AvqvZi wK AvtMi AvqvZB ejv nt"Q, Ot n bexi mnavgbMY!
Avcbviv mvaviY gvnj vt`i gtZv bb | O ZvB ejj G AvqvZ nhi Z Avtqkv (iv.) tK DtUi ht^x Mgb t_tK
weiZ ivLtz cvtib | nhi Z Avtqkv (iv.) ivRbxwZtZ mZZvi `vex citYi Rtb` G ht^x hvb | ivmj j on
(mv.) Gi `B Rb cexY mrvex GvvtK mg_0 Ktib | GB `B Rb mrvex tLj vdtZi Rb` gtbvbxZ
ntqutj b Ges Zviv tetnkZi mrvsev`c0bt`i i gta` Ašif⁹ wQtb⁴⁸ | tKD tKD etj b, nhi Z
Avtqkv (iv.) Gi ht^x GB AskMhY bixi ivRbxwZtZ AskMhtYi `jxj bq | Kvi Y wZwb ciiz⁹
AbZB ntqutj b | Avtqkv (iv.) bexi `x wQtb Ges Bmj vtgi c0g Lwj dv AveyeKti i tqt wQtb |
wZwb w0qB tKvbtv A%ea Kvtr AskMhY KitZ cvtibbv | Avtqkv (iv.) cieZ⁹ AbZB nl qvi Kvi Y
wQj Zui ivR%wZK `wofwzi Kvi tY | OcieZ⁹ Kvtrj G cwi w`wzi Rb` nhi Z Avtqkv (iv.) G Rb` `tL
cKvk Ktib G Rb` bq th Zui Ntii evBti hvl qv A%ea wQj , eis G Kvi tY th Zui ivR%wZK `wofwz
mivK wQj bv⁴⁹ | O

GQvov Avj vni Avt`k, OGes wbrt`i tK AAZv-htMi gtZv c0 k0 Ktivb0- GLvtb BswMZ t`I qv ntqtQ
th, PvKwPK`gq c0 k0x bv Kti gvnj viv thb kvj xb tcvlvtK evBti tei nq | Mtni gta` gvnj viv wbrt`i
c0 k0 ev mrvRm^{3/4}v Kiv wvwl x bq | tKej Ntii evBti PvKwPK`gq mrvRm^{3/4}v MhY t_tK weiZ _vKvi
wbt`R t`I qv ntqtQ |

bixi ivR%wZK Kvht⁹tg eZ⁹vb htMi Bmj vgcis⁹iv tKb GtZv KtVvi gtbvfe tcvly Ktib? bixi
c0Z GUV GKUV Amg AvPiY | tKvbtv tKvbtv Bmj vgcis`Mhc bixi wltq GtZvUv KtVvi th, Zvi KÆi
cšvtKI nvi gwbtqtQb | AvdMvbw`ttb Zvtj evbiv h^x Kti Ges weRqx nq | Zviv bix wkyvtK nvi g

gfb Kti Ges ygZvmb _vKve`vq brix wkyvtK mstKvPb Kti | GUvtZv Bmj vtgi weavb bq| weUk
wefiwa Avt`vj tbi tcyvctU `viag Djg t`le> gv`mv cZwZ nq| ZLbKvi tcyvctU Abhvqx Gi
cZov, wkyv Kvvtgv WK wQj | wKs' cZovi t`ok eQti | tmLvfb brix wkyvi tKvfbv mthvM `Zix
nqwb | evsj vt`tki Bmj vgcwS' `j ,tjvi KtqKuU t`lew` Zwi Kvi | dtj Gme Bmj vgx `tj bixi
tKvfbv `vb AvtRv nqwb | t`tki AfaR brix | enr G RbtMvxi cZwvaz; t`tK ewAZ _vKvi tKvfbv
mtdj tbB | cQvRb Bmj vtgi bixi AnaKvi wel tq Avti KUzD`vi nl qv |

12. msL`vj Nf` i wel tq KgmPxi Abcw`wZ

Ab` Avt`vj tbi `wofwz tKvb wov` AAj ev fvlv-fvlx gvbtli KjtvtYi Rb`B ntq _vtK | wKs'
Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi `we ctiv gvbeZvi Rb` | GB KvitY GB Avt`vj tb Agmij givl cdek KitZ
cvti | wKs' evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivRbxwzi tjt` GUv Kivbv Kiv hvqbv | Bmj vgx msMvb ,tjv
Agmij gt` i UvbtZ cvtiwb wR `tj |

1949 mvtj Avl qvgx j xM cZovi ci KtqK eQi chS' Zviv msL`vj Nf` i Lp GKUv mg_ tctZv bv |
t`tki msL`vj Ny wekl Kti w`ymu` vtqi tfvU GLb Avl qvgx j xMi wi Rvf`fvU wntmte MY` | Avi
GUv ntqtQ 1955 mvtj Avl qvgx j xMi cp`bvg Avl qvgx gmvj g j xM t`tK gmvj g kawU ev` t`l qvi
gva`tg | Agmij g msL`vj Nf` i tfvU Uvbi Rb`B GUv Kiv nq⁵⁰ | msL`vj Nf` i GKUv Ask weGbwctKI
mg_ Kti | wKs' evsj vt`tki tKvfbv GKUv Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj msL`vj Nym`m` tZv tbB-B; Bmj vgx
ivR%wZK `j ,tjv msL`vj Nf` i `bwZK mg_ cvqbv | AfbK tjt` t`Lv hvq, msL`vj Njv Bmj vgx
ivRbxwzi wefiwa | tKb? Kx KvitY msL`vj Njv Bmj vgx `j ,tjv t`tK gL wdwitq | Avmj K_v nt`Q,
msL`vj Nf` i wel tq Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i tKvfbv cwj wv tbB | Bmj vtg Agmij g msL`vj Nf` i e`vcvfi
`wofwz _vKtj l evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j ,tjvi msL`vj Nf` i wbtq tKvfbv `wofwz tbB, tKvfbv
KgmPx tbB | ivRbxwzi dvBbvj UvM` ivoygZv | Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i gva`tg Bmj vgx iv`Kvtqg
ntj tm Bmj vgx ivt`msL`vj Nf` i Kx nte- Ggb tKvfbv e³e` tbB Bmj vgx `j ,tjvi | Zviv nqtZv
ej teb, msL`vj Nf` i wel tq Bmj vtgi th `wofwz _vKte, Avgvt` i l `wofwz GKB nte | wKs' tmB

Bmj vgx `wófwi½ Kx? GUv wKfvte ev`évbq nte? Gme wel q Rvbvþvi wel qI itqfQ| thLvþb tenki fvM ggnwj g Bmj vtgi `wófwi½ wel tq AeMZ bb; tmLvþb Aggnwj g msL`vj Njv Bmj vtgi `wófwi½i wel tq AeMZ _vKte wKfvte? Zvt`i KvþQ Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ,tjv thþZ cvþiwb| GUv Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj iB e`_Zv| þfvþUi ivRbwmZþZ evsj vt`tk msL`vj Nþ`i þfvU GKUv d`v±i | GUv Avl qvqx j xM eþStQ 60 eQi AvþM| evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx `j ,tjv AvþRv eþSvb| þKD nqþZv ej þZ cvþib, msL`vj Nþ`i wel tq KgþPx _vKþj I Bmj vgx `j ,tjv agþq KviþY Aggnwj g msL`vj Nþ`i þfvU cvþebv| hw`bv-B cvq; GKUv mnvþfvZ þZv cvþe| GLb thfvte Zviv Bmj vgx `j ,tjvi wetiwa; Gi Kg wetiwa þZv nþebv| Avi Aggnwj g msL`vj Nþ`i KvþQ wKgtþZv tcšQþZ cvþj Bmj vgcwšþ`i MþY Kiþe bv þKb? Aggnwj g msL`vMwi ô þ`k þ`úþb þZv Bmj vgcwšþv kvmb KþiþQ eûwb| tmB msL`vMwi ô Aggnwj givB þZv Zvt`i `vMZ RvbþtqvQj |

Aggnwj gþ`i cðZI þKvb Ab`vq AvPiY Bmj vg Abþgv`b Kþi bv| kvšþ`tmšv`"©I mvþcð wvqK mþcðwZ mj þvq Bmj vtgi itqfQ kvkZ Av`k©I mggnvb HwZn`| wfbæagþej þt`i mvþ_ gnvbex nhiZ ggnvþš` (mv.)-Gi cðZw AvPiY mvþcð wvqK mþcðwZi wej I þcþ¼j `óvšI GK Aggnwj g exvi NUbv BwZnvþm Avgiv þRþbwQ| þm exv cðZw`b gnvbex (mv.) Gi Pjvi cþ_ Kvþw w`Z| GKw`b ivmj (mv.) þ`Lþj b, cþ_ Kvþw þbB, ZLb wZvb fvþþj b, nqZ IB exv Amy`nþqfQ ev þKvb wect` AvþQ, Zvi þLvR þbqv `iKvi| Gici `qvi bex nhiZ ggnvþš` (mv.) IB exvi ewoþZ þcšQ þ`þLb wKB þm Amy`| wZvb exvþK ej þj b, Awg AvcbvþK þ`LþZ GþmwQ| GþZ exv AwffZ nþq þMj þh, Awg hvþK Kó þ`qvi Rb` cþ_ Kvþw cþZ ivLZvg, þm-B AvR Avgvi wect` cvþk `wotqfQ| Bwb þZv mwZ`Kvi Aþ`kvšI gvbeZvi AMôZ|

gnvbex nhiZ ggnvþš` (mv.) g`v þ`þK g`xbv wvRiZ Kivi ci þh ôg`xbv mb`ô cþvqb Kþib Zv wvq; BwZnvþmi meðg vj wLZ msweavb Ges kvšþ`mþcðwZi HwZnvwmK`vj j | GB mbþ` mvþcð wvqK mþcðwZ i þvmn msL`vj Nþ`i AwvKvi I wbi vcv`cð vb mþúwKZ Dþj LþhvM` aviv mwþþwKZ itqfQ| þhgb ðmbþ` -þvþi Kvix mKj þMv`-mþcð vq ôg`xbv ivtôð mgvb AwvKvi þfvM Kiþe, mKj agþcð vþqi `^`^ag©Kg©

cvj tbi ˘axbZv I Avakvi h_vixvZ envj _vKte; tKD Kvi I I ci tKvbiƒc AvμgY Ki te bv, mWÜfy³
tKvb m˘c0vq ewntkÏyKZK Avμvš nıj D³ Avμvš m˘c0vq tK m˘všj Zfvte mntħwMZv Ki tZ nte
Ges kÏt ˘ i c0ZnZ Ki tZ nte, tKvb bvMwi K tKvb Aciva Ki tZ Zv Zvi e˘w³MZ Aciva etj MY˘ Kiv
nte⁵¹ | 0

Gfvte HwZnwmK g`xbv mbt` i gva˘tg kwišli evZfevK wekbex nhiZ gnv˘š (mv.) ag˘eY˘, RmZ-
tMv0x wbeƒk tI mKtj i gv tS tmsnv` ˘m˘c0vZ, mvg`-%gÏxi mÿ p eÜb i Pbv Kti Av` k˘Kj ˘vY ivt0f
Av0Zxq bwi Ri ˘vcb Kti b | gnvj g I Kj vBkt` i gv tS ˘vŒwi Z HwZnwmK u˘vqweqvi mWÜi tek K0W
aviv wQj gnvj g ˘v_Œeti vax | GZ` m tEj | mÿ t cħvi x kwiš c0Z0vi j tŒ` gnvbex nhiZ gnv˘š (mv.) Zv
tğtb tbb | wKš' c0ZctŒi c0Zwbwa mÿvBj Be tB Avgi u˘vqweqvi mWÜtZ nhiZ gnv˘š (mv.)-Gi
bv tgi mvt_ 0ivmj j w0 t j Lv hvte bv g t g˘AvciE Rvbtq ej j , Avgiv hw` m vŒ` w` Zvg tħ, Avciwb
Avj wni ivmj , Zvntj tZv Avi Avcbvi mvt_ hÿ-veM0h nıZv bv, Avcbv tK evqZj wnt t tZ evav w` Zvg
bv | ZLb ivmj j wnt (mv.) mWÜi t j LK nhiZ Avj x (iv.) tK ej t j b 0ivmj j wnt k0W tK tU w` t q I i
B˘Qvbtħvqx i ay Avgvi bvg wj L | G tZ nhiZ Avj x (iv.) AcviMZv c0Kvk Kivq, ivmj (mv.) wBR nv tZB
Zv tK tU w` t q m˘c0vqK m˘c0vZ I D` vi Zvi AfZce˘ 0vš tck Kti b⁵² |

Bmj vtgi BwZnv t m ˘w0 wbe x Ki t j t` Lv hvq, g˘v weR t qi w` b gnvbex (mv.) weRqxtetk g˘vq c0ek
Ki t j Kj vBkt` i g ta˘ AvZsK Qwotq cto | wKš' gnvbex (mv.) weRZ kÏt ˘ i c0Z tKvb ai tbi ˘ ƒ˘envi
Kti bwb Ges wKwAr cwi gvY c0Z t kva ˘ unvI c0Kvk Kti bwb, eis ˘ kgb t` i c0Z ŒIgv tNvI Yv Kti tQb |
wZwb Kj vBkt` i etj tQb, 0tn Kj vBkMY! Avwg tZvgv t` i mvt_ tKgb e˘envi Ki tev etj tZvgiv gtb
Kti v?0 Zviv ej t j v, 0Avciwb Avgv t` i c0Z fv t j v e˘envi Ki teb etj Avgv t` i avi Yv | Avciwb ˘ qvj yfvB |
˘ qvj yfvB tqi cŒ | 0 AZtci ivmj (mv.) ej t j b, 0Avwg tZvgv t` i mvt_ t mB K_vB ej wQ, tħ K_v nhiZ
BDm d (Av.) Zvi fvB t` i Dı t k etj wQ t j b N AvR tZvgv t` i wei t x Avgvi tKvb Awf tħwM t bB | hvI
tZvgiv mKt j B gy³⁵³ | 0

nhiZ AvbvQ (iv.) eY⁸ Ktib, ÒAvgiv GKw^b gmwR^t beextZ ivm^{tj} KviXg (mv.)-Gi mvg^{tb} emv
wQj vgl Ggb mgq GKRB te^ç b Gtm gmwR^t i wFZ^{ti} tckve Ki^{tZ} j vMj | G^{tZ} Dcw^Z mnvexMY
Zv^{tK} agK w^{tj} ivm^j (mv.) ej^{tj} b, Zv^{tK} tckve Kiv t^{tK} evav c⁰vb K^{tiv} bv | Zv^{tK} m^{thvM} v^l ;
hv^{tZ} tm tckv^{tei} c⁰qvRb t^{mti} w^{btZ} cv^{ti}, KviY ga^{Lv}tb eÜ Ki^{tj} ¶wZ n^{te} | tm te^ç bⁱ tckve
Kiv t^{kl} n^{tj} bex KviXg (mv.) Zv^{tK} t^{WtK} ej^{tj} b th, GUv tckv^{tei} v^b bq; eis GUv Avgv^t i
Bev^{ZLv}bv, c^{wE} v^b | G etj wZ^{vb} Zv^{tK} we^{vq} K^{ti} w^{tj} b Ges GK mnvex^{tK} cv^{vb} w^{btq} Av^{mtZ}
ej^{tj} b | AZ^{tci} gn^vbex (mv.) w^{btRB} mnvexMY^{tK} m^v w^{btq} gmwR^t t^{tK} D³ tckve a^{tq} w^{tj} b⁵⁴ | 0

Ggb AmsL^o v^ošⁱ k^{wi}šⁱ m^ac⁰WZ c⁰Z⁰vq Bmj^vtgi w^{Pi}š^b Av^{tK} P^o Rvbvb t^q | cvⁱ v^uwi K m^v¶v^{tZ}
mv^j v^g w^{vb}gt^{qi} th w^{av}b Bmj^vtg i^{tq}t⁰ Z^{vl} m^ac⁰WZi eÜb m^{ys}nZKi^{tYi} D^{3/4j} c⁰vm | 0^{mvj} v^g A^o
k^{wi}šⁱ | mv^j v^g w^{vb}gt^{qi} g^{va}t^g g^{jZ} G^{tK} Actⁱ i k^{wi}š^b Kvgv K^{tib} | G^{tZ} a^vZZⁱ | m^ac⁰WZi
tmZ^pÜb i w^{PZ} n^q | m^ac⁰ w^qK m^ac⁰WZ i ¶v^q Bmj^v v^g GZB t^{mv} P^{vi} th, ivm^j (mv.) w^{btR}tⁱ i Rvb^{gv}t^j i
cv^kvc^{wk} msL^{vj} NyAg^{yn}v^j g m^ac⁰ v^{tqi} Rvb^{gv} i ¶v^q m^{tP}o v^{Kvi} Rb^l g^{nj} v^{bt} i c⁰Z t^{Rvi} Z^{wM}
w^{tq}t⁰ | i^{ay} Z^vB bq; Ab^o ag^{ej} x^l | Zv^t i Dc^vmb^v t^{qi} | ci Av^{Nv}Z-m^{ms}mZ^{vl} Bmj^vtg Rv^{tq}R
t^bB | m^{ms}mZ^v t^{Zv} t^{ti} i K^v Ab^o ag^{ek} KU^w3 | bv Kivi Rb^o K^j Av^{tb} Av^j w^{bt} R^o w^{tq}t⁰ | Bi^{kv}
n^{tq}t⁰, 0^{tZ}v^giv Zv^t i g^v et^j v^{bv}, hv^t i Z^{iv} Av^vabv K^{ti} Av^j w^{ntK} t⁰t^o55 | 0

13. MVbZšⁱ | m^vsMV^wbK Kv^vt^gv MY^vRb^wZi c⁰ZK^j

c⁰Z^W i vR[%]wZK t^j i GK^w K^{ti} MVbZšⁱ v^{tK} | iv^o c^{wi} P^{vj} b^{vi} D^ti t^k MwZ t^j m^{sk}o v^u w^{el}q
L^pB i a^Zç^Yo t^j wⁱ Drc^wEi Av^{Bb}MZ D^{rm}, Ges iv^o c^{wi} P^{vj} b^{vq} Ab^{yn}Ze^o g^j P^y3 ev w^bgg^vej x |
GK^w i vR[%]wZK t^j, hv iv^o k^{vm}t^{bi} D^ti t^k w^be^{pt}b Ask t^{bq} | GUv e^{em}vi t^{Kvb} t^{Kv}ú^wb bq, A^v
bv^{bv} e^w3 i mg^{št}q MwZ w^{ei}v t^{Kvb} w^{tb}v^b K^{ve} bq | Kv^tRB c⁰Z^W i vR[%]wZK t^j i MVbZšⁱ Z^{vi}
Av^tZⁱ D^{rm} w^{nt}m^{te} ms^wav^{tK} v^o f^{vl}v^q t^kWZ v^b Ges kv^{mb}K^vt^R ms^wav^b Ab^{yn}iY Kivi v^o
A^{1/2}x^{Kvi} ev c⁰Z^kWZ w^e v^{gv} v^Kte Z^v c⁰v^{kv} Kiv hv^q |

Avqv` i t`tk Avl qvqx j xM, evsj vt`k RvZxqZvev`x `j, Rvgvqv`Z Bmj vwg c`f`vZ ivR%bwZK `tj i
MVbZŠ; Zv` i vbR vbR `tj i j`y", Df`k", mvsMVvbK KvVv`gv, mvs`vZK a`vb-aviYv I `k`bi
c`ZvbvaZ; Kti | GKwU `j KZUv MYg`Lx nte tmUv A`bK mgq wbf` Kti `j wUj tbZZ; wUvš Ges
mvsMVvbK KvVv`gvi Dci | Avi Gme w`el q wba`wi Z nq MVbZt`šj Avtj vt`K | Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j `tj v
MYg`Lx nI qvi t`y`f` Zv` i MVbZŠ; GKwU c`vb Aš`i vq |

Rvqqt`Z Dj vgv`q Bmj vt`gi MVbZt`šj A`bK wKQyitq tM`Q eZ`v`b mg`qi mvt`_ Av`j | GRb` tRbv`ij
avivi Zia`iv G msMVt`bi e`vbv`ti KvR Ki`Z AvM`ix bb | tRbv`ij avivi KvD`K G msMVt`b t`LvI
hvqvb | GK mgq Qv` ivRbxwZ nvi`vg d`tZvqv w`tj I eZ`v`tb Zviv nvj`vj Kti vb`tq`Qb | Zte Qv`f` i
w`vbqi t`bZv n`Z nte ō`Rj ev gvl j v`v` | A`f` t`k```q mfv`v`Z ev tRj`v, `vbv mfv`v`Z n`Z nte w`k`K
mgvR t`t`K | Qv`f` i msMVb Qv`f`ivB cwi Pvj`bv Ki`te GuvB n`"Q vbqg | w`Kš` Rvq`Z GB vbq`gi
Avl Zvq bq | GQovov msMVb`wUj A`tNw`l Z vbqg Pvj`y i`tq`Q, c`Z`š` M`tg c`to `vKv AL`vZ Lw`j dvt`q
g`bx`K gj `tj i t`k```q mfv`v`Z Kiv nq | dtj msMVb`wUj Af`š`i`xY vbqš`b µgk `e` n`q cot`Q⁵⁶ |

Rvgvqv`Z Bmj vgx i MVbZt`š; K.I.K-k`gK t`k`x I Zv` i gZ Ab` hviv Zv` i gv³ I DbwZ, mKj
ag`ej`x`i Rb` mgvbvwaKvi, w`v`Q`q cov DcRwZmg`n`K R`ieb gvb I A`%bwZK t`f`f` GwM`tq Avbv,
bvix, w`ki I c`Z`e`U`x` i Rb` mgvbvwaKvi c`Z`w`Z Kiv, cwi`tek Dbq`b, gZ I t`c`mi `v`x`bZv BZ`w`
w`el`q Zv` i MVbZt`š; m`y`úo t`Kvb K`_v t`bB | Zviv m`w`KQ`B Bmj vt`gi gj`t`eva, m`yePvi, Kj`vY BZ`w`
k`f`i gva`tg mst`f`t`c etj`f`Qb etj`B nq`Zv `vex Ki`teb | Rvgvqv`Zi MVbZt`š; c`ŵ`mgK mKj AskB
Bmj vg at`g` GKwU e`vL`v `t`fc | GB MVbZŠ; GKwU ag`c`Pvi m`w`g`w`Zi MVbZŠ; gv`f`, ivR%bwZK `tj i
MVbZŠ; bq etj`B g`tb nq⁵⁷ |

K`w`wi w`f`v`E`K mvsMVvbK KvVv`gv t`Kv`bv t`Kv`bv Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj i mvsMVvbK w`f`Z`K A`bK
gRej`Z Ki`tj I, m`k`š`Lj msMVt`b cwi`YZ Ki`tj I, KvVv`gvi Kv`i`Y A`b`t`KB Gme `tj mnt`R Avm`t`Z
cv`t`ibv | t`ckvR`w`eiv thgb Gme `tj mnt`R Aš`f` n`Z cv`t`ibv, t`Zg`vb m`vaviY gvb | Gme

K'Wwi wFwEK `tj i KvQ Avmvi mthvM Kg cvq | tKD AvmZ PvBtj I KwB kZ^o tL fq tctq `fi
Ptj hvq | RvgvqfZ Bmj vgx, RvgvqfZi QvT msMVb Bmj vgx QvT wkwie, tLj vdZ gRwj m BZ'w' `j
K'Wwi wFwEK `j | Gme `tj i m`m`c` c` c^oBtZ tek wKQz Avb^ovmbKZv gvbZ nq |

14. **AvZgvIvq tMvcbxqZvi bwiZ I cZv^oqvkvxj Zv**

RvgvqfZ-wkwie t i tj vKt` i gta" mvsMVbKfvte AvZgvIvq tMvcbxqZv i v^ovi Kvj Pvi %Zwi ntqfQ | GB
bwiZi wKQyKj vYKi w`K _vKtj I mvgwM^o wePvti A^otbK v^oZKi | GLvtb c^oZ`K K'Wwi (li) Gi Rb"
Avj v`v tMvcbxqZvi bwiZ cwj j w^oZ nq | GKRB m`m` (D"P li) m`m` %v^otKi K_v GKRB mv_x tK
(gvS li) ej tZ cvi teb bv, GKRB mv_x mv_x %v^otKi K_v GKRB Kw^ogK (wbb^o li) ej tZ cvi teb bv,
Avi GKRB Kw^og^otmUv mg_^oR tK (me^obb^o li) ej tZ cvi teb bv | mvgwM^ofvte tFZti K_v ewnti ej v
hvtebv | GB ai tbi tMvcbxqZvi PPP GKRB Kw^ogK AÜ Avb^oMZ" Ki tZ tKlvq tKbbv ZvtK ej v nq ÔGUV
Dcti i tj tftj i K_v Avcbvi KvQ ej v hvtebv^o, Gt^ov^ot^oI Ôi bj vg Avi gvbj vg^o Kj Avtbi AvqvZ w`tq
gvb^ot^oI Rvbi t^og^ovj K AvM^oni weia^ox GKaitbi tRv^oce^o gvbZ eva" Kiv nq |

GB PPP fqvBK dj vdj i tqtQ | GB w^olqv mgm`v %Zwi Kti tQ | GKwU `tj i %a Kv^og^og^oKI gvb^o
mt`tni `w^otZ t`tL |

15. **Rbkw³ i Dci mvsMVbK KvRi AwaK Pvc**

wKQz wKQzBmj vgx i vR%wZK `j AvQ hviv Zvt` i Kg^o i tK L^o te^okv LvUvq | Rbkw³ i Dci mvsMVbK
KvRi AwaK Pvc _vKvq Gme Rbkw³ bv cvti K'wii qvi MotZ, Avi bv cvti fv^otj v tbZv ntZ | KviY,
KvRi AvZwi³ Pvc _vKvq Giv wKgtZv tj Lv-cov mn Ab" KvR Ki tZ cvti bv | Ab" w`tK, mvsMVbK
KvRi e`Zv _vKvq RbMY, AvZ^oq-^oRbtKI mgq w`tZ cvti bv | RbKj vYgj K KvRI AskM^oY
Ki tZ cvti bv | GtZ RbM^oYi tbZv nI qv KwB ntq hvq |

evsj v` k RvqvqvtZ Bmj vgx Ges Zvt` i QvT msMVb Bmj vgx QvT wkweti i Rbkw³iv Lp tenk mvsMVwbK KvRi Pvtci gta` _vtK | Bmj vgx QvT wkweti i Rbkw³t` i Dci mvsMVwbK KvRi Pvc GtZv tenk th, Giv thme kni i wkyv cZovtb tj Lvcov Kti tmLvb t_tK Mtgi emio thtZ QyU tbl qv j vtM | AtbK Rbkw³tK t` Lv hvq, mvsMVwbK KvRi Pvtci Kvi tY Ct` i mgql emio tZ thtZ cvtibv |

mvsMVwbK KvRi GtZv Pvc tbZv-KgK Rb wegl Kti | `ybqvi Ab`vb` me KvR t_tK `ti tvtj t`q | Gfvte tbZv-KgK` i gvtS GKUv wev`QbZv `Zix | GB wev`QbZv MYgyl ivRbwiZi Rb` ygZKi | wKs` GUv nt`Q tKvtbv tKvtbv Bmj vgx msMVtb |

16. agq tdiKv I tQvUvLvUv vel tq gZvetiva

G t`tki tenki fvM gvbtI i mg_8 gv`mv I Avtj g-Dj vgv` i cZ AvtQ | gv`mv I Avtj g-Dj vgv` i cZ mg_8 `vbKvix Gme tvKRtbi GKUv eo Ask Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i mvt_ m³ú³ bv ntj I AvtiKUv Ask Bmj vgx ivRbwiZi cZ `p | wKs` tKvUv titL tKvUvtK Zviv mg_8 Kite | Avtj g-Dj vgviv Ges Bmj vgcwSiv thfvte wevfbæ`j -Dc` tj wef³ ZvtZ wbtRt` i gta` A%K`B tenk | t`Lv hvq, GK `j AvtiK `j tK etj fšAwk`vi AwKvix | nqtZv t`Lv hvte, GKUv `j ivR%wZK fvte GwMtq; ZLb AvtiKUv `j ej te th, Giv tZv cKZ Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j Ktibv | Giv ygZvi ivRbwiZ Kti | ygZvi tvvf Bmj vg mg_8 Ktibv |

gvts gvts cxi i Abjvixt` i gvts euta msNI⁹ gviV hvq AtbtK | ZYQ agq vel q wbtq gvi vgvvi | GiKg GKw NUbv | thgb, 2014 mvtj bvi vqYMtAi dZj vi ivgvi evtM wRwKi cov wbtq wbtq AvUwki cxi I PitgvbvB cxi Abjvixt` i gta` avl qv cvèv avl qv I msNI⁹ NUbv NtU | GtZ AvnZ nq 12 Rb⁵⁸ | iaymsNI⁹bq, agq gZvetiva Avi wevfbæagq tdiKvi tvKRtbi gta` nlvbnwbtZ tvKRb wbnZI nq | 2012 mvtj biwms`xi ivqcjv DcRjvi cvovZjx BDwbqtbi KvPvixKw` Mtg agq gZvetivatK tK>` Kti `p cxi i Abjvixt` i gta` i³q³ msNI⁹Uwwe^x ntq NUbv`tj B wZbRb

thb Bmj wq tbB| dtj Ab`i i mv_ wgtZ cvivi thvM`ZvB Giv thb nwi tq dtj tQ| t` l e` xmn
Ab`iv Gt` i wetiwa| Aek` evsj vt` tk mvj wcd gvbwmKZvi Abymvixt` i msL`v Zj bvgj K Kg| mvj wcdiv
Zj bvgj K AvaybK wPšl-tPZbvi Awakvix⁶²|

mj wcd gvbwmKZvi weiæev`xiv Zvt` i tK c...K Kivi Rb` weifbæcwifvlv e`envi Kti | Glu e`envi Kti
thb gvb| Zvt` i ms`uk`_tK` t`i _vtK Ges gvb| thb gtb Kti th, G Avt`vj b cPwj Z eo eo Pviw
gvhnvtei weciXZ cÂg GKwU gvhve wbtq AwiefZ ntqtQ| Zte G Avt`vj tbi Kgflv wbtRt` i tK
Umj vdx0 Ges Zvt` i `vl qvZtK Umj vdx `vl qvZ0 etj AvL`wqZ KivtKB Awak cm>` Ktib⁶³| 00

RvgvqWZ gvbwmKZv

RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx nvj Rvgvbi Bmj vtgi ivR%wZK kw³i Dl vtbi MweZ Asnk`vi | Gi AvtM gynyj g
j xM, tbRvtg Bmj vg BZ`w` `j Bmj vgx ivRbxwZtZ AtbKUv GwMtq _vKtj I RvgvqVZ gtb Kti
Bmj vtgi mvgwMKZvtK Zviv `v_RZvi mv_ t`tki KvTQ cwipZ KitZ tctitQ| Bmj wq e`vsK Ges
wekvj Bmj wq mwnitZ`i fvUvi Gt`i nvZ weKwKZ ntqtQ| Ktj R-wekte`vj tqi tQtj -tgtqt` i
AtbKtK 0wb tPZbvq wdwitq AvbtZ tctitQ| Avtj g mgvRi GKUv AsktK Bmj wq ivRbxwZtZ kwvgj
KitZ tctitQ|

G `j wli metPtq eo mgm`v ntjv delusion| Zviv gtb Kti GB `j wUB GKgvI Bmj wq Avt`vj b,
Avi hviv AvtQ Zviv me Bmj vtgi `wtZ AcYBM| GB aviyvtK metPtq whwb c0Zw0Z KtitQb wZwb
ntj b Aa`vcK tMvj vg Avhg⁶⁴| wZwb RvgvqtZi KvRtK GKgvI BKvgvZ 0xtbi KvR gtb Kti Ab`
mevi KvR_tj vtK wL`gvZ 0xtbi chw Mb` KtitQb|

GK`j mwnvev mviwY gmwRt` beextZ w`bivZ cto t`tK 0xtbi Bjg AvniY KtitQb, 0wb wltq
c0AZv AR0bi Rb`| KviY gj 0xb nj, Avj wni Avt`k Avi wbtla cvj b Kivi bvg| hw` Kj Avb I
nv`xm AvZf`Kvix MtelK e`w³MY bv _vtKb, Zvntj ctiv RvW atgP bvtg Aag`cvj b KitZ i iæ Kti

w`te | Zviv eSfZB cvi te bv, Zviv hv cvj b Ki tQ ev hv ej tQ Zv 0xb bq | ZvB Bj tg 0xb AtšTY Kiv, 0xb wk¶vi Kv tR eZ _vKv 0xtbi GKwU AZ`vek`Kxq di R KvR | t mB mv t_ c0qvR t b wRnv t` Svnc t q covl 0xtbi GKwU di R KvR | Bmj vgx wLj vdZ c0Z0vi tgnbZl 0xtbi KvR⁶⁵ |

ivmj j on (mv.) mkix t i 27wU wRnv t` AskM0Y K t i t Q b | mYzivs wRnv` l GKwU di R Avgj | wRnv` Kiv, 0xb wkLv, Zvej xM Kiv, Zvmv l t di tgnbZ Kiv meB 0xtbi KvR | Avgj x wR t` Mx MVb Ki t Z AmsL` nv` xm etj t m t Q b ivmj j on (mv.) | hv e f S cvj b Kiv D s f Z i R b` Ri a x | nhi Z Ave-0ivqiv (iv.) t t K ewY Z, ivmj j on (mv.) Bi kv` K t i t Q b, 0th e` w³ gviv t Mj, wK S` Bmj vgx hK Z_v wRnv t` hvqub, wKsev wRnv t` hvl qvi B t` Ql A s f i t cvl Y K t i w b, t m GK c Kvi g b w d Kxi [Ae` vq] g Z j e i Y Kij⁶⁶ | 0 nhi Z Av a j on web Avgi web Avm (iv.) t t K ewY Z, ivmj (mv.) Bi kv` K t i t Q b, 0Avj on cvK Zvi ev` v t` i A s f i t t K Bj g t U t b t e i K t i D w t q t b t e b bv; eis Av t j g M Y t K D w t q t b qvi g v a t g B Bj g Z t j w b t e b | t k l ch S i` y b q v q h L b Av i t K v b Av t j g t K B ewi K iv L t e b bv, Z L b g v b l M U g l i t K t b Z v i f c M 0 Y K i t e | Z v i c i Z v t` i w b K U B g v m Av j v-g v m v t q j w R t A m K i v n t e, Av i Z v i w k ¶ v -` x ¶ v Q v o v B d t Z v q v w` t e | G f v t e w b t R i v l a v s i n t e G e s A c i t K l w e a v s i K i t e⁶⁷ | 0

D t j w L Z w Z b w ` t j i g v b i m K Z v B B m j w g k w³ i H t K` i A s f i v q | t` l e` x i v Z v t` i g m w R` g v` t m v w K s e v` v l q v t Z i g q` v t b m e v B t K G K K i t Z t c t i w Q t j v G K m g q | m n x n A v K x` v i G K g v i` a v i K n t q l B e t b Z v B i g q` v n d w m K t b Z v i A a x t b t t K w R n v` l K i t Z b c 0 Z v b q Z |

17. i y Y k x j Z v

i ¶ Y k x j Z v ev 0 K A v i t f w U R g 0 G g b G K U v i v R % w Z K l m v g w R K ` k 0 hv H w Z n` M Z a` v b- a v i b v l c 0 Z w 0 Z i x w Z- b x w Z t K j v j b K t i G e s G m g` l w e l t q t K v t b v Z v r ¶ w Y K c w i e Z 0 t K c 0 Z n Z K i v i t P 0 v K t i | G K R b g v b t l i g t a` a g t q l m v g w R K i ¶ Y k x j Z v i c K U Z v e v o t Z _ v K t j G K c h t q w M t q t` L v h v q i a y` a t g P, ` e t Y P w K s e v w b R g Z v` t k P g v b l Q v o v c w_ e x i e w i K m e v i R t b` t m Z v i u` t q i` i R v t K e U K t i t` q | t h L v t b w f b e a g e j s t w K s e v w f b e a g Z v e j s t` i K v t i v c 0 e k w a K v i _ v t K v Z L b | Z v i

ü`tqi D`vi Zv gŕQ wMtq ŕmLvŕb ŕMŕo eŕm wfbœatgP, wfbœeŕYŕ wKsev wfbœgZv`tkP gvbŕI i cŕZ
Amnbkxj Zv I weŕxI⁶⁸ |

Bmj vgx `j ŕtj vi gŕa` Pig i ŕYkxj Zv Zvŕ`iŕK i vRbxwZŕZ AŕbK wcuQtq ŕiŕLŕQ | ŕmB AZxZ ŕ_ŕK
ŕ`Lv hvŕ`Q G Ae`v | hw` ŕKvŕbv Bmj vgx i vR%bwZK `j GKUz D`vi `wŕfwŕ tcvLY Kivi ŕPŕv Kŕi
wKsev wŕŕRŕ`i wewfbœKvhŕŕtq agŕŕ ŕŕŕŕ GKUz D`vi fvŕe Pŕj b, Zvntj ŕ`Lv hvq Ab` Bmj vgx
i vR%bwZK `j Ges Avŕj g-Dj vgviv GB `ŕj i Dci wŕŕŕ ntq hvŕeb | Avevi wŕR `ŕj i gŕa` hw` ŕKvŕbv
ŕbZv-Kgŕŕ i ŕYkxj bv nb, ŕmŕŕŕŕ ŕ`Lv hvŕe mgm`v |

i vRbxwZi gq`vŕb AŕbK mgq i ŕYkxj Zvi bxwZ ev` w`ŕq Pj ŕZ nq | mgvR I ivŕó`cŕve we`vi KiŕZ
ŕMŕj Ges wewfbœmgŕq i vRbxwZi wewfbœRwŕj -Kwŕj mgŕq weŕkl Kŕi cŕZKj Ae`vq i ŕYkxj Zvi
bxwZ MŕY Kiŕj Dŕév ŕLmvi Z w`ŕZ nq | wŕRŕ`i j ŕŕ`-Dŕŕ`k` I Av`k`ev`évqŕbi cwŕeŕZŕŕkl chŕŕ
wŕRŕ`i Aw`Zj wŕwKŕq i vLv Kwŕb ntq `wvq | evj vŕKvŕUi ŕmB Awemsew`Z gŕmŕj g ŕbZv mvBŕq`
Avng` ŕeŕij fxi ŕŕŕŕ GgbwŕB NŕUŕQ | wZwŕ wŕŕj b Kŕms`vi -weŕivwa | dŕj cvwŕb I DcRvZxq
ŕj vKŕ`i ŕKD ŕKD A_ŕŕŕŕ ev Kŕms`vi ekZ: AKcŕU Zwi Avŕŕ`vj bŕK MŕY KiŕZ cvŕiwŕb |
DcRvZxqŕ`i AŕbŕK mvBŕq` Avngŕ`i Kŕms`vi weŕivax KvŕR Zwi cŕZ AŕnZŕK Akvŕŕntq cŕo | Zviv
ŕhme ŕe`AvZ KvŕR wj ŕB wŕj , ŕgvRwŕn` ŕbZv ŕm mŕei weiævPiY KiŕZb | wKŕŕ ZvŕZi msMŕgx mvBŕq`
Avng` nŕZvŕ`g bv ntq b`vq I mŕZ`i KvŕŕK mgŕbZ i vLŕZ `p msKŕŕ wŕŕq KvR KiŕZ _vKŕj b |
hŕMcrfvŕe ŕe`AvZ wŕŕKŕP weiæx `úó e³e` w`ŕq ŕŕŕZ j vMŕj b | AŕbŕKi gŕZ ŕKŕkj MZ KviŕYB
mvBŕq` mvŕŕŕei H mgq G ŕ_ŕK weiZ _vKv mŕZ wŕj | wKŕŕ wZwŕb Ab`vŕqi mvŕ_ Avŕcvl bv Kŕi wŕŕRi
KvR KŕiB hvb | AZŕci wekŕmNvZKivmn cŕZcŕŕ evwŕbx kw³kvj x ntq DŕV | ŕkl chŕŕŕ evj vŕKvU hŕx
Kiæŕ cwŕYwZ nq | mvBŕq` Avntg` ŕeŕij wŕ GŕZv i ŕYkxj bv ntj evj vŕKvŕUi BwZwŕm Ab`fvŕe ŕj Lv
nŕZv |

RvgrvqtZ Bmj vgrtZ cŀg fv0b atı wKŠ' iŷYkxj ZvtK tK>'a Kti | RvgrvqtZ Bmj vgr cŀZŃvi cti i eQiB G `tj i cŀZŃvZv m`m`ti i KtqKRb, hviv eo grtci Avtj g wŃtj b Ges Bmj vtgi LpU-bwU wel tq wŃtj b LpB iŷYkxj | Zviv gl`ŷxi Dci ŷä ntj b | KtqKuU KviŷYi gta` th mŃ atı gl`ŷxi Dci tŷvtfi mŃcvZ Zv nt"Q, gvljvbn gl`ŷxi evmvi PvKti i mvgtb Dbvi `x c`P KiŷZb bv, gvljvbn gl`ŷxi tŃvU`wwo | gvljvbn gbRj tbvgrvxi grZ GB tŃvU`wwo i vmj j wn (mv.) Gi mptZi eiŷLjvc | Gfvte GKUv chŃq`tj fv0b atı Ges eo grtci Avtj gr`i AŷtKB Ptj hvb`j t_ŷK |

AŷbK eo eo welq ev`w`tq`wwoi welqwuŷK AvŷRv tenki fvM Avtj g Ges gr`mvi tgrj fxiv AŷbK tenk cŃavb`w`tq`_vtKb | `wwo-UwctZ Af`l bv ntj AŷbK Bmj vgr `tj AŷfŃ n l qv KuWb ntq hvq | RbMŷYi eo AskU, hw l gmnj g, `wwo-UwctZ Af`l bq | A_P, Bmj vgr `j`_tj v`wwo-Uwci evŷti AvmŷZ Pvqbn | GUv iŷYxj Zv | Bmj vgr `j`ej ŷZ AŷtKi tPvtLi mvgtb tftm l t v`wwo-Uwci Avi j`cv Ävex civ gr`mvi ŷRjŷ`i msMVb | evsj vt`tki Bmj vgr msMVb`_tj v GB iŷYkxj Ae`v t_ŷK tewi tq AvmŷZ cvti w |

Bmj vgr `j`_tj vtZ tZv bvixi AŷfŃŃ i tKvtbn mŷhvM tbB | wKŠ' t`Lv hvq wewfbŃvte Bmj vtgi c`Ń wel tq tKvtbn tKvtbn `j`GŷZv tenk iŷbkxj th, Zvt`i mfv-mwguZŷZ bvixi Dcw`wZ chŃl Zviv tgrb wŃtZ cvti bn | thgb Piŷgrvbn cxti i `j`Bmj vgr Avŷ`vj b evsj vt`tki mfv, tmgvbi, mvsew`K mŷŷj b mn wewfbŃeAbŷvtb bvixi Dcw`wZ wbnl x | tckvMZ KviŷY AŷbK gmnj v mvsew`KŷK grtV KvR KiŷZ nq | Bmj vgr Avŷ`vj b evsj vt`tki mvsew`K mŷŷj b mn wewfbŃmfv-tmgvbi grtS-gta` Zvt`i tK>'ŷq Kvŷŷ q ivRavxi cvvbn cŃtbi tbvqvLvj x Uvl qvti AbyŃZ nq | tmLvŷb gmnj v mvsew`K mn tKvtbn bviŷK XKŷZ t`l qv nqbn | AŷbK cwŃ Kv l tUwj wfkbn P`vtbtj i wi tcvUŷŷK grtS-gta` Kfvti tRi Rb`cvWvtbn ntZv | tmB wi tcvUŷŷK Abŷvb`tj tKvtbnfvteB XKŷZ t`l qv ntZvbn | GLb Aek`wgnwqv nvDR t_ŷK bvi x wi tcvUŷŷ Avi cvWvtbn nqbn G`tj i Abŷvtb |

bvixi emnt' KgRvtŪ AskMŃY, †Kv†bv AbŃv†b AskMŃY Kiv Bmj v†gi †Kv_vl wbl × Kiv bv ntj | Bmj vgcwš`j , †j v Gme wel †q LpB i yYkxj | GB i yYkxj Zv meŃvavi†yi AskMŃ†yi †cQ†b GKw Aš†vq |

Ki Av†bi AmsL` Avq†Z msKxYzv cwinvi K†i D`vi Zv | †lgv Kivi cŃZ , iaZy†ivc Kiv ntq†Q | †hgb ejv ntq†Q, ŪZv†`i gvd K†i †`lqv DvPZ Ges Zv†`i †`vl bv aiv DvPZ | †Zvgiv wK Pvl bv, Avj un †Zvgv†`i gvd Kiab | Avj un †lgvkxj | †g†nievb⁶⁹ | Ab`† ejv ntq†Q, ŪAvng Avmgvb | Rvng†K Ges G`Ńwi g†a` hv wKQyAv†Q me wKQß nK Qvov Avi †Kv†bv wfvE†Z mŃó Kwiwb dqmj vi mgq Aek`B Avm†e, ZvB (†n bex!) Avcwb Zv†`i f`fv†e gvd K†i w`b⁷⁰ | Ū

18. HwZnvmK | iaZcy®g†Z†fj wŪvš†MŃY

ivRbwZ†Z Acwi c° _vKvi Kvi†y tnvK wKsev Ab` †Kv†bv Kvi†y tnvK, G ††ki weMZ K†qK`k†Ki Ae`v we†kŃY K†i †`Lv hvq th, HwZnvmK Ges iaZcy®wfvbæmg†q Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK`j , †j v teŃki fvM †y†† ivR%bwZKfv†e fj wŪvš†wb†q†Q | Gme f†j i Kvi†y ivR%bwZK wnmve-wbKv†k Zviv wcvQ†q†Q A†bK | GKUv ivR%bwZK`j 10 eQ†ii hv ARß K†ivQj , †`Lv †Mj 10 eQ†ii gv_vq GKUv HwZnvmK fj K†i wcv†j v Av†iv 20 eQi | Ab`vb` ivR%bwZK`†j i PvB†Z Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK`j , †j vi g†a` ivR%bwZK f†j i welq teŃk | RvZxq iaZcy®Bmj†Z A†bK mgq A†bK ivR%bwZK`j AskMŃY K†i bv wKsev wvR`^Ae`vb e`³ K†i bv | hw` †Kv†bv mgq †Kv†bv wel †q AskMŃY K†i , wKsev wvR`^Ae`vb e`³ K†i , teŃki fvM †y†† †`Lv †M†Q Bmj vgx msMVb , †j v fj wŪvš†wb†q†Q |

ivR%bwZK †y†† wŪvš†MŃ†yi †y†† A†bK mgq †`Lv hvq- Bmj vg, Bmj vgx kixŪAv Gme welq KvR K†i | Bmj vgx kixŪAv tgvZv†eK wŪvš†wb†Z †M†j nq†Zv †`Lv hv†e GŪv cvej K tmwU†g†Ui wecixZ ntq`wovq | Avevi †Kv†bv †Kv†bv mgq †`Lv hvq Bmj v†gi bv†g †Kv†bv †Kv†bv Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK`j fj wŪvš†l MŃY K†i _v†K | Avevi A†bK mgq G e`vcv†i Bmj v†gi †Kv†bv w`K w†`Rbv bv _vKv

mĕĒi| fj wŭvtšl DcbxZ nq| Avevi AĕbK mgq tKškj MZ fĕj i l wKvi nq Bmj vgx msMVb, ĕj v|
tKškj cĕqĕb fj evsj vt`ĕki Bmj vgx msMVb, ĕj vi gĕa` cĕq j ŷ` Kiv hvq|

evsj vt`ĕki ivR%bWZK `j, ĕj vi wŭvtšl ĕjĕĒ 1971 mvj LpB, ĕiZcyĕ ĕĕxbZv msMĕgi wĕlqW
GKwHwZnvwmK wĕlq Ges G BmjĕZ ZLbKvi mgĕqi wŭvtšl, ĕiZcyĕ ĕĕki fvM RbgZ wĕĕj v t`k
wĕfvĕMi cĕj, ALŪ cwiK`ĕb t`ĕK Avj v`v nĕq evsj vt`k ivtĕf ĕĕxbZvi cĕj| cwiĕg cwiK`ĕbĕ` i
24 eĕĕi tklY, mvĕwi K kvmb, Ab`vq-A%bWZK AvPiY Ges mĕĕcix mĒĕi i wĕĕĕbi ci wĕĕĕZ
RbcĕZwĕaĕ` i nvĕZ Ab`K_vq msL`vMwi ō `ĕj i nvĕZ ŷgZv bv t`qv- Gme KviĕY dĕm DĕVwĕĕj v
Gĕ`ĕki RbMY| ivR%bWZK tĕĕvĕĕU ĕj tĕZĕZi Pĕj Avĕm Avl qvĕx j xM Ges G `ĕj i tĕZv eĕeŪz
tkL ĕjRej ingvb| dĕm DVv RbZv GK mgq ĕjĕĕx Swĕĕq cĕo| GB ĕĕxbZv msMĕgi wĕĕi wĕZv
Kĕi cĕq me KŪW Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j Ges Avĕj g-Dj vĕvi v| evsj vt`k RvgvĕĕZ Bmj vgx, tĕRvĕg
Bmj vĕ cwiĕGme `j wĕĕi wĕZv Kĕi| ĕjvĕj g j xMI G msMĕgi wĕĕi wĕZv Kĕi| Aek`, Pĕbcwš`
evsj vt`ĕki mgvRZwšK `j (evm`) Ges evsj vt`ĕki KĕgDwb ÷ cwiĕ(wwicw)l ĕjĕĕx i wĕĕx
Ae`vb MĕY Kĕi| t`k ĕĕxb nĕq tMĕj m` ĕĕxb evsj vt`ĕk Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j, ĕj vi Dci wĕĕa-
wĕĕla Avĕivc nq| wKQz w`b ci msĕĕavb cĕvZ nq Ges msĕĕavb Abĕvqxl Bmj vgx ivRbWZ wĕwĕ x nĕq
hvq| dj kĕZĕZ RvgvĕĕZ Bmj vgx, tĕRvĕg Bmj vĕ cwiĕmn Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j, ĕj v cĕKvĕk`
ivRbWZĕZ AskMĕY KiĕZ cĕĕi wĕ evsj vt`ĕki Af`ĕqi KĕqK eĕi chš|

1971 mvĕj i ĕĕxbZv msMĕg wĕĕi wĕAe`vĕbi KviĕY Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j, ĕj vtĕK AvĕRv ĕvi j w`ĕZ
nĕ`Q| wĕĕl Kĕi RvgvĕĕZ Bmj vĕĕK ĕvi j w`ĕZ nĕ`Q Kovq-MŪvq| tm msMĕgi wĕĕi wĕZvKvi x
Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j wKsev Ab` tKvĕbv `j- tKDB evsj vt`ĕki ĕj avivi ivR%bWZK `j wKsev
cĕĕĕĕj x ivR%bWZK `ĕj cwiYZ nĕZ cĕĕi wĕ| Aek`, RvgvĕĕZ Bmj vgx GKw cĕĕĕĕj x ivR%bWZK
`j wĕĕĕe cwiMwYZ nĕZv| RvgvĕĕZ Bmj vgx mĒĕi i wĕĕĕb mĕĕqfvĕe AskMĕY Kĕi Ges tm
wĕĕĕb fvĕj v tĕvU cvq| GĕZ tĕvSv hvq, `j wĕi ZLĕbv GKw fvĕj v Ae`vb wĕĕj v| mĒĕi i ci wĕMZ
KĕqK `ĕĕK `j wĕ ivR%bWZK AMŪwZ Avĕĕj tĕwĕ bq|

cw_exi tKvb wKQB fj -ÎyUi DtaŸ©bq| fj _vKvB ŸfweK| Avi GUvI ŸfweK th, th tKvb Kg©ev
MmNZ c_ I cšv gvb| cixŸv-ŸbixŸvi Kti fj cŸvmbZ ntj tm c_ ZVM Kti mWK cŸ_ wdti Avmv|
wKŠ' GUv Pig A ŸfweK th, tKvb ce©MnxZ wmxvšf fj ntj I AvKto _vKtZ nte- GB gvbwmKZv tcvl b
Kiv| Bmj vgx `j _tj vi tÿtÎ G wcl qwU cwj wÿZ nqbv|

19. wtklÁ, tckvRwe I eyxRweŸ i AbçwŸZ Ges gj`vqŸbi Afve

evsj vŸ tki tçŸvcŸU cŸwŸj Z ivR%bwZK `j _tj vŸZ tckvRwe I eyxRweŸ i gj`vqŸbi Kiv nq| wKŠ'
t`Lv hvq, Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j _tj vŸZ tckvRwe I eyxRweŸ i Ÿvb LŸ GKUv tbB| gj`vqŸbi
Afve tnvK wKsev %elwqK ŸŸ_Ÿ KviŸYB tnvK, evsj vŸ tki Bmj vgx AvŸ`vj Ÿb tckvRwe I
eyxRweŸ i mæú,³Zv LŸ GKUv tbB|

GKUv ivR%bwZK `j tK enr ivR%bwZK `tj cwYZ ntZ ntj Ab`K_vq RbMŸYi `tj cwYZ ntZ ntj
cŸqvRb mgvŸRi mKj tKŸY I tckvi gvbŸli mæú,³Zv| Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `tj i tÿtÎ I ZvB|
evsj vŸ tki Bmj vgx AvŸ`vj b Ab`K_vq GŸ`tki Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ GLŸbv mKj tKŸY I tckvi gvbŸ tK
AvKó KiŸZ cvŸiwb| wŸŸqB GUv Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi AMŸwZi tÿtÎ GKUv AšŸi vq| AvŸ`vj Ÿbi DŸPZ
me wtklŸÁi mrvh` tbqv; hviv mŸavi Y mgvŸtek Ges cŸZ`K Avj v`v MŸŸci mgvŸb wKfŸte e³e` ivLŸZ
nte tm e`vcvŸi AwfÁ| Gme wtklÁ nteb gŸbweÁvb, mgvRZË; ivRbxwZ I MYmŸthwM weÁvŸb cvŸZ
Ges Ziv RvŸteb wKfŸte Ávb I AwfÁZv AvŸ`vj Ÿbi Ges Bmj vŸgi mŸeŸËg ŸŸ_ŸKvŸR j vMvŸbv hvq|
AvvŸŸ i t`tki tckvRwe I eyxRweŸ i GKUv eo Ask agŸbiŸçŸ I RvZxqZvev`x ivR%bwZK
`j _tj vi cŸZ mg_ŸçŸ, Avi AvŸiKUv eo Ask evg Nivbvi ivRbxwZtK mg_Ÿ KŸib| Bmj vgx
AvŸ`vj b ev Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j _tj v GŸ`i tK AvKó KiŸZ cvŸiwb| Avi hvŸ`i tK KŸiŸQ tm mL`vUv
bMb`|

20. mŸbw`Ÿ I tgqv`x cwj Kí bvi AbçwŸZ Ges tKŠkj cbweŸvŸmi Afve

evsj vŸ tki Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j _tj vi cwj Kí bv I tKŠktj iŸtŸQ fj | `xNŸgqv`x tKvŸbv cwj Kí bv
tbB| iŸtŸQ tKŠkj cbweŸvŸmi Afve| Ki AvŸb thLvŸb Avj wn tnKgZ I tKŠkj AeŸ ŸŸbi K_v
eŸj ŸQb tmLvŸb Bmj vgx AvŸ`vj Ÿbi tbZv-KgŸ i tmB wnKgZ I cŸAvi mvŸ_ KvR Kivi Afve iŸtŸQ|

wewfbæf`tki cwi tek, cwi w`wZ I mgtqi e`eavtbi Kvi tY wetkj wewfbæf`tk cwi Pwj Z Bmj vgx Avt`vj b mgfni KgfKŠkj I mvsMVvbK KvVtgv gta` cv`R` _vKvUv `vfweK | ivmj i g`x I gv`vbx Rxefti `vl qvZi fvlv, c`wZ I tKŠkj GK wQj bv | ivmj j`n (mv.) th chq`_tj v AvZµg Kti GKwU ivóq wecte mdj ntqWtj b Zv t`tK wkyv tbi qv`i Kvi | ivmj Kvi xg (mv.) KLtbv KLtbv thw`tK hvl qvi j`t` Ni t`tK tei ntZb wZvb tmw`tK bv wMtq Zvi wecixZ w`tK i lqvbn Kitzb | cw_gta` Zvi Pjvi c_ cwieZB Kitzb | Gt`t` Avti KwU PgrKvi D`vniY nt`Q, ivmj (mv.) Zvi g`x Rxeftb Øxb weRqx Kivi tKvb K_v etj bvb; Zvi I ci mgvR I ivó`cwi Pjv bv mspvš tKvb AvqvZ g`x Rxeftb bwhj nqvb | g`x Rxeftb Cgvb gReZ Kiv I Bmj vtgi e`ybcw` wkv`v`vb Kiv nq | GB mgq Avj`ni ivmj gvbtli gta` Zvl nx`, t`mvjvZ I AvtLivZ m`útk`thme fj aviYv exgj wQj Zv` t` Kivi tPóv Ktib Ges me`t`i i gvbtli gta` AZ`š`i` fiv fvlvq Avj`ni mwK cwi Pq Ztj atib | hviv Zvi WvtK mvov w`tqWtj b Zvt`i %wZK c`k`Y I AvZMVtbi c`Z t`nk tRvi t`b | g`xbvq wRitZi ci B wZvb gvbe Rxefti mg`w`K I wefvM, `wófW½, a`vb-aviYv, Pwi` I AvPiY, wkv`v, A_ØwZ, mwinZ`-ms`wZ, AvBb, wePvi, mgvR I ivRbxwZ Avj`ni weavtbi Avtj vtK tXtj mvRtbi Avnevb Rvbvb |

cw_exi wewfbæf`tki Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi t`yvcU wfbæf` Zi`c, wgmí, wdwj w`b, Avj tRwi qv, m`y vb, wmw qvmn cw_exi wewfbæf`tk D³ t`tki Av_`mvgvRK, ivR%wZK I t`šMwj K Ae`v wePvi wetk`Y Ktib KgfPx I KgfKŠkj wba`Y Kiv nq | evsj vt`tki cwi tek-cwi w`wZ Gme t`k t`tK wfbæf` evsj vt`tk GKwU Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j ev msMVtbi AwetGU wfk b Avi D³ wfk b ev`lvqtbi KgfKŠkj e`sv LpB`_iaZcY`

Ki Avtbi wewfbæRvqMvq tKŠkj Ae j`tbi K_v Gtm`Q | mgvR, ivóq Ges Ab`vb` w`l`q tKŠktj i wewfbæD`vniYI tKvi Avt b Gtm`Q | thgb, Agmij g` t`tk ygZvi fVmx`vi ntq nhiZ BDm`d (Av.) Bmj wq ivó` Kv`qg Kti wQj b | GUv GKUv tKŠkj | tKvb Rj`tgi Ketj cto t`tj Bmj vgcš` i tMvctb tMvctb KvR Kitz nq, tmUvI wKš` Kj Avb Avgv`i etj t`q | Avmnvte Kvnv`di tj vtKiv

cwj tqb _vKtj v, Avj wn Zv` i wvdhvZ Kti ivLtj b 300 eQi | tKD tKD wKqv e'e`vtZ cY`bqšY
Gtb Bmj vwg ivó'evPtq ti tLtQb | 4 Bvgv, Bvgv Mvhvuj t` i tMuvB wQtj v c_ |

21. KÜ%bWZK cWj wmi Abyw`wZ

evsj vt` tki gZv t` tki ivRbxwZi mdj Zv-e`_Zvi tytÎ KÜ%bWZK m=útkP welqW AtbK tewk
_iaZcyY` cQ mKj Bmj vgx msMVtbi gta` t` Lv hvq, Zv` i gta` KÜ%bWZK cWj wmi MÖtYi Afve
itqtQ |

eZ@vb %enkK tcvctU Ges evsj vt` tki ivRbxwZi wetePbvq ygZvi cU-cwi eZfb, ivó'ygZvq AvmtZ
KÜ%bWZK mg_#bi cQqvRb itqtQ | t` tk w`wZkxj Zvi Rb`I cQqvRb fvtyj v KÜbxwZ | AtbK `j AvtQ,
hv` i Rbmj_#b nqtZv Kg; wKš` `y KÜbxwZi Kvi tY ygZvq Avtm wKsev ygZvq wtk hvq | Gme
`tj i itqtQ hMtcthvwm KÜ%bWZK cWj wmi | itqtQ Zv` i wet` k bxwZ | KÜ%bWZK welqvw` t` Lfvj Kivi
Rb` `tj i cy t`tk AtbK _iaZcyY`e`w³eM#K `wqZit` qv nq |

wKš` evsj vt` tki Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j _tj v m=éZ Gi cQqvRbxZv Abfe Ktib | RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx
GKuU eo Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j | Zviv tKvbVmv nI qvi tCQtB KÜ%bWZK w`K t`tk cÖvZc` ZvI
GKuU KviY wntmte AtbK wetePbv Ktib | GB RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx i tbB tKvtbv KÜ%bWZK cWj wmi |
ygZvq Avmtj cÖZtenk fviZ wetq Zv` i cWj wmi Kx nte, Ab`vb` cÖZtenk wetq Kx cWj wmi nte,
gwK# hy³ ivó' wetq Kx cWj wmi nte- Gme wetq wbtq L# GKUv fvtenb RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx | Ab`vb`
Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j _tj vi Ae`v tZv ej vi Atcyv ivtLbv |

22. ^enkK cÖZKj Ae`v

gnwj g D#šni eZ@vb cwi w`wZ Ggw b th ZvtK tfZi I evBti i AtbK P`vtj Ä tgvKutejv Kitz nq |
AvR Bmj vgx mf`Zv Ges Gi mv`_ I ZtCÖZfvte RwoZ Ab`vb` wetq ywqòZvi m=šLxb | hvi dtj eü

e`wa I mgn`v t`Lv w`ttqQ | evsj vt`tki Bmj vgcwšivl `enkK GB cĀZKj Zvi wkKvi | Zvt`i bvbwea
`enkK P`vtj Ä tgvKvtej v Ki tZ nt`Q |

uLj vdZ ev Bmj vgx ūKgZ cĀZōvi Avt`vj bKvi t`i GUv m̄y ūóifc eřS t̄bqv cĀqvRb th, eZgvb
cw_extZ Bmj vg I gnyj gvb t`i meřP t̄q eo kĪynt`Q mvřR`ev`x Agnyj g ivómgř | GivB msNex nt̄q
gnyj gvb t`i t̄K wef³ Kivi Rb`, Zvt`i fvg tZ v b t̄R t`i `Lj`vvi Zi cĀZōvi Rb` Ges cw_extZ
Bmj vtgi t̄bZZ; gv_v Z t̄j bv `vov tZ t` l qvi Rb` 1924 mv t̄j uLj vdZ e`e`vi cZb NuU t̄q t̄Q | G t`i B
ceĀ t̄al iv kZ t̄Ki ci kZK Bmj vg I gnyj gvb t`i v b wōy Kivi Rb` μ t̄mW cwi Pvj bv K t̄i t̄Q |
Bmj vtgi AvweřfēKv t̄j Bmj v gweřivax th kv³, t̄j v uQ t̄j v, h_v g`vi Kv t̄di t̄bZZ; Ges ZrKvj xb
ci v kv³ t̄iv g I cvim` eZgvb h t̄M mvřR`ev`x ivómgř nt`Q Zvt`i B Av t̄iv msNex cĀZi f̄c |

GB mvřR`ev`xiv e`vcK cĀvi vřf h v b Pvj t̄q hv t`Q hv tZ i ay c̄P Rev` t̄KB gnyj g fvg mg t̄ni Dci Pwct̄q
w` tZ cv t̄i | Zviv gnyj g Dř̄y ni c̄P R̄Mi Y Ges uLj vdZ iv t̄óř Aax t̄b Ab`vb` RvWZ t` t̄K `Z š; GK u
GKK HK`ex RvWZ vnt̄mte vek t̄Ā gnyj g t`i c̄Y: Avweřfēi f t̄q f̄vZ | mvřR`ev`xiv GB t̄ř t̄e
AvZ s̄uKZ th, we t̄k̄i t̄bZ t̄Z; gnyj giv nq t̄Zv Aveř t̄iv v d t̄i Avm t̄e Ges i ay gnyj g fvg, t̄j v t̄ZB bq; ei s
c̄řiv we t̄k̄i Dci B Zvt`i eZgvb cĀve I `ř_ř Aemv b NU t̄e | G Kvi t̄Y Av t̄gvi Kvmn evKx mvřR`ev`x
kv³, t̄j v gnyj g Dř̄y n t̄K m̄y ūó j`ř` ev b t̄q t̄Q, c̄P Rev` t̄K gnyj g fvg, t̄j v t̄Z cĀZi vōZ Kivi v gk t̄b
t̄b t̄q t̄Q | Gi cvkvcv k GB v gk t̄bi Av t̄iv hv D t̄ř k` Zv n t̄j v, cĀKvZK I vewa m̄á t` mgx gnyj g
fvg, t̄j vi m̄á ` j v t̄f Av t̄gvi Kv I Ab`vb` c̄P Rev`x ivó, t̄j vi A š hxb t̄j v f I D`P vř f̄j v l, gnyj g
fvg, t̄j vi t̄ř t̄M vj K Ae`vb I t̄K š kj MZ m̄y eav t̄K Kiv qĒ Kiv, gnyj g ivó, t̄j v t̄K c̄P Rev`x ivó, t̄j vi
vek vj gv t̄K řU cwi YZ Kiv Ges v b t̄R t`i wk í -Kvi Lv bv cwi Pvj bvi Rb` gnyj g t`i vek vj t̄Zj m̄á ` I
Ab`vb` Kv P v g v j n` MZ Kiv |

Gme mvřR`ev`x Agnyj g ivó, t̄j v v b t̄R iv miv mvi A_ev vewř b c̄Av š R̄vZK t̄R v U, A_ř v WZK I mvgvi K
ms`v t̄K e`envi K t̄i m̄á e` mKj Dcv t̄q cw_extZ gnyj gvb t`i μgv MZ kv³ nxb Kivi t̄P óv Ki t̄Q | G t̄Ki

ci GK Zv`i fwg,tj vtZ nvbv w`t`Q, i³i eb`v eBtq w`t`Q, Zv`i m^u` j fU vbtq hv`Q| Avi Zv`i G mKj KvR Zv`i iK mnvnh` Kti hv`Q eZ^gvb gmnj g fwg,tj vtZ Zv`i B emvtbv Zvte`vi kvmKeM^q

Gme Rvtj g kvmKtMv^ox Ges Zv`i eskatii v hM hM ati thgb mv^oR`ev`i Df`k` ev`evqtb Zv`i μobK ntq KvR Ki^tQ, Ab`w`tK Zviv vbtR`i gmnj g RbMYtK me aitYi Av^aKvi t`tK ew^AZ Ki^tQ| gmnj g`i m^u` vet`kx`Lj`vit`i nvZ Ztj w`tq Zv`i Dci tkvIY vbh^zB Pwj tq hv`Q| Zviv mv^oR`ev`i μobK wntmte gmnj g`i iK Zv`i Oxb t`tK mwi tq c^uRev`i w`tK tvtj w`t`Q| gmnj g`i Dci Kvtdi`i Av^acZ` ve`t`i i Rb` vek| Rfo gmnj g iv^o,tj vtK Kvtdi`i AbKtj GtKi ci GK `vntZi P³tZ Ave^x Ki^tQ, gmnj g D^ontK `e^g I aYsk Kivi Rb` Kvtdi`i me P^uvš` ev`evqb Ki^tQ, Ges RbM^tYi gta` g^l e^fS mtq tbqv ev`tgb tbqvi cwi tek m^o Kti hv`Q hvZ Kti tKD g^l L^tj mZ` D^oPvi^tYi mnm bv Kti |

eZ^gvb mviv vetkB Pj tQ Bmj vgt^dveqv| cwi Kiv Zfvte Bmj vg t`tK Rbg^tb fq XyKtq t`qv nt`Q| Avgv`i evsj vt`ki Gi evBti bq| GLv^tbl Bmj vtgi gj aviv t`tK wew`Qb^eKivi cv^uZviv Ae`vⁿZ Av^tQ| GB gntZ^oBmj vgx avivi ivR^owZ Ki^tZ ntj Rbg^tb Bmj vg m^utK^oBwZevPK avi Yv m^o Ki^tZ nte| Avgv`i t`tki Bmj vgx avivi ivR^owZK `j ,tj v Zv Ki^tZ cv^tvb |

23. A%K` Ges Nb Nb fvOv-Movi tLj v

evsj vt`tki c^uwj Z ivR^owZK `j ,tj vtZ M^ocs Av^tQ, KL^tbv KL^tbv fv^otbi vkKvi I nq wew^fb^e`j | A%K` Ges fvOv-Movi tLj v evsj vt`tki ivR^owZtZ tmB AtbK AvM t`tKB itqtQ| ewJk vetiwa Av^t vj tbi t^oytZ th ivR^owZK `j Ges Ab` Av^tiv wew^fb^omsMvb c^oZ^oZ ntqvQj tm,tj vtZI fvOv-Movi tLj v ntqtQ A%K`, Aweklm, gZvetiva Ges j`y`-Df`k` I Kg^oPxi wfb^zv mn wew^fb^eKvi^tY | tmB fvOv-Movi tLj vq wcu^tq tbB Bmj vgcw^šiv, Bmj vgx ivR^owZK `j ,tj v | c^uwj Z ivR^owZK `j ,tj vtZ nqtZv `elwqK `vt`^o Kvi^tY Pvl qv cvl qvi wnmve-wbKvk Av^tQ | AtbK mgq wfb^ogZ I wfb^oe

Ktib bv | `ŸGKwU gv` ivmvq cŸve _vKtj tZv Avi Dcvq tB | kw³i gnov cŸkŸ KitZ gv` ivmvi
wi Rvf^{Qv}Ÿt i e`envi Kti wbtRi Kg^mPx ev`lvqb Ktib Zviv | GRb` bZp msMvB Rb^w tZ Lp GKUv
Z`vM `xKvi KitZ nqbv |

nvtd^{3/4}x ŸRj Gi miPZ Avt` vj tbi i iætZ Zwi GB Avt` vj tB AskMŸYKvix Avtj g-Dj vgv^t` i gta` th
m^wuqZv, HK` Ges Avšⁱⁱ KZv wQj ; cieZ^mgtq GtZ ht_ó fvUv cto | e^w3MZ `Ÿ_Ÿ c^t` i t^jvf,
cwi ewi K I tMvŸx ej q Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi weKkgvb avivq ht_ó wPo aivq | th nvtd^{3/4}x ŸRj tK
Avemsew` Z tBZv wntmte t^gtB mevB GK KvZvti Rtov ntqWtj b, Zwi RxeI kvtZB Avtj g^t` i gta`
wef` Pig AvKvi aviY Kti | i iæ nq Bmj vgx avivi fvOv-Movi ivRbxwZ | nvtd^{3/4}x ŸRtⁱ i BtšKvtj i
ci Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ eŸ avivq weF³ ntq cto | GKmg^tq Bmj vgx ivRbxwZtZ hviv mie wQ^t b Zvt` i
tKD tKD GK`g Pp ntq hvb | Avevi hviv m^wuq Zvivl wR wR ej t^q Avex ntq ctob | Gfvte
Bmj vgx ivRbxwZi m^wtebvqg weKvkwU cŸgev^ti i g^tZv tnuPU Lvq |

GB A%bK` Avi fvOv-Movi gta`I beYBtqi `k^tK evsj vt` tki Avtj g-Dj vgv I gv` t^mv^tKw`K Bmj vgx
ivR%bwZK `j ,tj vi Avevi HK` nq | Avtj g-Dj vgv^t` i Ÿviv cwi Pw^w Z t^wki fvM Bmj vgx `j wbtq
MwZ Bmj vgx HK`tRvU ZLb t` tki ivRbxwZtZ Ab`Zg kw³ wntmte MY` ntZ _vtK | t^fvtUi
ivRbxwZtZi Zvt` i tK wKQwv ntj I d^v±i wntmte g^tB Kiv ntZ _vtK | beYBtqi `k^tKi tkl w` tK
ZrKvj xb Avl qv^gx j xM mi Kv^ti i weiæt^x Avt` vj tB Bmj vgx `j ,tj v w^tkl f^wgKv ivtL | 2001 mv^tj i
wbeP^tb wecj msL`vMwi ŸZvq ¶lgZvq Avmv Pvi `j xq tRv^tUi Ab`Zg kw³ K `j wQj Bmj vgx HK`tRvU |
cŸgev^ti i g^tZv Avtj g-Dj vgv^tKw`K GB Bmj vgx `j ,tj vi Pvi Rb cŸZw^{ba} RvZxq msm` m` m` wbeP^Z
nb | Aek`, Ab` Bmj vgx `j Rvgvq^tZ Bmj vgx G wbeP^tb 17 wU Avmb cvq |

2001 mv^tj weGbw^c tBZZw^{ab} Pvi `j xq tRvU mi Kvi MVtbi wKQz w` b ci B Bmj vgx HK`tRvU A%bK`
t` Lv t` q | A%bK` t^tK tkl chšⁱ Bmj vgx HK`tRvU fvOb a^ti | GB A%bK` Avi fvOb c`-c`exi
tj v^tf ntq^tQ etj G `tj i AtbtKB etj _vtKb | Rvgvq^tZ Bmj vgx t^tK ZLb `ß Rb gš^x wQ^t b |

mi Kvi MVtbi mgq Bmj vgx HK"†Rv†Ui KvD†K gšxZi† I qv nqib | G wbtq Zv† i gta" Pvcv tyv†fi
mwo nq Ges gšx†Zi Rb" ` i KlivKw i iæ Ktib | †kl chš† GKw gwšxZi cvl qvi mætebv †` Lv w †ZB
††0 †Mj Bmj vgx HK"†RvU | Bmj vgx HK"†RvU K†qKw mggbv Bmj vgx `j I msMVtbi mgš†q MvZ
nq | †Kvb `j I ej q †_†K †K gšx nteb Zv wbtq i iæ nq GB A%bK" | GKch†q Bmj vgx HK"†Rv†U
LwŪZ n†q et†KUew` n†q hvq | A%bK" Avi fv0v-Movi tLjvq mµq n†q hvl qvi dtj gšxZi fv†M"
†Rv†Uw Bmj vgx HK"†Rv†Ui | fv0†bi m† a†i cieZ† mg†q †mB Bmj vgx HK"†RvU Ges Bmj vgx
`j , †j v ††0 U††iv U††iv n†q†Q | G†Z †et†Q w††R† i gta" ŪŪ, cŪZwsmv |

msMvb n†"Q gvb†li | me †bZv-Kg† wKš' GK cwi evi †_†K Av†mbv | GLv†b wewfbæcwi evi I wewfbæ
estki †j v†ki AskM†Y i†q†Q | wewfbægz _K†Z cv†i | wewfbæmgm†vi mwo n†Z cv†i | gvb†li evm
†hLv†b Av†Q †mLv†b mgm†v _vK†e, m†_ mgvavb I _vK†e | Z†e mgvav†bi c†_ nvw†Z m†aviYZ:
Bmj vgx msMvb , †j v†K L† GKUv †` Lv hvqbv | mvgvb" mgm†vU†Ky †gvKv†ejv Kivi g†Zv L† GKUv
%ahRw³ Zv† i gta" †bB | w††Ri g†Zi GKUy weci xZ n†j B Bmj vgx msMVtbi wmbqi Avi G `†j
_vK†Z Pvbv | Gi Kg gb-gvb†mKZv _vKvi Kvi†YB Bmj wq msMvb , †j vi †envj `kv | Gme msMVtbi
Av†Kvsk †bZviv evi evi e`_Zvi cwi Pq w †q†Qb | †Kvb RvqMvq Zvi GKUy Kg gj`vqb wKsev e³Zv-
wewZ†Z bvg bv w †j B †` Lv hvq mgm†v | c` -c` ex Avi cwRkb wK gZ bv †c†j †Zv Avi K_vB †bB |

Bmj wq msMvb , †j vi HK" n†"Q e`vcKw†wEK | evsj v†`†ki BwZnv†m AZ†Z Bmj wq H†K"i c†P†v
Pj v†bv n†q†Q A†bKevi | KL†bv HK" n†q†Qj wKš' †kl chš† †bZ†Zi j ov†q H†K"i gta" dvUj a†i
hvq | wEMZ wZb `k†ki K_v ev` w†q hw` Av†iv w†Q†b hvl qv hvq, evsj v†`†ki Bmj vgx ivRb†wZi
BwZnm I fv††bi wch† wbtq Av†iv †c†Qb †_†K Av†j vPbv Ki†j †` Lv hv†e met††q c†i v†bv Bmj vgx
ivR%†wZK `j , GK mg†qi GB Dcgnv††ki Av†j g-Dj vgv† i GKgv† msMvb Rwg†Z Dj vgv†q
Bmj vq wewfbæ mg†q fv0†bi wKkvi n†q†Q | †Kv†bvUv cZ`y fv0b, Avi †Kv†bvUv c†i v†y fv0b |
Rvgv†Z Bmj vgx i cŪZ†vZv mv††q` Avej Av†j v gl`y x Rvgv†Z cŪZ†vi Av†M GK mgq Rwg†Zi
ivRb†wZi m†_ mæú,³ w†j b | wZwb ZLbKvi Rwg†Zi cw† Kv ŪAvj -Rwg†ZŪ cw† Kvq w†q†Z wj L†Zb

Ges tkI chSÍ G cWÍ Kvi m³úv`tki `wqZi cvj b Ktib| RwgqZi ivRbwnZ GK mgq Zwi fvtj v
j vtMvb, tm `tj i KgmPxi mvf_ wZwb wfbgZ tcvlY iia Kijtj b| GK mgq wZwb RwgqZ wv³Éq ntq
hvb| tkI chSÍ G `j Z`m Ktib| cieZ³Z 1941 mvfj RvgvqZ Bmj vgx cÖZÖv Ktib| Zvntj t`Lv
hvt`Q, RvgvqZ Bmj vgx cÖZÖv RwgqZi ivRbwnZi mvf_ wÖgZ tcvlYi mfcvZ t_tK bZb `j
MVfbi wPŠÍ Ktib Ges GK mgqti RwgqZ tbZvi gva`tg RvgvqZ Bmj vgx cÖZÖv cvq|

cwK`lb BmjZ RwgqZ fVOb ati 1945 mvfj | gvlj vbv wkweyi Avng` Dmgvbxí tbZtZi; 1945 mvfj
ÖRwgqZ Dj vgtq Bmj vgÖ bvtg Avj v`v msMvb cÖZÖv nq| RwgqZi GK Mác Avtj g wÖtj b ALÜ
fviZi ctý Ges tm wntmte Zviv KstMh³K mg_Ö Ktib| AvtiK Mác Avtj g wÖ-RvZZtEj wfvE³Z
Avj v`v gmvj g ivtöf Afí`tqi ctý wÖtj b| G wbtq gZmetivtai tRi ati RwgqZ Dj vgtq wv` t_tK
RwgqZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg MWZ nq| Aek` cieZ³Z cwK`lb ivtöf Afí`tqi ci RwgqZ Dj vgtq
Bmj vg cwK`lb Ges RwgqZ Dj vgtq wv` fviZ GKB Av`k³j ý` I KgmPx wbtq Kvh³µg Pvj vtZ
_vtK| cwK`lb cÖZÖvi ci RwgqZ Avevi fVOb ati tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU³ AvZ³cKvtki ga` w`tq|
tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU³RwgqZi cvj v³Uvix cwU³wntmte cÖZÖv Kiv nq| AvZ³cKvtki ci KtqK eQi
chSÍ `j wU gvlj vbv AvZnvi Avj xi tbZtZi; RwgqZ Dj vgtq Bmj vtgi ivR%awZK `j wntmteB KvR
Kti | wKŠ` cieZ³Z GUV Avj v`v `j ntq hvq| tbRvtg Bmj vg cwU³RwgqZi Avi ivR%awZK kvLv
wntmte _vtKvb| tbRvtg Bmj vg Avj v`v ivR%awZK `j wnmte cÖZÖvi ci RwgqZi Kvh³µg GtKv³i
`wei ntq hvq| 1964 mvfj msMvbwU wntj U tKw`K Öce³cwK`lb RwgqZÖ bvtg Avevi Nfi `wv³t³vi
tPöv Kti |

eZ³vtbl `j wU wZb fvtM wef³ ntq ivR%awZK Kvh³µg Pwj tq hv³Q| gvlj vbv kv³qL Avāj gygb,
gvlj vbv bj tnmvBb Kv³mgx, gpdwZ I qv`vmt` i tbZtZi; ÖRwgqZ Dj vgtq Bmj vg evsj vt`kÖ gj aviv
wntmte Kvh³µg Pwj tq hv³Q| gvlj vbv dwi` Dí`xb gvmD³` i tbZtZi; tQvU GKwU aviv Ges wntj tUi
gvlj vbv Avmj gj`xb `j ³cjxi tbZtZi; Avi GKwU tQvU aviv ÖRwgqZ Dj vgv evsj vt`kÖ| Zviv tKv³bwU tK
Mj³ gtb bv Kti GK GKwU `j wntmte gtb Kti KvR Pwj tq hv³Qb| Zte gj RwgqZ t_tK tftÖ cti i
`Buv ntqtQ|

24. Aw'fZv, c`'tjvf, cwi evi Zš;Ges`'tj i Af'sti MYZš;PP@ Afve

Avf'sli xY ivRbmxZtZ t`tki Bmj vgx msMVB,tj vi gta" MYZwšK PPP tB| Ab'vb" ivR%wZK`
`j ,tj vi gZv tenki fVM Bmj vgx ivR%wZK`'tj i tqtQ cwi evi Zš;| Bmj vg cwi evi Zš;K wbi armvvnZ
Ki t'j I evsj v`k tLj vdZ Avt`vj b, evsj v`k tLj vdZ gRwj k, Pi t'g v b v B cxi i Bmj vgx Avt`vj b
evsj v`k I Bmj vgx HK`'Rv tU cwi evi Zš; n t q t Q | Rv g v q v t Z Bmj vgx Ges Av t i v`'G K u Bmj vgx`j
Qvov tenki fVM`j B cwi evi Z t š; w`t K S K t Q | MYZ t š; cwi e t Z c w i e v i Z š; B Bmj vgx`j ,tj vi gj
gš; n t q DV t Q | h w`I mevi B D t i k` K j Av b - m p u n Z _ v Bmj vgx u K g Z c Ō Z Ō v | GB cwi evi Z t š; Kvi t Y
A t b t K B Bmj vgx msMVB ,tj vi c Ō Z Av`v nvi v t`Q b |

t m š w` Avie ev ga`c Ō t P`i K t q K u t`tk ev`k v n t t Q t j ev`k v n ev esk x q t j v K R b B t j g Z v q A w i o Z
n t`Q b esk ci u i v q | evsj v`tki Bmj vgx`'tj i b m x Z i b a t Y x ev , i a z p y c t` N t i m d t i esk ci u i v q
G K B cwi ev t i i t j v K R b B t K š k t j A w i o Z n t`Q b ev K i v n t`Q | e v e v g r i v t m t j ev e v e v i A e Z g v t b
t Q t j w K s e v Z v i`R b i v B n t q DV t Q b`j ,tj vi c Ō v b w b q v g K k w 3 |

m s u k o cwi ev t i i t j v K R t b i ev B t i`'tj t h v M`e`w 3 _ v K t j I , i a z p y c t` V v B n q b v | t K D t K D`'tj i
, i a z p y c t` t m t j I _ v t K b t K v Y V m v | MYZ t š; P P @ b v _ v K v q`'tj i A f`š t i m e m g q _ v t K A w`i Z v |
, i a z p y c t` m x v š i M Ō t Y me v B`i a y Ō R i Ō R j , w R i Ō R j Ō K t i b |`i a y Z v B b q , A Z x t Z Bmj vgx`j ,tj vi gta"
K t q K e v i H K`e x c u U d i g n t j I c w i e v i Z t š; c f v t e i K v i t Y t K v t b v t K v t b v m g q Z v t Z d v U j a t i |

1981 m v t j i 29 b t f a t n v t d 3 / 4 x Ō R t i i t b Z t Z ; c Ō Z w o Z n q evsj v`k tLj vdZ Avt`vj b | wZwb`'jevi
t c m t w u w b e p b l K t i w t j b | c t i R i g q t Z D j v g v t q Bmj vg, t b R v t g Bmj vg c w u ; Bmj vgx H K`
Avt`vj b m n t e k u K O y a g f f u E K Bmj vgx`j I Av t j g t`i m g š t q Z r K v j x b m e t p t q e o Bmj vgx c u U d i g
t L j v d Z m s M Ō g c w i l`M w Z n q | G c u U d i t g n v t d 3 / 4 x Ō R j Q v o v l k v q L j n v`x m A v j v g v A w i R R j n K,
P i t'g v b v B c x i`m a q`g n v a š`d R j j K i x g, R v g v q v t Z Bmj vgx t`t K A e`v n w Z t b l q v g v l j v b v A v ā j
i w n g, g v l j v b v g n x D w i b L v b, w e n k o l q w R q v b g v l j v b v A v ā j M v d d v i , g p d Z x d R j j n K A w i g b x

Ab`Zg| HK`ex G cuUditgi Avigi vbhy³ nb gnv³ j`n nvd^{3/4}x ūRj | G cuUditgi „iaZcY[©]
tbZv vQ³tj b Avj vgv AvRRj nK, %nq` dRjj Kixg I gvljvbn Avāj i vng| eqtm tQvU ntj I
nvd^{3/4}x ūRji ZZxq tQ³tj gi ūg gvljvbn nvg` j`n I RvgvZv gdZx dRjj nK Avigbx vKQy` tbi
gta` ntq I tVb mtef³ nvd^{3/4}x ūRji eqm nl qvq HK`ex Bmj vgx G cuUditgi mevKQy` vqš³Y
tbi qvi tPón Ktib Zviv | nvd^{3/4}x ūRji cwi ev³ i GKK KZZ; cŪZōv vbtq` i iænq ŪŪ-AmššI, t` Lv
t` q fvOb⁷² | 1985 mvtj i v` tK cŪtgB tRvU Qvtob gvljvbn Avāj i vng| cpM³ Ktib Bmj vgx HK`
Av³ vj b | 1986 mvtj t` tK nvd^{3/4}x ūRji cwi ev³ Zš³ teovRvj t` tK GtKi ci GK tēv³ tQ Avm³Z
v` tKb vmbqi tbZv I cŪ Zhkv Avtj giv |

1986 mvtj kvqLj nv` xm Avj vgv AvRRj nK, gvljvbn Avāj Mvddvimmn Zv³ i Abynvixiv HK`ex
cuUdig t` tK tēv³ tQ Av³ mb | Zviv MvB Ktib evsj v³ k tLj vdZ Av³ vj b (Av-Mv) | GKB eQ³ i
tkt³ i v` tK tRvU t` tK tēv³ tQ Rvgq³Z Dj vgtq Bmj vgv cpM³ Ktib gvljvbn kvgm³ i b Kv³ tmgx I
gvljvbn gnv³ Dv³ b Lv³ tbi Abynvixiv | 1987 mvtj Pi³ tgvbB cxi gdZx %nq` gnv³ dRjj Kixg,
Avj vgv AvRRj nKmn I B mg³ tqi tB... vbxq Avtj g³ i vbtq MvWZ nq Bmj vgx kvmbZš³; Av³ vj b |
Bmj vgx kvmbZš³; Av³ vj b tēk³ b tU³ tKv | GLvb t` tK tēi ntq vM³ tQ 1989 mvtj i 12 A³ tēv³
Avj vgv AvRRj n³ Ki tBZ³; MvWZ nq tLj vdZ gR³ m | Gi Av³ M 1987 mvtj i 1 A³ tēv³ gvljvbn
Avāj i n³ g Bš³ Kvj Ktib | Zvi `j Bmj vgx HK` Av³ vj b l `β fv³ tM vef³ ntq c³ to | dtj Bmj vgx
kvmbZš³; Av³ vj b Pi³ tgvbBi c³ t³ i GKvU GKK `tj cwi YZ nq |

Gv` tK, nvd^{3/4}x ūRj 1987 mvtj i 6 t³ g Bš³ Kvj Ktib | Zvi cŪZvōZ `j evsj v³ k tLj vdZ
Av³ vj tbi Avigi vbhy³ nb eo tQ³ tj gvljvbn kvn Avngv` j`n Avkivd | Zte Av³ šš³ i Y Ū³ tLj vdZ
Av³ vj b t` tK tēi ntq vM³ tQ nvd^{3/4}x ūRji RvgvZv gdZx dRjj nK Avigbx MvB Ktib Bmj vgx
AvBb ev³ vq³ b KvgvU |

gdZx dRjj nK Avigbx cieZ[®]mg[†]q Bmj vgx HK[†]Rv[†]Ui †Pqvi g[†]vb wnt[†]te weMZ Pvi `j xq mi Kv[†]i i msm` m`m` wQ[†]tb | 2012 mvtj i 12 wW[†]m[†]† gdZx Avigbx gviv hvl qvi ci `tj i Avigi wby[†] nb ZrKvj xb gnvm[†]Pe gvlj vbv Avāj j wZd †bRv[†]g | Zte ej v ntq _v[†]K, Avāj j wZd †bRv[†]g Bmj vgx HK[†]Rv[†]Ui †Pqvi g[†]vb ntj I „iaZc[†]Y[®]w[†]x[†]vš[†]l Mō[†]t[†]Y cō[†]av[†]” cvq gdZx Avigbxi †Q[†]tj Avej nvmbvZ Avigbxi gZvgZ | gdZx Avigbxi Rv[†]gvZv gvlj vbv mvLvl qvZ †nv[†]t[†]mb[†]mn cwi ev[†]i i Ab` m`m`ivl `j wJi KZ[®]w[†]³ wnt[†]te Avie[†]f[†]Z ntq[†]Qb etj Awf[†]thvM i †q[†]Q⁷³ |

Gw[†] †K, kvqLj nv`xm Avj wgv AwRRj ntKi †bZZyaxb †Lj vdZ gRw[†]j †ml `dvq `dvq fvOb ev `j †_†K „iaZc[†]Y[®]w[†]³ iv P[†]tj hvb | Gi Ab`Zg KviY wnt[†]te ej v nq, Avj wgv AwRRj ntKi eqm ew[†]i m[†]thv[†]t[†]M Zvi †Q[†]tj ev cwi ev[†]i i †j vKRb `j wJ[†]t[†]Z GKK KZ[®]; cō[†]Zōv Kivi Avcō[†]Y †Pōv Pvj vb | GuU fvj †Pv[†]L †` †Lb[†]wb wmbqi †bZviv | ZvB †KD `j †_†K †ewi[†]q bZp `j K[†]i[†]Qb ev †KD Ab` `tj †h[†]M w[†] †q[†]Qb | 2005 mvtj i 22 †g Avj wgv AwRRj ntKi †Lj vdZ gRw[†]j m †_†K †ei ntq Avj v`v †Lj vdZ gRw[†]j m MVb K[†]ib gvlj vbv g[†]nv[†]§ Bm[†]vn[†]K I m[†]teK h[†]e w[†]kw[†]et[†]i i †bZv Aa[†]vc[†]K W. Avng` Avāj Kv[†] i | Avj wgv AwRRj nK 2012 mvtj i 8 AvM ÷ Bwš[†]Kv[†]tj i ci eZ[®]v[†]t[†]b evs[†]j v[†] k †Lj vdZ gRw[†]j m bvtg wbe[†]P[†]b Kw[†]gk[†]†b wbe[†]w[†]JZ `j wJi †bZ[†]t[†]Z; i †q[†]Qb wnt[†]tj †Ui Aa[†]¶[†] nvexej ingvb (Avigi) I gdZx gvndRj nK (gnvm[†]Pe) | Zte, GiB g[†]ta[†] evs[†]j v[†] k †Lj vdZ gRw[†]j m †_†K †ei ntq w[†]l[†]q R[†]w[†]q[†]t[†]Z Dj vgv[†]q Bmj v[†]g †h[†]M w[†] †q[†]Qb `tj i m[†]teK gnvm[†]Pe gvlj vbv Avāj ie BDm[†]dx I bvtq[†]te Avigi gvlj vbv R[†]v[†]q[†] Avj nv[†]ee | †Lj vdZ gRw[†]j †m cwi ev[†]i Zš[†]; cō[†]Zōvi Awf[†]thv[†]t[†]M wmbqi †bZviv `j †Q[†]t[†]Qb etj Awf[†]thvM i †q[†]Q⁷⁴ |

Bmj vgx kvmbZ[†]š[†]j Avigi gdZx %[†]mq` g[†]nv[†]§ dRjj Kixg cimv[†]ne Pi[†]gv[†]b[†]B 2006 mvtj i 25 b[†]†f[†]† Bwš[†]Kvj K[†]ib | Gici `tj i Avigi wby[†] nb Zvi ZZxq †Q[†]tj gdZx %[†]mq` g[†]nv[†]§ †iRvDj Kixg | †iRvDj Kix[†]gi `† fvB gdZx %[†]mq` dqRj Kixg `tj i wmbqi bvtq[†]te Avigi I gvlj vbv †gv[†]m[†]†[†] K wej w[†]n Avj gv`vbx †cō[†]m[†]w[†]q[†]g m`m` wnt[†]te `w[†]q[†]Z; cvj b Ki[†]Qb | G Qrov †iRvDj Kix[†]gi Aci `† fvBI `tj i w[†]ef[†]b[†]e[†]c[†]† Av[†]mb | Bmj vgx kvmbZš[†]; Av[†] vj b eZ[®]v[†]t[†]b Bmj vgx Av[†] vj b

evsj v`k bvtg wbePb Kvgk`bi wbenUJZ ivR%bwZK `j | Awf`thvM i`qtQ, Bmj vgx Av`vj tb A`bK
wmbqi I `thvM` tj vK _vKv m`Ej| cwieviZtšj Kvi`Y `tji Avigi ev Ab` _iaZcY`ct` gi`ug
Pi`gubvB cxi i tQ`j ivB AwawôZ ntq`Qb | G wbtq `tj i gta` Amtšl | _vKtj I cKv`k` tKD wKQy
ej tZ cvti bv |

ntd`x ûRji i eo tQ`j gvl j vbv kvn Avngv`j on Avki`vd evaR`RwbZ Kvi`Y ivRbxwZ t`tK mti
`vovtj `tj i Avigi nb Zvi tQvU fvB kvn AvZvDj on | Avi bvtqte Avigi nb Avngv`j on Avki`vdi
wôZxq tQ`j gvl j vbv nweej ingvb wgvRx | `xN` b a`i tLj vdZ Av`vj tb GKK AvmacZ` we`vi Kti
AvtQb gvl j vbv wgvRx | `tj i KZZj wgvRx Ges Zvi Aci fvB I tevB RvgtB` i nvtZ i`qtQ⁷⁵ |

e`w³ I cwievi cRv Bmj vgx `j _tj vi weKv`ki ct_ eo evav | Dcgnv`tk cwievi tKw`K ivRbxwZi
HwZn` _vKtj I Bmj vgx `j _tj vi t`q`f` Zv m`lj etq Avt`wb | ntd`x ûRj Gi mgq t`tK i iæ Kti
cwievi K ivRbxwZi Kvi`YB Bmj vgx `j _tj v evievi evavMô`ntq`Q | tKv`bv cwievi `thvM` ntj t`ZtZj
Zv` i Askx` wii Zj t`wk _vKte GUvB `vfwek | wKš` wecvE evta ZLbB hLb A`thvM`, A_e`tj vKt` i
evmtq t`qv nq t`ZtZj Avm`b | AgK nhi`tZi mš`b nI qv Qvov Zv` i Avi tKv`bv `thvM` Zv t`bB | A_P
GB `tj A`bK `thvM` tj vK AvtQb, hviv wZtj wZtj `j tK Gwmtq wbtq tM`tQb | wKš` Zv` i A`thvM` Zv
ntj v Zviv tKv`bv nhi`tZi mš`b bb |

25. **ey`ejĚK msKU Ges gy`vPš`i ve`i wa**

t`gavexi v A`bK t`q`f` Bmj vgx msMVt`b tKt`bv m`m`uq nt`Q bv⁷⁶ | Bmj vgx msMVb _tj v`K ey`ejĚK PP`
Afve i`qtQ | Ab`w` tK c`q mKj Bmj vgx `j B gy`vPš`i ve`i wa | GUv Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ weKv`ki ct_
GKuU Aš`i vq |

Bmj vgx Av`vj b tZv GK cKvi mgvR wecæ | evsj v`tki Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j _tj v Bmj vgx mgvR
wec`ei Rb`B KvR Kti hv`Q | mgvR wec`ei gj K_v ntj v c`w`j Z tKv`bv e`e`vi tP`tq Avti v fvtj v

Ges weKí tKvfbv e'e`v cteP `tj cÖZ`wcz Kiv| GRb` hv meMÖcÖqvRb Zv nt"Q- DbZ Ges
ey×eyĚK dgPv| G dgPvi e'vcK cPvi-cñvi, Avej -ex-ewYZv wbePktl mKtji wBKU GtK
MöbthvM" Kti tZjv Ges Zv ev`evqtb Rb` cPwj Z I cÖwZŽ wnt÷tgi weiat× Dwł Z Avt`vj tb
RbMYtK m=ú:Kiy Riãix| dgPv Dc`vcb Ges ev`evqb, Dfq cÖµqvi mvt_ ey×eyĚK welq RwoZ|
ey×Rweiv`i aytkvb ZĚ;ev w_l wi i_w_l ivBtRkbB Ktibbv; eis tmB Av`k@cPvi - cñvti i be-be c×wZ
Avie`vi I Ktib| ZvQvov cteP wKsev eZgvtb MnxZ c_ I c×wZi tkvb tğšij K mgm`v AvtQ wK-bv tmB
welqul Zviv cixŋv-wbixŋv Ktib| cteP MwnZ tkvb c_ I c×wZi KwrlZ djvdj AvmtQ wK-bv,
`jxq KgPmg_R-tbZv wKsev msukö mgvtRi Dci Zv KwrlZ fvgkv ivLtz cviQ wK-bv wKsev
cÖ`wkZ djvdjtji wecixZ nt"Q wK-bv tmwli j`ŋ` ivtLb| dtj cÖZwbqZ Zvt`itK thgb fvel`tzi
fvebv fvetZ nq, AZxtzi MwnZ c_-c×wZ I Zvi cÖß djvdj wbtq wetkdy KitZ nq; tZgub
eZgvtbi MwnZ mKj Kjv-tKškj Ges Zvi BwáZ djvdj I wbtq fvtb Zviv| GB ey×eyĚK wltqi
Rb` ey×Rwet`i fvgkvi cvkvcvk `tji tbZtzi ga`kvi ey×eyĚK welq itqtQ|

evsj vt`iki Bmj vgcwšiv ey×eyĚK RvqMvq tbB| Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `j ,tjvi gta` itqtQ ey×eyĚK
msKU| tKvfbv dgPvq Zviv thtZ Pvbbv| miwmi Bmj vgx kixÓAv ev`evqtb Rb` Avt`vj b msMög
Pwj tq hv`Ob Zviv| GB Bmj vgx kixÓAv ev`evqtb tkškj Kx ntZ cvti, Kx Dcvtq AMñi ntZ nte-
Gme w`K bv tftē Avt`vj tbi Rb` AtbtKB Rxeb w`tq w`t`Ob| ey×eyĚK welquutK ,iaZB w`t`Ob
bv| wKš Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi Rb` ōey×eyĚK tÿĪB cÖg I meñak ,iaZcy`tÿĪ| KviY wkyv I
`vlqvZ cñvti i GwUB nt"Q wfwĚ| e`Z ey×eyĚK msKUB cāvb mgm`v| AtbK tvtki gta` Bmj vg
m=útk`thgb cw`vi aviYvi Afve itqtQ, tZgub Bmj vtgi wkyv I Gme wkyvi chqµwgK ,iaZ;
A_ŋ tKvbw meñak ,iaZcy`tKvbw mvaviY ,iatzi Ges tKvbw Avt`š ,iaZcy`bq Gme e'vcvti
Ávtbi ,iaZi Afve itqtQ⁷⁷|ó

Bmj vtg Ávbt`i AMñakvi itqtQ| mr tjvk hw` gL`nq Zvntj Zvi Øviv Kj`vYki ivó I Av`kēv`x
`j Movi KvR mPvialfc m=úw`Z ntZ cvti bv| Zvb KjAvtbi `úó tNviYv, ōetjv, (tn bex!) hiv

Rvfb Avi hviv Rvfb bv Zviv wK KLbI mgvb ntZ cvti?⁷⁸ Avj on Zvqvj v Avi I etj b, òAvi ¶lgn Kivi Af'vm Mto †Zvtjv, mr KvtrI wbt`R `vI Ges gL©Rvtñj †`i †_†K `†i m†i _vtKv⁷⁹|ó Ab`T ejv ntqtQ, ò%↑Zšg I ivRv-ev`kniv hLb †Kvfbv RbemwZi Dci KZZj jvf K†i ZLb Zviv †mB RbemwZw†K ašsm K†i Ges Zvi m=šwZ e`w³eM†K evbvq me†K j wÁZ I AcgwobZ| Zvt`i Gifc KvR wPi šb⁸⁰|ó

W. gnv=š` knx`j on etj †Qb, òth RwZ , †Yi K`i Ki†Z Rvfb bv, †mLvfb , Yx Rb†q bv|ó Zvi K_v †_†K ešv hv†"Q, , Yxi K`i Aek`B _vKv DwPZ| nv`xtm me†††q †hvM` †j vK†K †bZv evbv†bvi Av†`k wK AKvi†Y I A†hšw³Kfvte †`lqv ntqtQ etj wekvm Kiv ††Z cvti? †gavexivB me† †bZZj v†bi Av†K Dc†hvMx| Kv†††† cÁAvertbi weK† †bB|

cPwj Z etRqv ivR%wZK `j Ges Bmjvg we†ivax `j , †jv Zvt`i `†_©c†Qb †gavexi gj`vqb K†i _vtK| †hvM`iv mvaviYZ me h†MB †hvM`| bex Kixg (mv.) GK nv`xtm etj b, ò†Zvgvt`i g†a` Bmjvgce© Rvtñjx h†Mi DĚg †jvKMY Bmjvgx h†MI DĚg I †kĚ c†wYZ nte|ó Avj on etj b, òweÁZv I m`††`†ki gva†g gvbl †K Avj on c†_ W†Kv Ges DrKó I g†nvĚg Dcvtq Zvt`i mv†_ evK`vjvc K†iv⁸¹|ó Ab`T ejv ntqtQ, òAvi mg`lgy†bi Awfhv†b †ei nI qv m½Z bq| ZvB Zvt`i c†Z`K `†j i GKwU Ask †Kb †ei ntjv bv, hv†Z †x†bi Ávb jvf K†i Ges msev` `vb K†i `RwZ†K, hLb Zviv Zvt`i Kv†Q cZ`veZ† Kite, †hb Zviv ev††Z cvti⁸²|ó G Avqv†Z GKwU we†q Lp my`úó †h, gnjgvb†`i g†a` Ggb GKwU e†e†EK M†c Aek`B _vKv PvB hviv gnvjg D=šntK btj R †viv we†kl fvte MvBW Ki†eb A_† Zvt`i c†vb KvR nte btj R †viv j ovB Kiv, gq`v†b c†Kv` j ovB bq| `†ay Bmjvg bq, c†_extZ hZ wec†e mvaZ ntqtQ c†Z`K wec†eB †Kvb bv †Kvb B†U†j KPqv†`i Amvgvb` Ae`vb wQj , A_† mKj wec†e†KB GB †Lv`vB bwZ †g†b Pj †Z ntqtQ| diwm wec†e†K wec†e ifcš†i Z Ki†Z KvR K†i wQ†j b i†k†v, f†èqvi I g†U†`†vi g†Zv `vk†B KMY| i†k†vi wec†e†i Rb` `i Kvi ntq†Qj gvK†, †j wj b, U†Uw`†i gZ bvgRv`v A_†wZwe` I `vk†B K†`i | Rvg†bi mgvRZwšK wec†e†i wfZ %Zwi K†i wQ†j b †M`U, †nt†Mj, w†U†ki gZ `vk†B K I ZwĚKiv⁸³|

Zvntj Bmj vg wK Gmtei m^uY^e vZμg? Bmj vvg mgvR weibg^Yi Rb^u mevi AvtM c^oqvRb GKwU mvgwM^K ōbtj R gftgU⁰ | GKwU mvgwM^K wectei Rb^u c^oqvRb mve^R mgšq | wKQytj vK ivRbxwZ Ki te Avevi wKQytj vK BtUtj KPqvj Bmj vg c^oZ^ovi Avt^u vj tb mnthvMzv Ki te | wKš' Bmj vgx msMvb^u tj v thb Gme eštZB Pvqbv | c^odmi W. BDmjd Avj Kvi RvfxK Kgct^q | wZbevi gmvj g e^u vi ūtWi mfvwZ c^u M^htbi Rb^u Abtⁱva Kiv ntqtQ, wKš' c^oZ^u KeviB wZwb tmB c^ote w^uwi tq w^u tqtQb | wZwb gtb KtⁱtQb ivRbxwZ Zvi KivR bq, eis ivR^owZK tbZZtK tgvUt^fU Kiv Ges Bmj vgtK gvb^fi i mvgtb Ztj aivB Zvi^u wqZⁱ⁸⁴ |

m^zivs hviv eZ^gvb mg^tqi P^utj Ä M^htbi w^ušZ ev gv^uvmKZv tcv^lY Ktⁱb Zv^u i^utk ōbtj R gftgU⁰ Mto Zj tZ m^tPó ntZ nte, Mto Zj tZ nte AvMvxi BtUtj KPqvj t^u i | hviv nteb Bmj vgx mgvR weibg^Yi cvj w^u t^gKvi |

26. m^uvnZ^u I m^uv^u wZK t^ytⁱ c^ovrc^u Zv

evsj vt^u tki Bmj vgcwš^u i v m^uvnZ^u I m^uv^u wZK w^u Kt^k me mgqB D^tc^yv Ktⁱ AvmtQ | ivRbxwZtZ mvgtb Avmvi Rb^u m^uvnZ^u-m^uv^u wZK Kvh^uμtgi Dci tRyi t^u lqv Ri^ux | m^uvZ^u K^uv nt^uQ th, ivR^owZK Kvh^uμtgi PvBtZ m^uv^u wZi Kvh^uμg tewk^u i^už^u cvl qvi^u vex ivtL | AZxtZi AvfÁZv etj th, m^uvnZ^u-m^uv^u wZK Kvh^uμgtK D^tc^yv Ktⁱ ivR^owZK Kvh^uμg cwi Pj^u bvi dtj tkl chš^u Kw^užZ dvq^u v nvm^utj e^u žv G^umtQ | evsj vt^u tki Bmj vgcwš^u i t^ytⁱ I Zv-B nt^uQ |

GK mgq evsj vt^u tki Bmj vgcwš^u i gvtS m^uvnZ^u I m^uv^u wZK w^uel q wbtq tbwZevPK avi Yv wQ^utj v | Zviv gtb Ki tZv m^uvnZ^u I m^uv^u wZK P^uP^u Bmj vtgi tKvtbv w^uel q bq | GLb Aek^u wKQz wKQz Bmj vgx^u j m^uvnZ^u I m^uv^u wZi c^oZ gtbwbt^uek KtⁱtQ | Zte GB tm^uti Kvh^uμg Ab^ut^u i Zj bvq A^utbK Kg | Bmj vgcwš^u i v A^utbK w^uciQ^uq | Bmj vgx m^uvnZ^u-m^uv^u wZK Avt^u vj b I Bmj vgx Avt^u vj b wfb^uetKvb w^uel q bq⁸⁵ | GKwU Aciw^uli mvt^u G^utKevt^uiB m^uu^uK^už^u | m^uvnZ^u-m^uv^u wZ GKwU R^uwZi t^ufc A^utš^uvq AZ^uš^u i^už^u c^uY^uw^uel q | nhiZ g^uv^uš^u (mv.) th mgvtR AvMgb Ktⁱ wQ^utj b, Zv wQj m^uvnZ^u-m^uv^u wZi kxt^ul^u Ae^u v^ubKvix GKwU

mgvR⁸⁶ | AvRtKi Acms⁻uZi maj vtei gfl Bmj vgx mwnZ⁻ms⁻uZi Ae⁻vb kw³kvj x Ki tb ivm⁺aj on
(mv.) Gi t⁺tl hvl qv wekvj nv⁻xm kv⁻;t⁺tk mwnZ⁻i ifc im Ges Dcv⁻v⁺bi t⁺q⁺t⁺ KvhRix I mnvqK
fngKv cvj b Ki tZ cv⁺i⁸⁷ |

Bmj vgcw⁺t⁺ i weRqx ntZ ntj Ab⁻vb⁻ tm⁺ti i cvkvcwk mwnZ⁻-mvs⁻uZK cD⁻vc⁻Zv t⁺tk tei ntq
AvmtZ nte | Zi t⁻ Bmj vgcw⁺iv A⁺tbK fv⁺tj v Ae⁻v⁺tb | A⁺tbKM⁺tj v Kvi⁺Yi g⁺ta⁻ GwU⁺ GKwU⁺ Kvi⁺Y
th, tmLvbKvi Bmj vgcw⁺iv mwnZ⁻ I ms⁻uZi w⁻K w⁻tq A⁺tbK GwM⁺tq | eZ⁺vtb Zj t⁻ mvgw⁺RK I
mvs⁻uZK msMV⁺bi msL⁻v cD⁺q 8 nvRvi | Gi Aw⁺KvskB h⁺eK⁺t⁺ i D⁺viv cwi Pw⁺j Z | Bmj vgc⁺š⁻ j mgn
L⁺e mn⁺tRB Gme msMV⁺bi mwnv⁻ t⁺c⁺tq ⁻v⁺tK | wek⁺leL⁻vZ t⁺j LK⁺t⁺ i Ggb t⁺Kvb eB⁺ t⁺bB hv Zw⁺KR fvlvq
cvl qv hvq bv | gn⁺j m⁺u⁺ Avl i⁺z⁺t⁺rei weL⁻vZ dZl qv⁺tq Avj gM⁺xvi, cD⁺q 10000 c⁺vi GB eBwU⁺
Zw⁺KR fvlvq i⁺t⁺q⁺⁸⁸ |

Dmgvbx wLj vdvZ⁺tK Lj vdv⁺tq iv⁺k⁻vi ci Bmj v⁺tgi me⁺t⁺Ptq ⁻Y⁺M wnmv⁺te we⁺tePbv Kiv nq | Dmgvbx
wLj vdv⁺tZi mg⁺tq gmj gv⁺t⁺ i g⁺ta⁻ t⁺Kvb h⁺x nq⁺vb t⁺hUv GKwU⁺ A⁻v⁺fweK NUbv | HwZnwmKMY e⁺tj t⁺Qb
Dmgvbx wLj vdv⁺tZi ⁻c⁺aw⁺J BD⁺ivc Rq, t⁺ivgvb m⁺v⁺u⁺R⁺tK m⁺u⁺Y⁺v⁺te Rq Kiv | GRb⁻ Zviv t⁺QvULvU
mKj t⁺f⁻ v⁺f⁻ f⁺tj Kv⁺ta Kv⁺a wgv⁺tq t⁺ivgK⁺t⁺ i we⁺at⁺x h⁺x K⁺t⁺i⁺Qb | me⁺kl 1683 mv⁺tj wD⁺Zxq w⁺f⁺tq⁺vb
weRqvw⁺fhv⁺tb Dmgvbx wLj vdv⁺tZi t⁺mbvcw⁺Zi wek⁺ymNvZKZvi Kvi⁺Y BD⁺ivc weR⁺tqi ⁻c⁺aw⁺j m⁺ir ntq
hvq | Gi ci t⁺tk Dmgvbx wLj vdv⁺Z Av⁺u⁺gY bq AvZ⁺fi q⁺vi bxwZ Ae⁺j ⁺b K⁺t⁺i | Dmgvbx Av⁺tj RbMY⁺tK
Bmj v⁺tgi mv⁺t⁻ m⁺u⁺ i⁺vLvi Rb⁻ Zviv nvRvi nvRvi dvD⁺t⁺Ukb cD⁺Z⁺ov K⁺t⁺i | GK Rwi t⁺c t⁻Lv hvq tm
mg⁺tq G mKj msMV⁺bi msL⁻v w⁺Qj cD⁺q 52 nvRvi | cieZ⁺qZ cZ⁺bi ci Kvgv⁺ AvZvZ⁺K⁺G mKj
msMV⁺b eU⁺ K⁺t⁺i t⁻ l qvi cv⁺qZviv Pj⁺vq | wK⁺š⁻ Av⁺tj g⁺t⁻ i c⁺ej cD⁺Z⁺iv⁺tai Kvi⁺Y bvbv fv⁺te Pvc cD⁺q⁺M
K⁺t⁺i Gi msL⁻v Kvg⁺tq Av⁺tb | ew⁻ D⁺3/4gvb mvC⁻ bj⁺mxi Cgvb i⁺q⁺vi Av⁺h⁻v⁺j⁺bi ci 60 Gi ⁻k⁺tK
Bmj vgx Av⁺h⁻v⁺j⁺ b ivR⁺w⁺ZK ifc avi⁺Y K⁺t⁺i Ges GB mKj dvD⁺t⁺Ukb⁺tK bZ⁺p D⁻tg Kv⁺Ri t⁺c⁺Yv
t⁻ l qv nq⁺⁸⁹ |

Zj t̄-i Bmj vgx Av t̄-vj b gj Z Gme t̄QvU t̄QvU mvgvWRK I mvs̄-wZK Av t̄-vj b t̄-t̄K mvrnh̄ wbtq
Av t̄-vj b cwi Pvj bv Ki Z| RbM t̄Yi g t̄ā hv t̄Z fj e s̄vejs I wefvRb m̄wó bv nq GRb̄ meRb̄ k̄xq
mKj Av t̄j g Dj vgi m̄wN Z̄ c̄v Kivi ēvcv̄ti t̄Ryi t̄ l̄ qv nq| A_ŕ ivR%wZK Kvi t̄Y hv t̄Z GB mKj
t̄QvU t̄QvU ms̄MV t̄bi g t̄ā wefvRb %Z̄wi bv nq G ēvcv̄ti m̄teP̄P mZKZ̄v Ae j̄ āb̄ Kiv nq| Avi G
Kvi t̄YB Bmj vgx Av t̄-vj b Aí mg t̄qi ē eav t̄b̄ ¶lgZvq Av m̄t̄Z m ¶lg nq⁹⁰ |

Dcgnv t̄ t̄ki wL̄vZ gjRw̄i t̄ gjRw̄i t̄ Avj t̄d m̄vb̄, Bgvg i eYw̄bi ōgvKZ̄p̄vZ̄0 m̄āú t̄K̄ Av giv bv
Rvbt̄j I GUV Zj t̄-i c̄ŋq mevi N̄ti N̄ti⁹¹ | ZvQvov kvn I qv̄j Dj w̄n t̄ nj ex, Bgvg MvRw̄j , Bgvg Be t̄b̄
ZvB̄vgqv, m̄vB̄t̄q̄ K̄z̄p̄, n̄v̄vb̄ Avj evb̄ē gvl j̄ v̄bv gl̄ ỳ xi mKj eB Z̄w̄K̄R̄ fvlvq cvl qv hvq| Z̄w̄K̄R̄
fvlvq w̄mi v̄t̄Zi Dci i t̄q̄t̄Q GK w̄ekvj Kv t̄j Kkb| GK K_vq w̄ekj wL̄vZ hZ Av t̄j g Av t̄Qb̄ Zv t̄ i mKj
eB Z̄w̄K̄R̄ fvlvq i t̄q̄t̄Q |

Zj t̄- eB c̄K̄k̄bv Ges eB t̄j Lv GKw̄U j vFRbK t̄ckv| Avi t̄mUv m̄āe gj Z w̄ekvj GKw̄U cvWK t̄M̄v̄x̄
_vKvi Kvi t̄b̄B| Zj t̄-i c̄ŋq mKj Bmj vgc̄w̄s̄i N̄ti B mḡx̄ GKw̄U cvVw̄Mvi i t̄q̄t̄Q| AwaKvsk Qv t̄i B
i t̄q̄t̄Q ēw̄³MZ M̄s̄w̄Mvi | Zj t̄- Bmj vgc̄š̄ki v A t̄b̄K w̄ K t̄-t̄KB evg t̄ i t̄-t̄K A t̄b̄K Gw̄M t̄q| Avi GUV
m̄āe n̄t̄q̄t̄Q Bmj vgc̄š̄k̄ h̄p̄ mgv t̄Ri ēvc̄K Kvh̄p̄g Ges Áv t̄bi i v̄t̄R̄ K̄t̄q̄KRb̄ t̄j L̄t̄Ki g t̄ā m̄x̄gv̄x̄
bv t̄-t̄K w̄ekj wL̄vZ mKj t̄j LK t̄ i m̄w̄N Z̄ covi Kvi t̄Y |

cw̄_exi me w̄R̄wb̄t̄mi gZ ms̄-wZi I GKUv D̄t̄i k̄-j ¶l̄ i t̄q̄t̄Q| Bmj vg t̄h̄t̄nZyGKw̄U cY% Av̄ k̄ GKw̄U
cwi cȲR̄x̄eb̄ ē ē-v| gvbeZvi K̄j v̄Y m̄vab̄B Gi D̄t̄i k̄ | ZvB Ab̄vb̄ Kv t̄Ri g t̄Zv Bmj v̄t̄g m̄w̄N Z̄-
ms̄-wZi D̄t̄i k̄ I gvbeZvi K̄j v̄Y m̄vab̄ | gvbl̄ t̄K Zvi Bn I cvi t̄j š̄w̄KK̄ m̄j̄ k̄w̄š̄l̄, K̄j v̄t̄Yi c̄t̄_ D̄ŋ̄x̄
KivB Bmj vgx m̄w̄N Z̄- ms̄-wZi gj j̄ ¶l̄ |

Bmj v̄t̄gi c̄ŋ_vgK h̄t̄M̄ Avie mgv t̄Ri m̄w̄N Z̄- ms̄-wZi ēv̄n̄xb̄ Aē-vi D̄Ēi t̄Y Ges gvbe R̄x̄e t̄bi mKj
w̄ K I w̄efv̄t̄Mi GKgv̄t̄ c̄ŋ k̄R̄ w̄n̄t̄m̄te Aw̄ef̄Z̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q t̄j b̄ nhi Z̄ ḡrv̄āš̄ (m̄v.) | R̄x̄e t̄bi Ab̄vb̄ t̄¶l̄t̄i

gZ mvinZ"-mvs-^uZK †¶††^u wZwb †h Av`†k^{©D™}AmZ n†q†Qb, †mWUB Av`k^{©I} AbyniY†hvM` | ivmj j un
(mv.) Kwe uQ†j b bv, uKŠ KweZvi cŃZ Zvi Abj vM uQj AmvaviY | Kj Av†bi cŃ uKŠ bxuZgvj v Ab†hvqx
gnvbex (mv.) KweZv i Pbvq h†_vchy³ Drmvin cŃ vb Ki†Zb | Kwe†` i cŃ†cvlKZv cŃ vb Ki†Zb Ges
gv†S gv†S `†s KweZv AveuĚ Ki†Zb Ges Ab`†` i AveuĚ Mfxi AvMŃni mv†_ kēY Ki†Zb | wevfbœKwe
I KweZv m=ú†K^{©Zvi} gšé` AZ`šl cŃÁvPZ Ges Gi gva`†g KweZv ev mvinZ" m=ú†K^{©Bmj} v†gi `wófw½
mŷúó n†q I†v†Q | G †_†K ešv †h, gnvbex nhiZ gnv=š` (mv.) Bmj vgx mvinZ"-mvs-^uZK A½†K
AZ`šl , i†Zji mv†_ w†q†uQ†j b | †Kbbv, wZwb eš†Z †c†i uQ†j b Bmj vgx Av†` vj †bi AMŃv†vq G
A½†bi f†gKv Ab`†Kvh[©]

nhiZ Avqkv (iv.) e†j b, ivmj (mv.) weukó Kwe nvmmvb web mve†Zi Rb` gmvR†` beex†Z GKw ugv†
`vcb K†ib | G ugv†i `w†q Kwe nvmmvb ivmj j un (mv.) Gi kv†b cŃksmv I †MŠi eMu_vcy[©]KweZv
AveuĚ Ki†Zb, A_ev KL†bv Kvndi†` i we`†cvZK KweZvi gKwej vq RvI qvex KweZv AveuĚ Ki†Zb |
ivmj (mv.) ZLb ej†Zb, Avj un uRetBj (Av.) Ńviv Kwe nvmmvb†K mvrnh` Ki†Qb hZ¶¶Y nvmmvb
ivmj j uni (mv.) Gi kv†b KweZv AveuĚ Ki†Qb | bex Kixg (mv.) gvnj v Kwe†` i†KI KweZv i Pbvq
we†kl Drmvin cŃ vb Ki†Zb | cŃ`vZ gvnj v Kwe Lvbm (iv.) Gi KweZv wZwb Lp cŃ` Ki†Zb | gv†S
g†a` hLbB wZwb Zvi KweZv i b†Z PvB†Zb, nvZ Bkviv w`†q Lvbm†K KweZv AveuĚi K_v ej†Zb |

KweZv, mvinZ", ms-^uZ wki Kj v m=ú†KŠ gnvbex nhiZ gnv=š` (mv.) Gi nv`xm mg†n GKw †K †hgb
gnvbexi (mv.) Gi Kve`vbj v†Mi cwi Pq cvl qv hvq †Zgwb ZrKvj xb mgq Bmj vgx Av†` vj †bi †¶†† G
A½†bi Ae`vb Bmj vgx `wófw½ Ab†hvqx KZ `p uQj Zvi I cŃvY cvl qv hvq | wki mvinZ"-ms-^uZ GKw
mgv†Ri `c¶ I e`v†i wglvi | mgvR†K mWk c_ w†` Rbv `v†bi †¶†† Gi f†gKv , i†Zcy[©]

27. weAvb I M†el Yvq `xbZv

gvb† †hLv†b g½j MŃn emev†mi fvebvq; evsj v† †ki A†bK tgšj fx GL†bv weve Zvj v†Ki d†Zvqv w†q
e`†† | †hgbw Av†yc K†i RvZiq Kwe KvRx bRi † Bmj vg e†j uQ†j b, Ńvek; hLb GwM†q P†j †Q, Avgiv

ZLb wctQ| weie Zij vtKi dtZvqv tLwRiQ nv`xm-tdKvn Ptl0| bRiag AtbK AvtM GgbW etj
tMtQb| Zvici cW_ex Avtiv euj GwMtqtQ| wKš' cW_exi mvt_ Zvj wgvj tq Bmj vgcwšt`i AMWZ
GLtbv Avkvbjæc bq| weÁvb I MtelYvq evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx msMvb_ t j v GLtbv AtbK wciQtq|
GtytÎ `xbZv _vKtj GUv mdj Zvi ct_ GKUv eo Ašlvq| wekgvbeZvi Kj`vtY tme Ávb-weÁvb,
gnvKvk MtelYv t`tK AZj mvti i Zj t`k chŠ' tnvK bv tKb, Bmj vg me©vB mgvRRxetb gvbemæ`
Dbq b I RbKj`vYgj K Kg@vvtK DrmwvZ Kti tQ I wecj fvte AbcWYZ Kti tQ⁹² |

gvbj mjoí tmiv Rxe| gvbtli Rb` Avj wn G cW_ex mjo Kti tQb| RvMwZK I cvi t j ŠwKK Kj`vYtK
tK>`KtiB RxebNwbô ag©Bmj vtgi menKQyAvenZŠ| Ávb-weÁvtbi mtePP chy³ e`envi Kti gvbj G
cW_ex t`tK AvniY Ki te cW_extZ AvtQ hv wKQz| ZvB cW_extZ %bw`b RxebhvÎvq I Rxeb cwi Pvj bvi
Rb` tme cQvRbxq weItq AvajbK Ávb _vKv`iKvi, tm_ t j v AvqtEi e`vcvti Bmj vtg ht_ó _iaZj
Avtivc Kiv ntqtQ| wKš' Avgvt`i mgvtRi GKtkWYi Bmj vciš' Ávb-weÁvtbi wevfækvLvq wePiYtK
GLtbv euKv tPvtL t`tLb| GtZ GKw tK thgb wbtRt`i ýwZ nt`Q; Ab`w tK g` t j vKt`i nvZ
G_ t j v Nj cvK Lv`Q|

Zte tKD hw` Ávb-weÁvb I Z_`chy³tK KvR j wMtq gvbtli Rb` AKj`vYKi tKvbtv KvR Kti wKsev
RbMtYi mt½ tavKv-cZvi Yv I A%wZKZvi AvkQ t bq, Bmj vg tm tŋtÎ Ktvi weavb Avtivc Kti tQ|
cweÎ Ki Avtb KwB úmkqwi D`Pwi Z ntqtQ, tKD tKvbtv mr KvR Kiti t j tm Zvi`k _Y cvte Ges tKD
tKvbtv Amr KvR Kiti t j ZvtK i ayZviB cZdj t`lqv nte⁹³ |0 Ab`Î Bikv` ntqtQ, Ohviv g` KvR
Kti Zvt`i cZdj Abjfc g` Ges Zvt`i nxbZv Av`QbæKite, Avj wn ntZ Zvt`i iŋv Kivi tKD
tbB⁹⁴ |0

28. Z_`-chy³tZ`xbZv

2016 mti 15 Rj vB i mevi mU`vq wR t`k Zj t`k AvKw`ŠKfvte hLb tmbvewnbxi GKvsk Afjlvb
NUvq ZLb ivRavx Avviv t`tK mvtó 600 wktj wglvi`fi DcKjxq gvi gwim kni AeKvk hvctb
wQtj b tcmfWwU wi tmc Zvtqd Git`vMvb| wef`vnx tmbviv wevfæc_iaZcY©`vcbv`L t j t b l qvi ci

tdmeKmn bvbv A'vc eÜ Kti ivRavbx I t`kuUi metPtq eo knii ewm>v`i B>Uvi tBU thvMvthvM
t_tK cÜq weÜObreKti t`q| tm mgq chy³i mtePP e`envi Kti t`wLttqQb Gi t`vMvb| `ti t_tKI
RbMYtK HK`ex Kti tQb wbtRi `šUfdvb e`envi Kti | Avi Zv th KZUv KvhRi ntqtQ tmUv tevSv
tMtQ Afj] vb e`_ñl qvi ci | GB wfwWI P`vU A`vtc GKwU fvl tY Gi t`vMvb Afj] vb tVKvtZ RbMYtK
ivRct_, wegybe>`ti Ae`vb tbl qvi AvnYvb Rvbvb| tdbm UvBtg t` lqv Zvi H e³e` mmGbGb-ZK©
tUj wfk t b t` Lv t b nq| Gi t`vMvb Zvi A`vtci fvl tY RbMtYi Dti tk etj b, ōAvgiv Aek`B Rqx neŀ
mg_ŕt` i etj b, GB lohš;ial tZ ivRct_ _vKtZ nte| ōAvcbviv ivRct_ hvb Ges Zvt` i (tmbvt` i)
h_vh_ Reve w`b| Zvt` i Kv tQ U`vsK Kvgvb _vKtZ cvti, wKŠ` RbMtYi tPtq eo tKvtbv kw³ t b| ō
wZvb etj b, ōtPBb Ae Kgv t Ūi evBti wMtq Gme KvR Kiv ntqtQ| Avwg Avvivi Dbj³ `v t b AvmüQ,
hviv GB Afj] vb NUvtbvi cŀPóvq RwoZ Zvt` i h_vh_ kw`ít` lqv nte| ō GGdici Leti Rvbvtb nq,
UjUvti i t` lqv G evZŕq Gi t`vMvb etj b, ōtmbv Afj] v t b i tPóvq th Ae`vtZB _vKJ bv tKb Avgvt` i
mvivivZ iv`lq _vKtZ nte| ō dtj nvRvi nvRvi mg_ŕt` i wetŕv t fi g tL tmbvevnbxi wet`ñx Ask
B`l`ŕj wegybe>`i t_tK mti t tZ eva` nq, GK chŕq %mb`iv AvZvngcŕ Kti cvj tki Kv tQ|
Gi t`vMv t b i GB GKwô mvmnx t bZZ; exi Z; Ges mv t_ mv t_ Z`_ -chy³i e`envi Zui w b R i vó t K i ŕv
Kti tQ, Ges ZvtK A t b K `j GwMtq w b t q t Q| Z`_ -chy³ t Z `x b Zv _vKtj nq t Zv Zi t` i BwZnm 2016
m t b i 15 Rj v B t q i ci t_tK Ab`fv t e t j Lv n t Z v|

wvRUvj evsj v t` tki K_v etj thLv t b cŀw j Z avivi tKvtbv tKvtbv ivR%wZK `j Ziæ mgvtRi eo
GKwU Astki `wó AvKIŕ Kti tQ; tmLv t b Kw`úDUvi, B>Uvi t b Umn Avaj b K chy³ t_tK Bmj vgx
ivR%wZK `j , t j v A t b K wciQ t q| Z`_ -chy³ t Z Bmj v g g v b l t K w b i æ m v n Z b v Ki t j l Bmj v g c i ŕ i v
G t j t ĩ Ab`t` i Zj b v q A t b K wciQ t q|

GK mgq g v b l G t Z v U v w v R U v j v B R w w Q j b v | c ŀ w j Z ÷ v B t j P v j v t b v t h t Z v m K j K v h ŕ ŭ g | m f v -
m g v t e k G e s m i v m w i M Y m s t h v M w Q j i v R % w Z K K v h ŕ ŭ g c w i P v j b v i c w i w P Z g v a ` g | w K Š ` G L b K v i Z i æ
c ŀ R b ŕ K v t b t n W t d v b j w M t q _ v t K | e m v q , P j ŕ i c t _ , å g t Y n v t Z t g e v B j t m U b q t Z v j ` v c U c _ v t K

AtbtKi nvtZ | GB cRb mfv-mgvtefki Lp GKUv avti Kvto tbB | tdmeKmn mvgvRK thvMvthvtMi
fvPvj gva'tg Gt` i Kvto evZPcvWtbn hZUv mnR; Ab` gva'tg ZZUv bq |

gvbeRxeftb wefbcem` K` kB Avto, th,tjv gvbemó Ávb Øviv mgvavb Kiv mæe bq | gvbfti mvgvRK,
A_%wZK, ivR%wZK, mvs`wZK, e`MZ, %RweK, gb`wEK, %wZK, Ava`wZK cFwZ w`K itqtQ |
GKwesk kZvãxtZ gvb | wefbcRwUj mgm`vi mæLxb ntq ctotQ | AvaybK Ávb-weÁvb I Z`-cby³ i
`vcfU gwUj %Zwi gvb | gnvKvk t`tk iia Kti mgf` i Zjt`tkl cdek Kito | ZvB gvbfti %wZK
gj`teva I Ava`wZK Ávtbi cvkvcvk hwišK Z_v cby³MZ ÁvbvRØ GKB mt½ AZ`vek`K | GKwesk
kZtK cw_extK emevmi DcthvMx Kitz ntj Ges Bmjvtgi cKZ ggeYxtK `yobqi me gvbfti Kvto
mntR cØvi, cØvi I tcsQvtZ ntj, GgbwK Bmjvtgi DÈiY t`Ltz ntj gny gvbft` i weÁvb, Z` I
cby³ i Ávb AvqE Kitz nte⁹⁵ |

AvrtKi cw_extZ BvUvttU e`envti i gva'tg gvb | wefbcraitbi vbZ`bZp Z`-cby³, wk`lv-ms`wZ,
BwZnm-HwZn` I mvgvRK thvMvthvtMi gva'tg frtei Av`vb-cØvb Kti _vtK | wk`lv`fv BvUvttUi
gva'tg wk`lv`elqK bvbv Z` AbvqvtmB RvbtZ cviQ | mtefcwi gvbfti %bw`b Rxebhvivi gvb
Dbqtbi eZgvb mgta BvUvttU AZ`sí , iazcyAe`vb titL Pj to, hv mwZ`B RbKj`vYKi | wKš`GUVI
mZ` th, weÁvtbi G we`sqKi Awwe`vitiK Kvtr jvmtq GKtkYxi Amvay e`emvqx e`emvi btg Pig
tavkvevR I cØviYvi vekvj dvu tctZ etmtQ | Avi t`tki AcwiYvg`kPZiax I teKvi hmgvR tmB
dvf` cv w`tq vbtft` i gnvgt`evb mgq Ah_v bó Kito | cØviK e`emvqxiv wefbcraitbi Akuj I ctYF
QweI mvBU,tjv Zvt` i mvgtb tjvfbox AvKvti Ztj w`tQ | %wZK Ae`ftqi wkKvi nt`Q t`tki Ziax
hmgvR | G aitbi RNb`Zg cØviYv mæútkA`Avj un Ktvi úwkwmi D`PviY Kti etj toB, ØKY I ohš;
Zvi Df`v³vt` i B cwi teob Kti⁹⁶ | Ő wefbcrait Ktgi Akuj I MinZ KvR t`tk mevBtK `fi _vKvi vbt`R
w`tq Bi kv` ntqtQ, ŐZvgiv cKvk` tnvK ev tmvcb tnvK, Akuj AvPitYi avti KvtoI hvte bv⁹⁷ | Ő

29. Avtj g-Dj vgv mg_Ⓢ bv _vKv

evsj vt`tki tci vctU Bmj vgx msMVtbi týtĀ Avtj g-Dj vgv mg_Ⓢ I AskMōb GKUJ vel q| Avgvt` i t`tki tēki fvM Bmj vgx msMVb Avtj g-Dj vgv tKw`K| Avtj g-Dj vgv cĀZ Gt`tki eo Astki gvb| Rtbi GKUv mg_Ⓢ _vKtj I Zvt` i ivRbwzi cĀZ AtpKiB mg_Ⓢ tbB| Zvici I wKQz gvb| Avtj g-Dj vgv tK fvj evmvi Kvi tY Zvt` i `j tK fvj evtm|

Ab`w` tK, wKQy wKQz Bmj vgx ivR%bwzK `tj i cĀZ Avtj g-Dj vgv mg_Ⓢ Lp GKUv tbB| RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx cĀZ Kg msL`K Avtj g-Dj vgv mg_Ⓢ AvtQ| Ab`w` tK, wReZ Zvni i cfi vci x mavi Y wkvjZ gvb| t` i GKUv `j | th `tj i cĀZ Avtj g-Dj vgv mg_Ⓢ tbB, tmUvtK mavi Y gvb| Bmj vgx `j gtb Kti bv| Aek`, Bmj vgx `j nI qvi Rb` Avtj g-Dj vgv mg_Ⓢ _vKv kZ`bq| hvtnvK, RvgvqtZ Bmj vgx mn wKQz wKQz Bmj vgx ivR%bwzK `j Avti KUzG , tZ cvi tZv hw` Avtj g-Dj vgv mg_Ⓢ fvjt vfvte _vKtZv| Aek`, Avtj g-Dj vgv cfi vci x mg_Ⓢ cp `j RvgqtZ Dj vgv tq evsj vt` k| cĀq 100 eQt i ivRbwz tZ GLt bv `j wU t` l ew` Zvi Kvi tgsj fxt` i `j itq tMtQ| mavi Y gvb| i `tj cwi YZ ntZ cvti vb|

30. ivR%bwzK `j` wKzv I my icōvix` wofwzi Afve

`j` wKzv Bmj vgx Avt` vj tbi týtĀ GKUJ , i azcy` vel q| evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivR%bwzK `j wKsev tMvōx , t j vi gta` `j` wKzvi Afve itqtQ| ci` úi weti wa` tē_Ⓢ týtĀ` t` t gqv` xi` t j` xNt gqv` x A_ev` vqx` t`_Ⓢ ZtQ` tē_Ⓢ` t j` cĀKZ` t`_Ⓢ Ges AwbōZ` tē_Ⓢ cwi etZ` mjbōZ` tē_Ⓢ Dci AMōaKvi t` l qv Avek`K| me wKQz Rb` GKUJ Dchy³ mgq AvtQ| tmB wbañi Z gūtZ` AvtMB hw` wKQz cvl qvi Avkv Kiv nq ZvtZ DcKvti i cwi etZ` ywzi AvksKv _vKtZ cvti | tmB Dchy³ mgq tēvSvi gtv `j` wKzv _vKtZ nq| ivR%bwzK tbZZ; `j` wK`bv ntj Pj tēbv| thfvteB tnvK, wUvtšli týtĀ` `j` wKzvi Qvc _vKtZ nte| Ab` mevB tmfvteB fveK, tbZv vel qwJ Mfxi fvte AvP Kivi ygZv m`ubāntēb|

û`vqweqvi mûÛi mgq nhiZ gnr̃s̃ (mv.) AþK tewk `j`wkZvi cwiPq w`tqûQþj b | tmB `j`wkZvi
djvdj l tctqtQb | Avgiv t`tLwQ nhiZ gnr̃s̃ (mv.) tm mgq cKZ, tgšwj K, fweI`Z l `vqx `f_K
AMûaKvi w`tqtQb | GUV KiþZ wMtq ZwtK AþK tQvU tQvU `f_K memRû w`tZ n`tqtQ | wZwb Ggb
Ggb kZ`tgþb wbtqûQþj b hv gþb nq D`vbxgj K Ges cûg bRþiB gmj gvbþ`i Rb` Ab`vh` l
AegvbbvKi gþb n`tqûQj | Ggb kZ`nhiZ gnr̃s̃ (mv.) Qvov Ab` tKD ntj KLþbv Qvo w`tZv bv | wZwb
wQþj b AþK `j`wk` wZwb Gme kþZP gvtS `vqx `f_`tLwQþj b, t`tLwQþj b Zui Avþ`vj þbi GK eo
weRq | wZwb ûci g Kiævgg Avj wni bvtgû Zþj tdj tZ m̃s̃Z n`tqûQþj b | tm `tj tj Lv n`tqûQj ûtn cF;
Avcbvi bvtgû | wZwb Pw̃þZ ûAvj wni ivmj û K_wU Dþj L bv Kþi tKej Zvi bvg ûgnr̃s̃ Beþb Avãj wû
wj LþZI ivRx nb | GiKg eû D`vniY iþtqtQ |

Aciw þK iþtqtQ Zviv hviv Bmj vtgi `vl qvtZi KvþRi e`vcvti Avšhi K, wKš' Bmj vgtK þevSvi l
cûqvþMi tÿtÎ Pigcûš- bv nq DbwûK | e`vcK mgm`vi Rb` e`vcK mgvavb cûqvRb- AþþK GwU
ešþZ cvþib bv | Ab`þ`i Ae`v GiKg th Zvt`i iþtqtQ D`P Avkv l AZÿ`P Dþi k` | wKš' hviv G Avkv
l `cûDcj wã KiþZ cvþib tm iKg tgav Zvt`i tbB | Zviv cûqk gl` wclþqi AvþM tMšY wclþqi l ci
s̃iaZi t`q | mvgnwK `f_`AbævtþYi tþtq tKvþbv wclþk l w`K wbtq Mþel Yvq tj þM hvq⁹⁸ |

31. AMûaKvþi i cwiKíbv l KgûPi Abçw`wZ

evsj vt`þki Bmj vgcûšiv KvþRi AMûaKvi wbaþY KiþZ mÿg bv nI qvi KvþY RbMþYi AvKv`ÿv
cjþY e`_`nþtqtQ | mṽûûZK Kvþj i BwZnm Gi cKó D`vniY | `fM`RbK ntj l mZ`, evsj vt`þk GLb
hviv tbZZj w`t`Qb Zviv Zvt`i KvþRi AMûaKvþi i ZvEË wfvE wbgþY KiþZ mÿg nbwb- tKvb KvRwU
AvþM KiþZ nte Ges tKb?

bvbw fivOv-Mov l wfvRþbi ci GLb t`þk þek KþqKwU Bmj vgx `tj i Aw`Zi AvþQ | wKš' Qb@vov G
`j s̃tj vi `jve`v AeYþxq | wbw`û wKQy þbZvKgû gþa`B AvevZÿ nþ`Q Gþ`i Kvþþrg | wbw`û MûÛi
evþi Gþ`i þKvþbv wvþiY þbB | GKmgq RvZxq ivRbwvZþZ Bmj vgx `j s̃tj v d`v±i ntj l GLb Avi Zv

tbB| RvZxq chq̄qi e^{w3}Zp̄vb †Kv†bv †bZvi Aw̄Z̄j †Pv†L cto bv GB `j ,tj v†Z| GKwU `j †f†0
`B-wZb UJ†ivl ntq†Q| e†KUE`x †bZviv nv†Z†Mbv †bZvKḡi i teóbx†Z †_†KB Bmj vgx wec†ei
w̄ ev`c̄e†`L†Qb| Zv†`i †bB †Kv†bv †MvQ†j v cwi Kí bv| GB Awf hv†vi MŠé` †Kv_vq †mUv† Rv†bb bv
Zviv| bvbv %l̄wqK `†_†ivRbxwZ Ki†Qb †ewki f̄vM Bmj vgx `†j i †bZviv| wefvwRZ Bmj vgx k̄w³†K
cvĒv w̄ †"Q bv G†`†ki c̄v̄b `j ,tj v| Bmj vgx `j ,tj v Gw̄ K-l w̄ K hv†"Q, †RvU-gnv†Rv†U kwi K nt"Q;
wKŠ`wZ†j wZ†j ¶q ntq hv†"Q Zv†`i Aw̄Z̄j|

Bmj vgx `j ,tj vi GwU GKwU eo mgm̄v- Zv†`i †bB †Kv†bv cwi Kí bv| Zviv Kx Ki†Z Pvb, †Kvb c_
a†i G_†Z Pvb, Avi Gi Rb` Kx Ki†Z n†e Gi m̄yow` †Kv†bv QK †bB Bmj vgx `j ,tj vi | MZvbMwZK
avivq Pj†Q `j | ivRbxwZ| `j ,tj vi MVbZŠ_ vK†j | †ewki f̄vM †¶††B Zv Abym̄Y Kiv nq bv|
Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ Ki†Z n†j mgq | †c̄¶vcU†K mvg†b w†q bZp KḡKŠkj wK Ki†Z n†e| j ¶†gv†v
wba†Y K†i m̄y†c̄vix cwi Kí bvi m†½ mvg†b G_†Z n†e| MZvbMwZK avivq Pj†Z _vK†j A`†
f̄w††Z j ¶†nxb GB ivRbxwZ Avi | w̄c̄f, Avi | †ewk AKvh̄Ri n†e|

32. gvb†li `elwqK `†_†PŠ† | A_†wZK KviY

Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ†Z th†nZi `p̄wZi m†hvM †bB, Gme `†j %l̄wqK `†_†P w†lqU Lye GKUv ,iaZ;
cvqbv| mvaviY gvb†li GKwU eo Ask %l̄wqK `†_†P †cQ†b N†i| w†kl K†i eZ†vb †c̄yvc†U
`elwqK `†_†P w̄ †K gvb† Av†iv †ewk SK†Q| A†b†K g†b K†i, Bmj vgx `j K†i Kx n†e? jvf †bB|
Ab`vb` `j Ki†j wKQw jvf̄evb n†q hv†e| Gme Kvi†Y GKwU Ask e†R†qv ivR%wZK `†j i m`m`
nq|

A†bK ivR%wZK `j Ges ivR%wZK †bZv Av†Qb hv†`i Kv†Q ivRbxwZ Kiv GKwU jvfRbK †ckv|
ivRbxwZ K†i c̄†i A_†w†Ei gwj K nt"Qb| ivR%wZK cwi wPwZ e`envi K†i c̄†ve LvUv†"Qb Ges w†wfb̄e
†y†† w†wfb̄em†hvM-m̄ye`v Av`vq Ki†Qb| G RvZxq Pwi††i †jvKRb †ewki f̄vM e†R†qv `j ,tj v†K

Zv`i %l wqK `v`_nvm`ij i Rb` tetQ tbq| Bmj vgx `j `j v`Z Gm`ei m`hvM bv `vKvq m`hvM m`Uvxi v
Bmj vgx i vRb`wZ `t`K ``i `v`K|

Bmj vgx `j `j vi `j`j` A`%wZK ``b`Zvi GKUv KviY n`Z cv`i | Gme `tj i hviv m`m` nb, Zv` i
GKwU eo Ask mvaviYZ A`%wZK mgm`vq RR` Z `v`Kb| A`%wZK mgm`v `v`Ktj ` Lv hvq A`bK
mgq `j xq Kg`Px ev`evqb K`Wb n`q cto, GKRB tbZvi Rb` `j xq c`ve w`vi Kiv K`Wb n`q cto|

33. ga`cšv I mnRcšv M`tb Avbnv

Bmj vg ga`cšv I mnRcšv M`tYi K`v ej tj I evsj v``tki Bmj vgcwš` i Gw`tk tKv`bv tLqvj tbB|
Zv`i gta` ga`cšv I mnRcšv M`tb i`q`Q e`vcK Avbnv| A`bK Bmj vgx `j tZv Pigcšvi c`
mivmwi tetQ w`b`q`Q| Zv`i e`vcv`i i`q`Q RbM`Yi t`wZevPK aviYv| Gme Bmj vgx `j RbMY `t`K
w`w`Qb` Avevi thme Bmj vgx msMVb Pigcšvi gv`S tbB Zv`i gv`SI ga`cšv I mnRcšvi w`l`q
NvUwZ i`q`Q|

Avj m G D`šZ`K ga`cšv D`šZ evw`b`q`Qb| Kj Av`b Biv` n`q`Q- ŐGfiv`B Awg `Zvgv` i`K
evw`b`q`Q ga`cšv D`šZ, hv`Z `Zvgiv gv`b| m`ú`K`mv`x n`Z cvi⁹⁹| Ő m`wKQj w`K gvSLv`b Ae`vb
Kiv I w`tkl `Kvb w`tk S`K bv cov-GUv`K G Avq`Z D`šZi %enkó` mve`i Kiv n`q`Q| A`G G
D`šZ Zvi m`wKQ`Z cwi w`g`Z`ev`tai cwi Pq ``te| `Kvbl `j`j` c`šKZvi cwi Pq ``te bv| evovemo
Kite bv I %kw`j`i cwi Pq ``tebv| Zv Kitj `m w`R %enkó` n`wi`q `dj`te| Ab`i`i gZ c`šK I
GK`ivLv m`c`v`q cwi YZ n`te| D`šZ hv`Z Zvi G %enkó` bv n`ivq ZvB mKj Kv`R Zv`K Gw`tk mZK`
`w` ivL`Z ej v n`q`Q| gnvbex (mv.) Biv` K`ib, ŐZvgiv Avg`j ga`cšv Ae`j `b Ki, evovemo K`iv
bv| mKvj -m`v`q (Bev`tZi Rb`) `ei n`q co Ges Ges iv`Zi w`KQyA`tkl | `Zvgiv Aek`B cwi w`g`Z
i`v` K`iv| Zvntj M`š`e` t`š`Q`Z cvi`te¹⁰⁰| Ő

wKš' evsj v` tki tčŷvcŷU AŷbK Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j Ges Zv` i tbZv-Kgŷ` i gta" ga" cšv I mnRcšv MŷŷYi G %wkwó" Abjcw`Z | AŷbŷK Bmj vŷgi wewfbœmelq wbtq evovewmo Kŷib, mxgvj •Nb Kŷib Ges Angŷevŷa tŷvŷMb¹⁰¹ | AŷbŷK Avei Pigcšvi c_ Aej œb Kŷib | Gme Kvi ŷY Bmj vgx ivR%bwZK `j ŷ, tŷ vŷK mŷavi Y gvŷŷI i GKUv Ask MŷŷY Ki ŷZ Pvq bv |

gnvbex (mv.) wewkl fŷte evovewmoi cŷZ As, vj wbt` R Kŷi Zvi AwbóZv mœúŷK©DœŷZŷK mveavb Kŷi ŷQb I Zv cwi nvi Kŷi ga" cšv Awkto aivi Zwm` w` ŷqŷQb | wZwb mZKœYx D" Pvi Y Kŷib, ŐK_v I KvŷR mxgvj •Nb Kvi xMY aŷsm ŷnvK¹⁰² | Ő Avi I Bi kv` Kŷib, Őmveavb ŷZvgiv Őŷŷbi ŷŷZi evovewmo Kŷiv bv | ŷKbbv ŷZvgvŷ` i cŷeœhviv wQj Zviv Őŷŷbi ŷŷZi evovewmo Kivi Kvi ŷYB aŷsm ntqŷQ¹⁰³ | Ő Avj wŷ etj b, ŐZyg wbtRi bŷgvR ŷenk Dŷy` ŷi coŷe bv Ges AwZ wŷPy` ŷi I bv | eis Dŷŷqi gvSvwmS cšv Aej œb Ki ŷe¹⁰⁴ | Ő

mŷó RMŷZi meŷB fvi mvg" Zvi w` kŷ mŷúó | Kvi Y Avj wŷ Zvi mŷóŷZ fvi mvg" i ŷŷv Kŷi ŷQb Ges mg` ŷwKŷZB fvi mvg" i ŷŷvi e`e`v Kŷi ŷQb | gnwewŷŷi ŷKvŷbv GKwU wRwbmI wewslj I Acwi vgzŷŷte mŷó Kiv nqv | cweŷ ŷKvi Avŷbi mŷv Avi ingvŷbi 7 I 8 bœŷ AvqvŷZ ejv ntqŷQ, "wZwb AvKvŷŷK Kŷi ŷQb mgŷœ Ges `vcb Kŷi ŷQb Zj v` Ő | hvŷZ ŷZvgiv mxgvj sNb bv Ki Zj v` ŷŐ | "

34. Dbœ `bwZK Pwi ŷŷ i NvUwZ Ges K_v I KvŷR vgtj i AmŷwZ

`ŷfweKfŷteB Bmj vgx msMVŷbi tbZv-Kgŷ` i KvŷQ gvŷŷ Dbœ `bwZK Pwi ŷŷ Avkv Kŷi | Zv` i gta" K_v I KvŷRi vgtj i mŷwZ ŷ` LŷZ Pvq | wKš' eZŷvb mgŷq Bmj vgx Avŷ` vj ŷbi tbZv-Kgŷ` i AŷbŷKi gta" B tm aiŷbi %bwZK ŷ, Yvej x tbB | gvŷŷ AŷbK mgq KvŷŷK ŷ` ŷL GKwU Avŷ` vj ŷb mœúŷ³ nq | Avei ŷKvŷbv ŷKvŷbv mgq Kvŷiv Am` vPi ŷY tm Avŷ` vj b ŷ` ŷK mŷi `wovq | Bmj vgx Avŷ` vj ŷbi tbZv-Kgŷ` i gta" AŷbŷKi tŷvf gvŷŷI i gta" wewc cŷZwŷqv mŷó Kŷi | ŷ` Lv hvq GKŷkŷŷYi Bmj vgx Avŷ` vj ŷbi tbZv-Kgŷ` Ggb th, Zv` i gta" eŷRŷqv AvPi Y wew` gvŷŷ | ŷgZvi Ace`envŷi i gvŷwKZv wew` gvŷŷ | gvŷŷ fŷte Gŷ` i ŷK ŷgZvq w` ŷj Kx th nte? Giv wK Kg Ki ŷe Abŷ` i PvŷŷZ?

tbZv-Kg[®] i Av`kP[®]wZ, Av`kP[®]jZ[†] i tbZZ[†] `tj Avf`šlixy`th[®]M m[®]o Ki[†]Z cvi | A**tbK** mgq
tbZZ[†] wbe[®]Pb Kiv nq tZv[†]vtgv` Avi AÜ AvbM[†]Z[†] i wfv[®]E[†]Z | AvbM[†]Z[†] Kiv diR Ggb K_v etj tKv[†]tv
tKv[†]tv t[†]ŕ[†] t`Lv hvq A**thvM** Ges Zj bvgj K Kg`bwZK`_Yvejx m[®]úba**A**tbK**†K ct` emv[†]tv nq |
G[†]Z evB[†]i i t[†]vtKi K_v tZv c[†]i, w**R** `tj i Kg[®] i w**elq**U t[†]tb w**†**Z Kó nq | tbZZ[†] wbe[®]Pb
gj`vqb Kiv D**uPZ** Bmj vgx %bwZKZv I %**elq**K **thvM** Zvi wfv[®]E[†]Z | ZvKI qv I %**elq**K **thvM** Zvi
gvcKw[†]Z `wqZ[†] bv w`tq w**R** cO`[†]K gvcKw[†] evb[†]tv Bmj vg m[®]šZ bq | A**tbK** mgq Bmj vgx
Av[†]`vj t**i** A**tbK** tbZv-Kg[®] g[†]a` t[†]vk t`Lv[†]tv Bev`Z I`bwZKZv c[†]o k[®] j`y` Kiv hvq |**

m**w**e[®]Rfvte mZZv I **thvM** Zvi w**P**vi bv K[†]i AvZ[†]q n[†]qvi Kvi[†]Y, w**et**kl e[®]w³i Av`vfvRb n[†]qvi
Kvi[†]Y, w**et**kl G[†]vkvi t[†]vk n[†]qvi Kvi[†]Y, e[®]w³MZ w**P**š[†]iq w**g**j _vKvi Kvi[†]Y, w**†**Ri c[†]ŕZ[†]vtb Kg[®]Z
_vKvi Kvi[†]Y ev t**Z**vi c[†]ŕZ c[†]o k[®]xg[†]j K AvbM[†]Z[†] i Kvi[†]Y h[†]w` Kg **thvM** t[†]vk[†]K c` t` l qv nq Zvnt[†]j
Zv Avi Bmj vg _v[†]K bv | Bmj vtg G mKj **ŎBRg[†]** Gi tKv[†]tv `vb t**B** | `Rbc[†]ŕZ, `j xqKiY,
AvZ[†]qKiY G`_tj v NY` K**vR** | Avj **wn** etj b, **Ŏ**Avi hLb K_v etj v, ZLb Bbm[†]tdi K_v etj v, h[†]w` I
e[®]vcviU w**†**Ri AvZ[†]q**i** B (w**ei**at[®]x) t**nv**K bv t**K**tv¹⁰⁵ | 0

Bmj vgx msM[†]tb[†]i tbZv-Kg[®] i D**uPZ** w**†**Ri e[®]vc[†]i tKv[†]tv m[†]`nmPK c[†]o k[®]m[®]o n[†]qvi KviY bv ivLv |
tbZv[†] t**hb** mvaviY GKRb e[®]w³i K[†]vtQI Revew`**wn** Ki[†]Z eva` nq Ggb cw**†**tek m[®]o Kiv c[†]o qvRb |
ZvQvov t**Z**vi w**ei**at[®]x Awf[†]thvM w**h**wB D[†]vcb Ki**ab** Zv Aek`B hvPvB Kiv D**uPZ** Ges Awf[†]thvM mZ` n[†]tj
Dch[†] e[®]e`v M[†]Y Kiv KZ[®] | w**K**š` A**tbK** mgq t`Lv hvq GUv nqbv | t**Z**vtK i[†]yv Kivi Rb` t**Z**vi
w**ei**at[®]x Awf[†]thvM Avg[†]tj bv w**†**tq w**elq**U Gw**†**tq hv[†]l qv nq | G[†]Z mvaviY tbZv-Kg[®] i g[†]vtS w**ei**ac
c[†]ŕZ[†]uqv m[®]o nq | Bmj vgx Av[†]`vj b e**uavM**ŕ[†]nq | Avg[†]t` i t`[†]k t**ew**ki f**vM** Bmj vgx`tj Aa:`b t**KD**
D**x**Zb K[†]iv w**ei**at[®]x Awf[†]thvM Avb[†]tj t`Lv hvq Awf[†]thvM Kvi[†]xtK t**kl** ch[†]š[†]w[†]÷tgi g[†]a` c[†]to b[†]vtRv[†]j
n[†]tZ nq | Bmj vtgi mvB**†**tevW[®]j w**M**tq Ges`tj i w[†]÷tgi`[®] p[†]Zv[†]K K[†]vtR j w**M**tq A**tbK** t**Z**vi g[†]a`
Acivac[†]YZv t`Lv hvq | A**tb**†Kb`[†]tj i d[†]vtŎi Ace`envi K[†]ib | `j xq m[®]ú[†]` i I Ace`envi K[†]ib |

D`vniY wntmte ejv hvq, 0K0 GKwU eo Bmj vgx `tj i QvT msMVtbi DctRjv mfvcwZ | H DctRjv msMVtbi GKwU gUi mvBtKj AvtQ Ges mfvcwZi KvQB _vtK | 0K0 mfvcwZ wntmte GB gUi mvBtKj wU wbcwqZ e`envi Ktib | mvsMVwbK KvRi evBti I wZwb Zvi e`w³MZ I cwievni K KvRI GUV e`envi Ktib | wKs' GUVi tZj LiP tbb msMVtbi dvU t_tK | 0K0 Gi cwievni i A_wZK Ae`v fvjv bq | GmGmw cvk Kivi ci evevi KvQ GKwU evBmvBtKj tPtqI cvbwb | KviY, evevi tm mvq_ wQjvbw | dtj 0K0 tK AtbK `tj i c_ tntU thtZ ntZv | tmB 0K0 GLb Zvi AvZwq-`Rtbi ewotZ teovtbv, wbtRi cwievni K KvR msMVtbi gUi mvBtKj e`venni Ktib msMVtbi dvUi Ace`envi Ktib | i ayZvB bq; 0K0 G gUi mvBtKj e`envi Ktib wewfbckgR ewotZ wmtq KvR Ktib GKUv e`emwqK MbcI Mto tZvtj b | GKwU Bmj vgx QvT msMVtbi DctRjv mfvcwZ wntmte AtbK ZwtK wekym Ktib | tmB wekymtK KvR j wmtq 50 Rtbi KvQ t_tK Rbc0Z GK j vL UvKv Ktib wbtq wZwb 50 j vL UvKvi e`emv i iæKtib | wbtRi cwR bv _vKtj I 50 j vL UvKv w`tq GLb e`emv Ktib | G aiYi D`vniY GLb wewfbckBmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i tbZv-KgR Ges Zvt` i QvT msMVtbi tbZv-KgR gvtS `k`gvb | Dbz `bwZK PwiT i NvUwZ Ges K_v I KvR Awgj t`tL `tj i AtbK wbtew Zc0Y KgR Avt`i Avt`i wbwR ntq ctob | Ab`w tK, GLb Gme welq AtbK mvaviY gvbtI i tPtLI aiv cotQ | dj k0ZtZ mvaviY gvbtI tbwZevPK `wtZ t`LtQ Gme tbZv-KgR Ges Bmj vgx `j tK |

Zia' mgvR wfbecwitetk wfbecwRvi gva'tg Ges wfbecms`wZi mv_t cwivPZ ntq tet0 I Wi Kvity AtbK mgq Zviv Bmj vtgi AtbK D`vi Zvi K_vB Rvtb bv | Bmj vgx ivR%wZK `tj i tbZv-KgR` i AvPvi-AvPiY Ges Ab` Bmj vgcwst` i PwiT t`tL Zviv GUVtK Bmj vg gtb Ktib | wKs' AtbK Bmj vgcwst`i gvtS D`vi Zvi welqW Abcw`Z _vKvq AtbK Bmj vg m`utK, Bmj vgx Avt`vj b m`utK avsi aviYv tcvlY Ktib _vtK | Bmj vtgi tmvbj x htmI AvLj vK I D`vi Zvi eu NUBvi D`vniY itqtQ | Gme Dbz `bwZK PwiT I D`vi Zvi NUBv Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi c0Z gvbtI i AvKI Avtiv ewotqtQ | Cgvbti dj nt`Q AvLj vK ev `bwZK PwiT | GKRB gjm gvbt hLb mKj KvR AvLj vK wbtq DVte, ZLb wfbecwZi gvtS Bmj vg c0vi-c0vi j vf Kite | wKs' GLb Ab`iv Bmj vtgi tms`h`eStZ cvi tQ bv |

nhiZ gnv[∞] (mv.) Agynwj g tgnvbtK gmwRt` _vKtZ w` tqtQb, tLtZ w` tqtQb | GUv nt`Q bexi
mpbZ, AvLj vK ev Dbz `bwZK Pwi tI i D`vniY | Ggb D`vniY eZg⁹vb mg⁹q Kí bv Kiv GKUz KwWb ntq
tMtQ | Bmj vg weRq j vf Kti tQ Ztj vqvti bq; D`vi Zvq, Dbz `bwZK Pwi tI i Dc`vcbvq | Bmj vtgi
tmvbj x hM AvLj vK t` tL Agynwj giv `tj `tj Bmj vtg c⁰ek Kti wQj |

Dbz Pwi tI mva⁹bi K_v Ki Avb I nv`xtmi we⁹fb⁹RvqMvq ej v ntqtQ | mr Kv⁹Ri Av⁹`k Ges Amr KvR
t_tK weiZ _vKvi w⁹t`R t` lqv ntqtQ | Avj un etj b, 0tZvgivB mte⁹Eg RmWZ, gvbeRmWi Kj`vY
mva⁹bi Rb` tZvgv⁹ i D^me NUv⁹bv ntqtQ | tZvgiv mr Kv⁹R Av⁹`k Ki te Ges Amr Kv⁹R w⁹tl a
Ki te | 0 Ki Av⁹b Av⁹iv ej v ntqtQ, 0Zvi tP⁹q DEg K_v Kvi, th gvby tK Avj un i c⁰Z Avn⁹vb Kti, mr
KvR Kti Ges etj, Amw⁹ tZv AvZ⁹mgc⁹Kvi x⁹ i Ašif⁹ | 0 c⁰g Avqv⁹tZ gynwj g⁹ i tK mte⁹Eg RmWZ
ej v ntqtQ Ges Zvi Kvi Y w⁹tmte ej v ntqtQ th, Zviv evKx gvbeRmWZ tK mr Kv⁹R Av⁹`k I Amr Kv⁹R
w⁹tl a Kti | AZGe tevSv tMtj v, G KvR GKwU t⁹0ZmPK KvR | w⁹Zxq Avqv⁹tZ Avj un i w` tK Avn⁹vb
Z_v Bmj vtgi `vl qvZ enbKvixi K_v tK mte⁹Eg ej v ntqtQ | AZGe, Bmj vtgi GKRB `vl qvZ-
enbKvix Ggb GKwU KvR Ki tQ thwU e⁹w³ I RmWZMZFv⁹te GKwU t⁹0ZmPK I mte⁹Eg KvR | Ggb
GKwU Kv⁹Ri `w⁹qZi enbKvix tK Aek`B tek⁹wQy, Yvej xi AwaKvix ntZ nte | mr Kv⁹Ri Av⁹`k Ges
Amr Kv⁹Ri w⁹tl a mvavi YZ Bmj vgx ivRbxw⁹Zi GKwU Kg⁹mPx ntq _v tK | mr Kv⁹Ri Av⁹`k w` tZ thgb
Dbz `bwZK Pwi tI j vMte, tZgwb Amr Kv⁹R w⁹tl a w` tZ tMtj I w⁹tR tK Av⁹M Amr KvR t_tK weiZ
_vKv j vMte | G KvR Ki tZ tMtj wKQz, Yvej xi AwaKvix n lqv j vMte | Pwi tI Avj v`v wKQz`ewk⁰ _vKv
j vMte | th, t⁹ tK DEg `bwZK Pwi tI I ej v hvq |

Z_`mĤ :

1. cĀdmi W. BDmġd Avj Kvi hvfx, *AvayġK hġM: Bmj vg tKŠkj I KgġPġ*, ġrvġŖ` mġbvDj ĩn AvLġġx Abġ Z, (XvKv: ġ` cġBI ġbqvi , 2000), cġġv, 60
2. cĀ, ³, cġġv, 61
3. Rġni Dġġġ b evei , *Avġġj msKġU Bmj vġx i vRbġġZ!*, (zahirbabor.com, September 29, 2015)
4. *ġvaġġK evsj v mġġġZ*, (XvKv: RvZġq ġkyġġġġ I cġWġcġġK tevWġ, 2014), cġġv, 202
5. Rġni Dġġġ b evei , *Avġġj msKġU Bmj vġx i vRbġġZ!*, cĀ, ³
6. cĀdmi W. BDmġd Avj Kvi hvfx, *AvayġK hġM: Bmj vg tKŠkj I KgġPġ*, cĀ, ³
7. Rġni Dġġġ b evei , *Avġġj msKġU Bmj vġx i vRbġġZ!*, cĀ, ³
8. cĀ, ³
9. cĀdmi W. BDmġd Avj Kvi hvfx, *AvayġK hġM: Bmj vg tKŠkj I KgġPġ*, cĀ, ³, cġġv, 60
10. AveyCmġ ġrvġŖġ` Beġb Cmġ AvZ-ġZi ġġhġ, *mġbvġb ġZi ġġhġ*, (ġ` j ġ: KZġLvġv i kġġġ` qv, 1419 ġn.)
11. Avj tKvi Avb, 21: 107
12. AveyAvġġ ĩn ġrvġŖġ` Beġb BmġvCj Avj -eġġvi x, *mġġġ eġġvi x*, (ġ` j ġ: KZġLvġv i kġġġ` qv, 1419 ġn.)
13. AaġcK ġġdRj i ġġvb, *i vġġ (mġ)-Gi mġġġRK I ġġbexq Pġġġġ*, (ġġġġK Qvġġ msevġ , AvMġ÷ 2015)
14. cĀ, ³
15. cĀ, ³
16. cĀ, ³
17. Avj Ki Avb, 4: 01
18. AveyAvġġ ĩn ġrvġŖġ` Beġb BmġvCj Avj -eġġvi x, *mġġġ eġġvi x*, cĀ, ³
19. AveyAvġġ ĩn ġrvġŖġ` Beġb BmġvCj Avj -eġġvi x, *mġġġ eġġvi x*, cĀ, ³
20. ġrvġŖġ` Beġb Avġġ ĩn Avj -LZġe, *ġġkKvZj ġġġvġġġ*, (ġ` j ġ: KZġLvġv i kġġġ` qv, 1387 ġn.)
21. cĀdmi W. BDmġd Avj Kvi hvfx, *AvayġK hġM: Bmj vg tKŠkj I KgġPġ*, cĀ, ³, cġġv, 65

44. *Bmj vgx wLj vdZ i vřó^a bvi xi AwaKvi, cĀ,³*
45. *cĀ,³*
46. *cĀdmi W. BDmjd Avj Kvi hvfx, AvajbK hM: Bmj vg tKŠkj I KgŋPř, cĀ,³, cĀv, 72-73*
47. *Avj Ki Avb, 33: 33*
48. *cĀdmi W. BDmjd Avj Kvi hvfx, AvajbK hM: Bmj vg tKŠkj I KgŋPř, cĀ,³, cĀv, 75*
49. *cĀ,³, cĀv, 71*
50. *KvRx wmi vR, weGbi ci KvDwŸj wbtq cĀKwKZ Dcm^uv`Křq, (evsj vř`k cĀZw`b, 24 AvM÷2016)*
51. *mswŋB Bmj vgx wekřKvi, 2q LŪ, Bmj wqK dvDřŪkb cĀKwKZ, cĀv, 94*
52. *mxi vřZ Beřb wnkvg, 3q LŪ, cĀv, 331; Avj wgv Bw`m Kv`j ex, mxi vřZj řgv`dv (m.), 2q LŪ, cĀv, 309*
53. *Avj wgv QwdDi ingvb řgevi Kcřř, Avi i vnxKj gvLZg, Lw`Rv AvLZvi ři Rvqx Abw`Z (j Ūb: Avj řKvi Avb GKvřWgx cveřj řKkŸ), cĀv, 633*
54. *eřvix I gřwřj g*
55. *Avj Ki Avb, 06: 108*
56. <http://blog.bdnews24.com/abdulmonem/140351#sthash.fbcwcvyS.dpuf>
57. *cĀ,³*
58. *hMvřři, 05 wWřm^uř 2014*
59. *hvqh vqř`b, 29 Rj vB 2012*
60. *W±i Ave`řm mřj vg AvRv`ř, Bmj vgcřřř`i HK`ř evav nřj v ř`I e^u`ř, mřj wvd I RřgvŪAvwZ gvbwmKZv, (IMBD BLOG, 05/04/2015)*
61. *cĀ,³*
62. *Avngv`web nřRvi Avřj eřřvgř, kvqL gřv^uř`web Avřj I qvnřve, AvKř`vZřm mřj wvdq`vn I qv`vŪI qvZřj BQj wvq`vn I qv QvbnDj Dj vgv Avj vBřn (KřqZ: Av`-`vi am mřj wvdq`vn, 4_©cĀKv, 1983), cĀv, 135*

63. dix` I qvR`x, `vtqivZygvŪAvniwdj Kyiwbj Bkixb, (%eifZ: `viāj gvŪni dvn, 3q cŪk), cōv, 8/821
64. W±i Ave`m mjev AvRv`x, BmjvgcŠk`i HK`t evav nŷjv †`I e`x, mjevmd I RvgvŪAvnZ gvbwmKZv, cŪ, 3
65. jrdj ingvb divtqRx, BKvg†Z Ūxb ebrg †L`g†Z Ūxtbi wfvRb †h Kvi†b †Mvgivnx!, (IMBD BLOG, 05/10/2015)
66. Avej ūmvBb gmvj g Be†b nv³/₄vR Avj -KkvBwi , mnxn gmvj g, (w`j : KZE Lvbv i kxw`qv, 1409 wn.), nv`xm bs, 1910
67. mnxn e†vix, nvw`m bs-100, mnxn gmvj g, nvw`m bs-6971, m†v†b Be†b gvRvn nv`xm bs-52, m†v†b wZi wghx, nv`xm bs- 2652
68. Avāj ingvb Avve`, D`vi Zv ebrg i ¶Ykxj Zv- ag†q †cŪvU, (<http://www.shodalap.org/abid921/10902>)
69. Avj Ki Avb, 24: 22
70. Avj Ki Avb, 15: 85
71. nvKxg %mq` Av†bvqvi Avāj wn, evsj v†`†k Bmjvg ivRbwmZ I fv½†bi BwZnvm GKiU ch†j vPbv, (<http://sylhetreport.com/?p=14698>)
72. cŪ, 3
73. `v w†cvU, cwi evi Z†šj e`x n†Q Bmjvgx ivRbwmZ, 2015 gvP© 28, <http://bangla.thereport24.com/article/96451/index.html#sthash.SUI7p6Cr.dpuf>
74. cŪ, 3
75. cŪ, 3
76. ZvbvRi Avng`, †gavex gj`vqb: Bmjvgx `wófw½ I Avg†`i Ae`vb, (IMBD BLOG, 19/09/2015)
77. cŪdmi W. BDm† Avj Kvi hvfx, AvajbK h†M: Bmjvg †KŠkj I Kg†P†x, cŪ, 3, cōv-31
78. Avj Ki Avb, 39: 09

79. Avj Ki Avb, 07: 199
80. Avj Ki Avb, 27: 34
81. Avj Ki Avb, 16: 125
82. Avj Ki Avb, 09: 122
83. bwmq Avng` , Bmj vtg ŌBtUtj KPqvij uŌi , i aZj KgēŠv-†KŠkj ch†j vPbv, (IMBD BLOG, 15/10/2015)
84. cŌ₃
85. gvl j vbv gnvqš` Avāj i nxxg, uk†v mvinZ` I ms`uZ, (XvKv: AvaybK cKvkbx), cōv-240
86. Avājn knx` bwmq, uk†v mvinZ` ms`uZ, cōv-17
87. gvnd†v mj Zvbv D†qšvbx, Bmj vgx mvinZ` mvs`uZK Av†`vj †bi MvZavivt ivmj (mvt) I eZ†vb, July 13, 2010
88. ej nvb Dvī` b, Zj †` Bmj vgx Av†`vj b I Bmj vgx mvinZ`, (IMBD BLOG, 20/10/2015)
89. gwmK ms`vi , A†±vei 2009, cōv, 23
90. gwmK Avj eiv†qi , AvM÷ 2009, cōv, 24
91. ej nvb Dvī` b, Zj †` Bmj vgx Av†`vj b I Bmj vgx mvinZ`, cŌ₃
92. gnvqš` Ave`j gvg Lvb, gvbeKj ††Y veÁvb I Z_`c†v³, (cŌg Av†j v, 1 Gvc† 2011)
93. Avj Ki Avb, 06: 160
94. Avj Ki Avb, 10: 27
95. gnvqš` Ave`j gvg Lvb, gvbeKj ††Y veÁvb I Z_`c†v³, cŌ₃
96. Avj Ki Avb, 35: 43
97. Avj Ki Avb, 06: 151
98. cŌdmi W. BDm† Avj Kvi hvfx, AvaybK h†M: Bmj vg †KŠkj I Kg††P†, cŌ₃, cōv, 37
99. Avj Ki Avb, 02: 143
100. mnxn e†vix, nv`xm bs- 6463

101. gvI j vbr Avej evkvi gnv^αš` mνBdj Bmj vg, *Bmj vtg ga`cŠt I cwiugwZtevtai , iæZi* (XvKv: gwmK Avj KvDmvi , eI[©]09, msL`v: 08, tmtP^αt 2013)

102. *mrxn gmmij g*, nν` xm bs- 2670

103. *mpvtb bvmvqx*, nν` xm bs- 3057; *mpvtb Betb gvRvn*, nν` xm bs- 3029

104. Avj Ki Avb, 17: 110

105. Avj Ki Avb, 06: 152

Dcmsnvi

evsj v`tki Bmj vgcwšMY 1947 t`tk 2017, weMZ GB 70 eQti tKv`bv mgqB ivR%bWZK gj tbZtZ;
AvmtZ cvtiwb | GB `xN`mgqtq GLb chšI Zviv RbMtYi mg_š Av`vtq e`_š RbMtYi eo AskW
Bmj vtgi cšZ `š` nI qv mtEj Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j `tj vi cšZ gvbtI i GB Avbnvi AtbK `tj v Kvi Y
i tqtQ |

evsj v`tki cšq mKj Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `tj i j`n` n`Q- Bmj vgtK weRqx Av`k`wntmte cšZwšZ
Kiv, Bmj vgx kixšAvi wfvE`Z Kj `vY ivó`cšZwšZ Kiv | cW_exi Acivci Bmj vgx ivR%bWZK `j `tj vi
j`y` I D`I`k` cšq GK I Avfboš Bmj vgx Av`v`vj tbi j`y` n`Q- mgvR, ivRbWZ, A_šWZ, ms`WZ I
wK`v cšZwšZ t`n`B Bmj wq Av`tk` Avtj vtK cpM`b Kiv | G j`n` ARš Kivi Rb` vek kZtK t`tk
t`tk wevfbaAv`v`j b-msMVb Mto D`v`Q | evsj v`tki Mto I tV wevfbašmsMVb | evsj v`tki ivR%bWZK
KgRvšU Rwo`q cov Bmj vgx msMVb `tj v t`tki ivR%bWZK tZZ; I bWZtZ cwi eZš Avbvi cšqvm
Pwj tqI cvtiwb | G e`_švi g`j i tqtQ Zv`i wRt`i ga`Kvi e`_šv |

weMZ kZK Ges G kZtKi G mgqtq Bivb Qvov cW_exi tKv`bv t`tk tKv`bv ivR%bWZK `j Bmj vg
Kvtqg Kitz cvtiwb | AtbK KvQvKwQ wMtqI e`_`ntqtQb | Avj tRwi qvi Bmj wqK mvj t`k b d`U
cvtiwb, Zj t` bWvRgwi` b Avi evKv b ev wgm`ti tgvrv`š` gj wv cvtiwb | wKš` Bmj vgx `j `n`gZvq tMtQ ev
`n`gZvmb tRv`Ui kwi K n`q Bmj vg Kvtqg Kiv t`tk `š`i `vKtj `n`gZvq `vKtZ cvi tQb | evsj v`tki
Bmj vgcwš` wntmte cwi wPZ Rvqvq`Z Bmj vgx weGw`c-tZZw`ab tRv`Ui kwi K wntmte msm` 17W
Avmb tctq 2001 mtj gwš`m`fvq t`vM t`q | Rvqvq`Z Bmj vgx wQj `ygZvi mvgv` Asuk`vi | GB
mvgv` Asuk`vi n`q mvgv`I Bmj vg Kvtqg Kitz cvtiwb | Aek` Zviv tRv`Ui kixK wntmte Bmj vg
Kvtqg Kivi tPóvI Ktiwb | 2008 mtj i wbe`P`b Rvqvq`Z cvq gv`I `šW Avmb | cti h`vciva Bmj tZ
`j w msKU I wech`qi m`š`xb nq | GLt`bv msKU Kv`Uwb |

Zj t` Bmj vgcwšiv ýgZvq | wKš' Zviv Bmj vg Kv tqg t` tK ` ži Av tQ | 2002 mvtj ubePtb cŰgevti i g tZv Gi t` vMvb I , t j i t b Z Z y a x b R w m A v Ű t W t f j c t g U c w U (G t K w c) 34.28 k Z v s k t f v U I m s L v M w i ô A m b t c t q m i K v i M v b K t i | 2007 I 2011 mvtj i ubePtb l Zviv h v m t g 46.58 k Z v s k I 49.9 k Z v s k t f v U t c t q w Z x q I Z Z x q e v t i i g t Z v m i K v i M v b K t i | 2014 mvtj i t c m t W u i b e P t b l G t K w c i c Ű P G i t` v M v b w b i y k m s L v M w i ô t f v U t c t q t c m t W u i b e P Z n t q t Q b | A e k` 2015-Gi R t b i m v a v i Y i b e P t b Ű G t K w c Ű G K K f v t e m i K v i M v b K i v i g t Z v c v j t g t U A m b b v c v l q v q t k l c h š 2015-Gi b t f a ž i A v t i K u i b e P b A b y o Z n q | G i b e P t b G t K w c 49.4 k Z v s k t f v U t c t q w e c j m s L v M w i ô A m t b R a j v f K t i P Z y e v t i i g t Z v m i K v i M v b K t i t Q | A e k` G t K w c w b t R t` i B m j w g ` j e t j ` v e x K t i b v | t` t k i m w e R D b a b , g v b t l i A _ w o w Z K A e v i c w i e Z Ű , ` w i ` , b v i x - w k i I e x m n m g v t R i m v a v i Y g v b t l i R x e t b i g v b D b a b m n w e w f b e t m p K g m P e v l e v q b K t i Z v i v Z v t` i A e v b m y p K t i t Q | Z i t` i B m j v g c w š i ý g Z w m b t` i G g t W j Ű Z y K g t W j Ű w n t m t e c w i w P w Z t c t q t Q | e Z g v t b c w e x t Z A t b K M Y Z w i š K g m j g t` t k Ű Z y K g t W j Ű A b y n i Y K i v i t P o v P j t Q | e v s j v t` t k i B m j v g c w š t` i D` v i A s k u i K v t Q Ű Z w K g t W j Ű A t b K t e n k c O t` i | Z v i v G B g t W t j e v s j v t` t k G , t Z P v b | Z w K g t W j A b y n i Y K i t Z P v b | w K š' B m j v g c w š t` i g j t b Z t Z i h v i v , Z v t` i g t a` G L t b v G w b t q t b B t K v t b v f v e b v |

e v s j v t` t k i f - i v R w o w Z K A e v b , B m j w g A v t` v j t b i c Ű Z w e i x k w s k v j x c Ű Z t e k x , w e k l c w i w v Z , t f š t M w j K f v t e g m j g w e k l t` t K w e w Q b a z v , t` t k i v a x b Z v i h t x Z` v b x š b B m j w g k w s t j v i t b w Z e v P K f w g K v c v j b B Z w w w e l q , t j v w e t e P b v q i v L t j G u U L p B Ű ú ó , G L v t b B m j v g x i v R b w i Z t K m d j K i t Z n t j R b M t Y i w b i s K k m g _ Ű G e s w e w f b e t m p t i t h v M` t b Z Z j v M t e | G u v K i t Z n t j e v s j v t` t k i B m j v g x ` j , t j v t K K g m P I K g P K š k j c y q b K i t Z n t e | t` t k i B m j w g A v t` v j t b i m v t` m s w k Ű ` j , t j v t K c t i v w e l q u i w b t q f v e t Z n t e G e s c Ű q v R b x q b w i Z - K g m P I e s t e` c w i e Z Ű A v b t Z n t e | A b` v q m d j Z v _ v K t e e Ű ` j |

MƏSCUƏ:

1. Avj -Ki Avb
2. Avj nv`xm
3. wmiil K, AvepKi, RvgrvqtZi MYwfvE %Zixi cəvb AŞli vq,tjv, (IMBD BLOG, 26/10/2015)
4. Avtj eZjgx, Avngv` web nvRvi / I qvnəve, kvqL gjnəşj` web Avāj , AvKx`vZjüm mvj vıdQ`vn I qv`völ qvZjüj BQj vıng`vn I qv QvbnDj Dj vgv Avj vBfn, KtqZ: Av`-`vi am mvj vıdQ`vn, 4_©cKvk, 1983
5. AvRv`x, W±i Ave`jn mvj vg, Bmj vgcŞkt`i HK`t evav nıjv f`I ex`x, mvj vıd I RvgrvAvıZ gvbmKZv, (IMBD BLOG, 05/04/2015)
6. gwmK Avj KvDmvi , el©09 . msL`v: 08, tmtPəft 2013,
7. b`fx, mvBtq` Avej nvmvb Avj x, Kwi`qvbx məú`ıqt ZÉj I BwZnvm, RpevBi Awng` Avkıvd Abw`Z, XvKv: AvŞRwZK gRıj tm ZvnvdıR LZtg bej Z, 1996
8. Ave` , Avāj ingvb, D`vi Zv ebgv i 9Ykxj Zv- agtq tçjıvU, (<http://www.shodalap.org/abid921/10902>)
9. nvbub, kvn&Avāj , Bmj vtg wLj vdtZi wewfbaw`K, AvBGgweıw eM, 03/09/2014
10. tbrvgx, gvI j vbv Ave`j j wZd, tbrvtg Bmj vg cıwU© Bmj vgx Avt`vj tbi GKıw f`ıZavıv, KI gx wDR.Kg
11. inıg , gvI j vbv gjnəşj` Avāj , wK9jv mvinZ` I ms`wZ, XvKv: AvaybK cKvkbx
12. bvmg, Avājn knx` , wK9jv mvinZ` ms`wZ
13. gıbg Lvb, gjnəşj` Ave`j , kłgi ghP`v I kłgtKi AwaKvi, cÜg Avtj v, 29 GııcÜ 2011
14. gıbg Lvb, gjnəşj` Ave`j , gvbeKj vıY wEÁvb I Z`cñıP³, cÜg Avtj v, 1 GııcÜ 2011
15. nK, W. Avej dRj , evsjvı`tki kvme`e`v I ivRbmıZ, iscj: UvDb tóvm© mBg ms`ıY, 2000

16. Avāj ʾn, nʾKxg ʾnq` Avtʾbqvī, *evsj vt`tk Bmj vḡ ivRbʾwZ I fv½tʾbi BwZnvmṭ GKwU chʾj vPbv*, (<http://sylhetreport.com/?p=14698>)
17. AveyAvāj ʾn ḡrvʾš` Beṭb BmḡvCj Avj -eṭvix, *mʾxn eṭvix*, w`j ʾ: KZēLvbn i kʾw` qv, 1419 ʾn.
18. AveyCmv ḡrvʾš` Beṭb Cmv AvZ-wZiḡhx, *mbvṭb wZiḡhx*, w`j ʾ: KZēLvbn i kʾw` qv, 1419 ʾn.
19. tnvṭmb, W. Av d g Lvij`, *ḡmj ḡvṭ`i fviZ AvMgb: aḡḡ I mvs`wZK cṭve*, `vi ʾj Dj ḡ ḡv` ʾmv, ḡji cji, XvKv
20. iḡvb, ḡrvʾš` Awḡbj, *wkṭqb Zv, Z wLj vdv*, XvKv: ḡwZqv nvmvb KZṚ cṭvʾkZ, ZZxq ms`iY, 2004
21. Bmj vḡ, W. Avḡbj, *Bmj vḡ aḡṭ ḡrvij ḡ`kṭ*, XvKv: DĒiY, 1ḡ cṭvʾk, 2004
22. ʾwʾbK Avḡvṭ`i ḡḡ, 10 ṭḡ, 2010
23. ḡwʾmK Avj evQvṭqi, AvM ÷ 2009
24. Kvṭ`i, Avḡv` Avāj, *Bmj vḡ Avṭ`vj b*, XvKv: wēkṭj `vY cveij ṭKkY, 1993
25. Kvṭ`i, Avḡv` Avāj, *Bmj vḡ Avṭ`vj b I Dj vḡv ḡvḡR*, XvKv: wēkṭj `vY cveij ṭKkY, 1992
26. Kvṭ`i, W. Avḡv` Avāj, *evsj vt`tki ḡvḡR I aḡḡ ivRbʾwZ*, bqvʾ MŠ, tdeṭqvix 10, 2016
27. Kvṭ`i, W. Avḡv` Ave`j, *wēkṭvix Bmj vḡ `tj i mvdj`-e`_Zv*, bqvʾ MŠ, 15 Rvbywii 2016
28. ʾwʾbK BbʾKj ve, 7 ḡwṭj, 2000
29. I evq`x, BmʾvK, *e½t`tk Avṭj ḡv`i ivRʾwZK Ae`vb*, XvKv: `vi ʾj Dj ḡ ḡv` ʾmv ḡji cji, 2014
30. Kv`j ex, Avj ḡv Bw` ʾn, *mxi vZj ṭḡv`dv (m.)*, 2q LŪ
31. ṭnvmvBb, W. ḡrvʾš` BKej, *cvṭvZ` msev` I MYḡv`ṭḡi Bmj vḡ wēṭi wazv: DĒiY cṭṭqvī KwZcq w`K*, XvKv: Bmj vḡK dvṭṭk b cʾw` Kv, 46 el`2q msL`v, Aṭṭvei-wṭmṭ 2006
32. Avj Kvihvfx, cṭdmi W. BDmṭd, *Bmj vḡ Avṭ`vj b: AvaybK hM, ṭKŠkj I c`wZ*, ḡrvʾš` mʾbvDj ʾn AvLĀx Abw` Z, XvKv: Bmj vḡK Bbdi ṭḡkb eṭiiv evsj vt`k, 1995
33. bv`xg, Bqvʾmi, *wēkṭqb : mʾvṭR`evṭ`i bZṭ ÷ vṭUwR*, XvKv: cṭdmi ōm cveij ṭKkY, 2008
34. AvigvRvbx, BqvʾBqv, *ga`cṭP` AZxZ I eZḡvb*, ḡj : Middle East past and present, ḡrvʾš` Bbvḡ-Avj -nK Abw` Z, XvKv: RvZxq MŠ` cṭvʾkb, 2000

35. Mbx, kvCL gnv` DQgvb, *Bmj vtg brixi AviaKvi I m`sb*, (cŭg Avtj v 11 gvP©2011)
36. %nbK Kv`j i KÚ, 28 tde`qvi x 2011
37. ŐMYcŭZnbvZj Avt` k (mstkvabx) AvWŕvY, 2008ŏ
38. tgevi Kc`j x, Avj vgv QndDi ingvb, *Avi ivnKj gvLZg*, Lwŕ Rv AvLZvi ti Rvqx Abw` Z, j Őb: Avj tKvi Avb GKvtWgx cvej tKkY
39. evei, Rni Dwi` b, *Av`Z; msKtU Bmj vgx ivRbmvZ!*, zahirbabor.com, 29/09/2015
40. RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx MVbZŠ;
41. Avng` wKmgwZ, gvI j vbv Rj ndKvi, *Avhv`x Avt`vj tb Avtj g mgvRi fvgKv*, Available at: www.icsbook.info/tag/wKmgwZ,Avhv`x-Avt`vj-tb-Avtj-g-mgvR
42. Avng`, ZvbvRi, *tgavex gj`vqb: Bmj vgx`wŕfŕ I Avgv`i Ae`vb*, IMBD BLOG, 19/09/2015
43. Dmgvbx, gplwZ gnv` ZvKx, *Bmj vg I ivRbmvZ*, gvI j vbv gnv` Avāj Avj xg Abw` Z, XvKv: gvKZvevZj tni v cKvkbx, 7g ms`iY, 2016
44. Awng`, bmvqg, *Bmj vtg ŐBtU`j KPqmvj wŐi , i`z; Kg`Šv-tKŠkj chŕj vPbv*, IMBD BLOG, 15/10/2015
45. Avng`, G.tK.Gg. bmvRi, *ivRbmvZtZ RvgvqvZ Bmj vgx*, gvmK QvŐ msev`, Gvcŕ 2002
46. wbePb Kvgk`bi I tpe mivBU
47. Bmj vg, W. gnv` b`aj, *wgm`i Bmj vgx Avt`vj b I BLI qvbj gmvj gb*, AvBGgvevW eM.tBU
48. n`Uvi, WveD WveD, `iv BwŐqvb gmv gvbv, Gg Avwvŕv/vgvb Abw` Z
49. I qvR`x, dix`, *`vtqivZygvŐAvwi ndj Kyivbj Bkixb, %eifZ: `vi`j gvŐi dvn*, 3q cKvK
50. evsj vt`tki msweavb
51. 1972 mv`j i msweavb
52. Bgi vb, vej vj Avng`, *Bmj vtg ivRbmvZ: tcvZ evsj vt`k*, <http://www.somewhereinblog.net/blog/BilalAhmedImran/29269263>
53. Dwi` b, ej nvb, *Zj t` Bmj vgx Avt`vj b I Bmj vgx mvvZ*, IMBD BLOG, 20/10/2015

54. *tbvqbx, gvl j vbv gbRj , gvl j vbv gl `y xi mvt_ Avgvi minPthP BwZeE I Abvb` cñ½*
55. *ingvb, Aa`vcK gwDRj , i vmj (mv)-Gi mvgwRK I gvbexq Pwi Î , gwmK QvÎ msev` , AvM÷ 2015*
56. *nvmvb, W. %mq` gvingj j , Bmj vtgi BwZnm, XvKv: #Mve j vBteñi , 1980*
57. *Dt`snvb, gvndRv mj Zvbv, Bmj vgx mvinZ` mvs`wZK Avt`vj tbi MwZavivt i vmj (mvt) I eZgvb*
58. *ikx` , gvl j vbv gvgbj , Dcgnv`tk wLj vdZ Avt`vj b Ges 1947 cieZP evsj vt`tk Bmj vgx `j , tji vi figKv, http://returnofislam.blogspot.com/2012/05/blog-post_7169.html 07/08/2016*
59. *Lvj j x, gvmg, Avie wtk!ga`cšx Bmj wj `tj i fiel`r, bq v w`Mš, 19 wltm` 2014*
60. *nvmvb, Gg Gb, RvgvqvZ MVtbi #Mvovi K_v, <http://imdbblog.com/?p=764>*
61. *nvmvb, Gg Gb, RvgvqvZ Bmj vgxZ cŃg fv½b, <http://imdbblog.com/?p=786>*
62. *kvdx, gvl j vbv gdwZ gnv`š , gvŃi dj tKvAvb, gvl j vbv gvnDĭxb Lvb Abw` Z , XvKv: Lv` gj -nvi vgvBb ev` kvn dvnv` Ki Avb gj Y cKĭ , 1413 wnRix*
63. *Lvbg, gwK`v, gvmj g wtkj ivRbxwZ I GKRb Gi t`vMvb, %wbK BbwKj ve, 23 Rj vB 2016*
64. *gnv`š BeŃb Avāj wn Avj -LZxe, wgvKvZj gmvexn, w`j w: KZeLvbn i kw`qv, 1387 wn.*
65. *dwi`cjx, Avj wgv kvgmj nK, ag` i vRbxwZ, XvKv: wvKj`vY cvewj tKkY, 2001*
66. *gvnw` , tkL, evsj vt`tk ag`wEK ivRbxwZt ev`éZv I GKwJ mvsweavnK e`e`Q` , AvBGgweW eM*
67. *nvmvb, wi qvR, ivRbxwZ msμvš Bmj vgx avi bvi GKwJ HwZnmwK chĭj vPbv, AvBGgweW eM*
68. *divtqRx, jrdj ingvb, BKvgZ Ńxb ebig tL`gtZ ŃxŃbi wfvRb tñ KvŃb #Mvgivnx!, (IMBD BLOG, 05/10/2015)*
69. *Rvnb, mvtivqvi , evsj vt`tki Bmj vgx ivRbxwZ, `wbK RbZv, 12 Rb 2010*
70. *wmivR, KvRx, wGbwci KvDwYj wbtq cKwKZ Dcm`uv`Kxq, evsj vt`k cĭZw`b , 24 AvM÷ 2016*

71. ʔgvnvʔ\$, nvmvb, *Zvej xM Avʔ`vj b I Zvej xM RvqvqvZ*, XvKv: KI gx cvej ʔKkY, 2000
72. ʔgvnvʔ\$, nvmvb, *RvqvqvʔZ Bmj vgx evsj vʔ`k: ʔbZZ; msMVb I Av`k* XvKv: GKvʔWvgK cvej kvM,©1993
73. Avāj m, nvbub, *GʔK cvUʔ MVb I Zvi BwZnm*, AvBGvewW eM.ʔbU
74. *Bmj vgx vgvWqv cĀZōv GB hʔMi Avbevh*© vex, gvmK Avj ū`v, Aʔ±vei 2010 msL`v
75. *Bmj vgx vLj vdZ ivʔó`bvi xi AvāKvi*, <http://bnwebtools.sourceforge.net/>
76. *KI gx gv`ʔmv: BwZnm HwZn` Ae`vb, `viā Dj g gv`ʔmv, vgi cj*, XvKv
77. `v wi ʔcvU© gvP© 28, 2015
(<http://bangla.thereport24.com/article/96451/index.html#sthash.SUI7p6Cr.dpuf>)
78. *evsj vʔ`ʔki BwZnm I vekʔF`Zv*, beg-`kg ʔkĀYi cvW`eB, XvKv: RvZxq vkyvµg I cvW`cy`K tevW,©2013
79. *evsj vʔ`k I vek' cwi Pq*, 9g-10g ʔkĀYi cvW`eB, XvKv: RvZxq vkyvµg I cvW`cy`K tevW,©2013
80. fvi ʔZi MYcĀZvbwZ; AvBb, 1952
81. %wbK gvbeRvvgb, 17 AvM ÷ 2015
82. *gva`vgK evsj v mvmnZ`*, XvKv: RvZxq vkyvµg I cvW`cy`K tevW,©2014
83. %wbK hMvšĀi, 05 vWʔmʔ 2014
84. %wbK hvqhqv` b, 29 Rj vB 2012
85. *msvʔB Bmj vgx vekʔKvI*, 2q LŪ, Bmj vvgK dvDʔŪkb KZĀ cKvĀkZ
86. *msvearb I agĀq ivRbvwZ*, Written on 18 August 2016. Posted in Islamic: Bangla,http://www.muktomona.com/Articles/fatemolla/debate_hannan/hannan1.htm
87. gvmK ms`vi, Aʔ±vei 2009
88. mxi vʔZ Beʔb vnkvg, 3q LŪ
89. J.S. Schumpeter, *Capitalism, Socialism and Democracy*, (1951)

90. H, J, Laski, *Parliamentary Government in England*, (1951)
91. Kamali, M. S. (1989). *Siyasah Shariyah or the Policies of Islamic Government*. The American Journal of Islamic Social Sciences, Vol. 6, (1989), Available at <http://www.hashimkamali.com/index.php/publications/item/44-siyasah-sharciyyah-or-the-policies-of-islamic-government>
92. Manzur, Ibn, *Lisān al-ʿArab* [Online Dictionary] Available at: <http://www.baheth.info/index.jsp>
93. Najjar, F. M, *Siyasa in Islamic Political Philosophy* (In: Marmura, M. E. Islamic theology and Philosophy. New York: State University of New York, 1984)
94. Personal interview, Maulana Adil Siddiqui, Darul Uloom, Deoband, India, July 2009. (<https://www.ctc.usma.edu/posts/the-past-and-future-of-deobandi-islam>/THE PAST AND FUTURE OF DEOBANDI ISLAM, by Luv Puri is a Fulbright scholar at New York University, on November 3, 2009)
95. Lane, E. W. (1968), *An Arabic English Lexicon*, Vol.7 Beirut: Librairie Du Liban
96. HASAN, MUBASHAR, *GLOBAL POLITICAL ISLAM IN BANGLADESH: PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE* (Source: Internet-- Posted on December 15, 2013)
97. Metcalf, Barbara, *Islamic Revival in British India: Deoband, 1860-1900*, (New York: Oxford University Press, 2004)
98. Ahmad, Dr. Israr, *Islamic Renaissance: The Real Task Ahead*, English Translation by Dr. Absar Ahmad (1968)
99. Moten, Abdur Rashid, *Revolution to Revolution: Jamat-e-Islami in the Politics of Pakistan*, Kuala Lumpur: International Islamic University Malaysia, Islamic Book Vrust, Kuala Lumpur, 2002
100. Binder, Leonard, *religion and politics in Pakistan*, Berkeley: University of California, 1961

101. Marty, Martin E.; R. Scott Appleby, *Fundamentalisms observed*, Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1994
102. Reza Nasr, Sayyed Vali, *The vanguard of the Islamic revolution: the Jama'at-i Islami of Pakistan*, University of California Press, 1994
103. *Rudad Jamat-e-Islami*, Vol.6, 115-117
104. Bahadur, Kalim, *The Jamat-e-Islami of Pakistan: Political Thought and Political Action*, Lahore: Progressive Books, 1978
105. Jan, Abid Ullah, *Moderate Islam: A Product of American Extremism*, *American Journal of Islamic Social Sciences*, USA: jointly published by Association of Muslim Social Scientists and International Institute of Islamic Thought, Vol. 22, 2005
106. Halim, Shah Ahbul, *Bangladesh Islamists' Political Impass*, Dhaka: Islamic Information Burea, 2011
107. THE PAST AND FUTURE OF DEOBANDI ISLAM
<https://www.ctc.usma.edu/posts/the-past-and-future-of-deobandi-islam>
108. "Population by Mother Tongue," 2006 Pakistan Census Report, Pakistan's Ministry of Economic Affairs and Statistics, available at www.statpak.gov.pk/depts/pco/statistics/other_tables/pop_by_mother_tongue.pdf.
109. http://insider.pk/wp-content/uploads/2014/08/Islam-in-India-864x400_c.jpg
110. <http://blog.bdnews24.com/abdulmonem/140351#sthash.fbcwcvyS.dpuf>
111. www.islamicstudies.info/tafheem.php?sura=4&verse=23&to=25
112. http://www.mukto-mona.com/Articles/fatemolla/debate_hannan/hannan1.htm
113. <http://imdbblog.com/?p=4308>